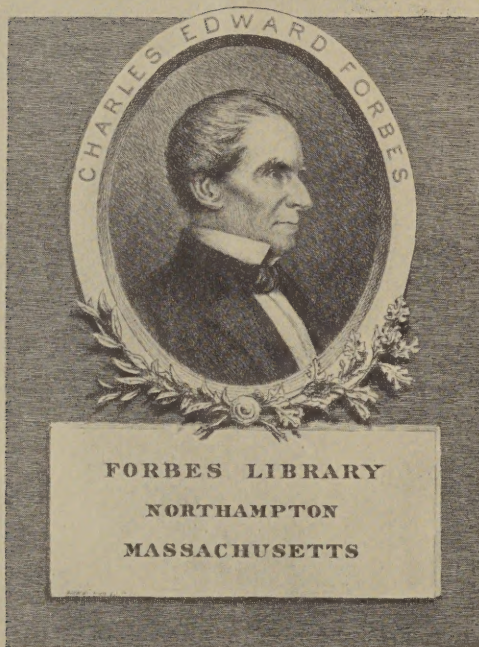






12/8/60  
G. W.



FORBES LIBRARY  
NORTHAMPTON  
MASSACHUSETTS

*Wm. McKim*























Begin 1850

Connecticut, No 10.







# Contents

Page

New Jersey Hist. Collections	1-13
New Jersey Coins, Money, Laws, &c.	14-16
Pennsylvania Currency	16.
New York - Laws, Bills, Bolling	17-18
Flour Barrels	19.
Language of Delaware Indians	20-39.
Old Mansions in England	42-44
Domestic Articles or Furniture in E.	45. 46
Earthen Ware & Porcelain	47. 49
Knives, Beams	49.
French Treatise on Potteries, & Ures.	50. 53
Jefferson's Notes on Virginia	54. 57.
Exotic plants from Flora of New York & some others	58-65
English Oaks - Common Pastures in Europe	66
Flowers & Flower pots	67
London Bills of Mortality	68-71
Annals of New York in Dutch Times	72. 73.
New York Wills, Inventories, &c.	74-89
From New York Papers, & Money	90-97
New York Things & Prices from Inventories	98-111
Major Ouellet's Will	112. 113.
N. Y. Prices of certain articles	114. 115
Middletown Births, &c Landholders, &c.	116. 117.











1  
| See No 8. 150.  
" " 9. 215.

# Collections of the New Jersey Historical Society, Vol. 1. 1846.

[See Hubbard Hist. 3. 228.]

Achter Kol } means "behind the Kol"  
or Achter Kol } or back of the Kill which  
is between Staten Island and  
the main land.

"Achter Kol" was a name given to the  
Passaic, <sup>or to</sup> a stream between Elizabethtown  
and Newark, on old maps.

Arthur Kill is the present name of the Sound  
between N. Jersey and Staten Island - a  
corruption of Achter Kol.

Two or three towns were called Achter Kol  
according to this writer

The Indian Deed of Newark  
1667 bounds it by the Bay E. Pesayack, N.  
great creek or River in the meadow, called  
Weequahick, S. the great mountain  
called Watchung W.

The Bay N. of Staten Island & east of  
Newark &c. is called "After Cull  
Bay" in an Indian Deed of Elizabethtown,  
1664. The purchaser had Raritan  
River S. River that is west of Staten Island  
and After Cull Bay northward, on E. A  
river that runs into said Bay (Weequahick)  
N. and to run W. twice as far as it is N. & S.

In 1666, <sup>Dec. 11.</sup> the tract above in deed of 1664,  
was divided; and all from Raritan to Rahawack  
river was sold for 80 £. This became  
the township of Woodbridge. The purchaser  
was Daniel Pierce; with associates, Joshua  
Pierce, John Pike, John Bishop, Henry Jacques,  
+ Hugh Marce of Newbury; Stephen Kent of Haverhill,  
Robert Dennis of Yarmouth, + John Smith of Barnstable.  
Part of the tract was made into the township  
of Piscataway; this was sold to John Martin,  
Charles Gilman, Hugh Dunn, Hopewell Hull.  
Woodbridge was also a part of "Arthur Cull".



George Scot's Account of East New Jersey was published at Edinburgh, 1685.

M. 12. 144. Meadow ground on the Banks of rivers and rivulets yields abundance of hay for winter. The country is not all covered with timber.

p. 291 Cutting down wood & clearing the land is the first difficulty of the planters. The timber is Oak, Chesnut, Walnut, Poplar, Cedar, ash, Fir. Land is fertile - produces Indian corn, wheat, barley, flax, hemp, &c

M. 12. 144. The Barrens produce grass fit for grazing cattle in the summer, (viz. the pine lands. <sup>sup. 7</sup>)

p. 7. 3. Clover. He says of this: - "There is upon ground already cleared store of good English Clover grass growing".

He gives the animals and Fowls; wild fruits, and cultivated fruits - Apricocks, peaches, Pears, Apples, Quinces, Watermelons, &c.

Exports. Horses, beef, pork, pipestaves, bread, flour, wheat, barley, lye, Indian corn, butter, cheese; - whale oil & fins; beaver, mink, raccoon and marten skins.

p. 9. Transportation of Settlers, is for passage and entertainment for man or woman 5 pounds; Children under 10 years 50. Sucking children nothing, goods 40 of a turn. Voyage from Scotland made in about 6 weeks.

p. 5 Servants are carried over at an expense of 3 pounds; they then serve 4 years & are furnished with food & clothing, and a suit of new clothes; and can have 25 acres of land, they paying two pence an acre to have corn enough to sow an acre.

Apprentices to tradesman as carpenters, &c. to serve four years as above, and have 30 acres of land, &c.

M. 12. 144. No. 7. 182. M. 3. 86; M. 6. 144.



# New Jersey

3

Newark had 100 families, according to Scot in 1685, of Elizabethtown 150—about 5 to a family.

Letter from Thomas Rudyard, Dep. Gov. 1683. He says they have plenty of salt and fresh meadows, no man takes up a tract without meadows.

m. g. 326

Lime made of Oyster Shells—used for building

p. 5.

m. g. 330

"Durable covering for houses are shingles, oak, chestnut & cedar, we have plenty here of all, the last endures a man's age." Two sawmills at work and 5 or 6 going up in the spring: the price of boards has abated halfin half. Timber costs nothing yet workmanship by hand (sawing?) was near London price. Sometimes more, which the mills abate; but we buy Oak and Chestnut boards no cheaper than last year.

p. 7

m. 12-146

Grass. "Throughout this town, (Elizabethtown) is good English grass, and a very good further". much salt marsh and fresh meadows. (see below.)

p. 5:7

m. g. 248

Cider. Great quantities made at Newark, exceeding any we have from New England or Rhode Island or Long Island. I hope to make 20 or 30 barrels next year (at Eliz. Town.)

m. g. 89

Fish. Rudyard had "several barrels of salt fish by him, good for our table and for sale". May 30. 1683. He had a sell net which cost 4 or 5 £—could sell it for 20 £

p. 7.2

see below  
p. 7.

Samuel Groome, Surveyor General of E. N. Jersey, writes Aug. 11. 1683. He says the country is "wonderfully inclinable to English grass as clover, &c. It predominates over the more wild grass." Swampy land bears great quantities of grass.

\* "Covering" in all these letters seems to include only or ref-covering.



## New Jersey.

Houses at **Amboy** & described by Greame 1683.

They are 30 feet by 16, and 10 feet "betwixt joint and joint - a double chimney made with timber and clay." as the manner of this country is. Houses cost about 50£ each, payable in goods, at double the first cost.

Letter from **Gavin Lawrie**, Dep. Gov. <sup>March 2</sup> 1684.

There is not a poor person in all the province. Abundance of pork & beef at 2d lb. fish, fowl, Oysters, wheat 4s. sterling a bushel, Indian wheat 2/6. good Cider for 1 penny a quart; good drink made of water & <sup>u. 11. 184</sup> molasses, costs about 2/ a barrel. Venison 1/6 a quarter, eggs 3d a dozen. <sup>u. 16. 9. 91.</sup>

Another Letter, March 26. 1684.

Soils black - produces great bunches of corn, <sup>p. 7.</sup> "and naturally bringeth forth English grass <sup>u. 12. 114</sup> 2 years ploughing". Trees do not grow thick. <sup>u. 12. 204</sup> 15, 25, 30 to an acre, & sometimes 100 but this is rare. Trees are tall & straight - Oak, beech, walnut, chestnut. Peach, strawberries, grapes, &c. Gum tree, cedar, white wood like our fir tree. Acorns, chestnuts & walnuts lie thick on the ground. Oysters, fish, fowl, pork 2d alb. beef, venison 1d lb. a fat buck 5 or 6£. Indian corn 2/6. oats 1/8 barley 2/

Houses are built cheap for farm houses; Materials cost nothing except nails. Chimneys are of stones. They make their own ploughs and carts but iron work is dear.

<sup>p. 5. 12.</sup> Houses of the poorer sort, contain two or three rooms. The walls are made of cloven timber, about 8 inches broad or 10, like planks, set on end to the ground and the other nailed to the raising, which they plaster within. Barns are built in the same manner - cost not over 5£ <sup>u. 12. 3. 309</sup> 2 or 3 men will clear 50 acres in a year. <sup>p. 291</sup>



Letter from Gawen Lawrie - continued.

p.2. Servants. Our English people make  
better farm servants than New England  
men, or "for servants our English people  
are far better husbandmen than the New  
England men." Work a third less than in  
England, and feed much better; they have  
beef, pork, bacon, pudding, milk, butter, beer,  
and cider. When out of their time they have  
land. Servants wages are 2/ a day & victuals,  
at a boy 2/6 a day. He wants many  
servants sent over from England. Scots have  
sent over servants.

Another Letter from ~~B. Allen~~ <sup>March 29</sup> Eliz. T. 1684.  
Much like the others - in praise of the country.  
He says much land about Raritan river  
is naturally clear of wood; and the  
trees of woodland are at a good distance  
from each other. He mentions, Oak, walnut,  
chestnut, cedar, poplar, gumtrees, Firs,  
pines, birch, beech, & other sorts. The  
cider of Newark is esteemed at New York  
beyond that of New England. "Strawberries  
all over the woods." p. 11. m. 12. 182. <sup>Mar. 3. 2/9</sup>

p. 4. 12 "Most country houses are built of trees  
split & set up an end in the ground".

p. 3. "and coverings to their houses are mostly  
shingles made of oak, chestnut and  
cedar" but some are covered like the Dutch  
with pantiles. In towns most men have  
a well digged. Mentions Buckwheat <sup>Mar. 3. 7/9</sup>  
among productions - Meadow land  
plenty by salt water, and on upland.  
Much land free from wood.

p. 7. English grass. "The ground all  
over brings forth English grass, <sup>naturally</sup> after it is  
ploughed."



## New Jersey.

## Letter continued.

Religion. The people are mostly New England men, and incline to their way. In every town is a meeting house where they have public worship every week. Only one settled preacher that follows no other employment, and he is at Newark.

Richest planters have not over 8 or 10 servants. Some have a dozen cows & more, 8 or 10 oxen, horses more than they know themselves. Horses not used for work run in the woods summer & winter. Swine are in the wood in great flocks. Sheep cannot run in the wood on account of wolves - are mostly maintained in the broad streets (which are too large, he says.)

M. 9. 374. 11-163  
Fishing is done with "sives or long nets" in the rivers. Each man catches for himself. A man with a "sive" catches one or two barrels in a day, which he salts for his own use or to sell.

Land rents in some places at 5s. 8s. & 10s. an acre. Mills. Several both corn mills & saw mills.

Seed corn. 1 Bushel of wheat sows an acre, or 160 rods. 2 bushels oats sow  $1\frac{1}{2}$  acre. A peck of seed corn plants an acre.

Indians are but few - live up in the country. They plant corn & shoot animals & fowls.

Prices at present: - Indian corn  $2\frac{1}{6}$ . Wheat  $4\frac{1}{2}$  or  $3\frac{1}{2}$ . Oats  $1\frac{1}{8}$ . Beef 1d. pork 2d. Venison 1d. mutton 3d. These are prices in this country which are  $\frac{1}{5}$  more than sterling. Wheat in sterling is only  $3\frac{1}{3}$ .

p. 14.  
This letter signed by David Barclay, Arthur Forbes, Gideon Lawrie.

Letter from Geo. Mackenzie. Eliz. T. Sept 1. 1684.  
They raise hogs & cattle in abundance, and have fowls great store.



New Jersey

Letter from John Reid, to a friend in Edinburgh  
dated New Perth, 1. 7. 1684. He was gardener to Lord <sup>Adm.</sup> ~~Adm.~~ <sup>Edm.</sup>

p. 2. Barren land is sandy & full of pinetrees,  
but cattle find much food there.

m. 3. 228. Soil is red marble earth, with a surface of  
black mould (not the barrens) and is full  
freighted with grass, herbs & flowers,  
and in many places little or no wood,  
but in most places has large timber as  
oak, walnut, &c. "Brave meadows, salt  
& fresh" Some of the grass is as high as my  
head.

p. 3. 4  
m. 12. 141  
p. 2, 3. 4 p. 5.  
see below.  
m. 9. 238  
12. 141  
\* Clover. "As soon as any of the land  
here comes to be cultivated, it overruns  
with small Clover Grass, by the  
pasturage & dunging of cattle, & so  
supplants the natural grass and  
herbs, notwithstanding their quick  
and strong growth".

p. 3. 5. Fruit trees prosper. Newark made  
1000 barrels of cider last year.

Pork. Woodbridge made 500 bbls pork  
in one year.

Grain. Indian corn & wheat are  
mostly raised; some rye, barley, oats. one  
man has about 3000 bushels of wheat. The  
first year they break up or plough, they  
sow Indian corn; the second they  
sow wheat, "because the spontaneous  
growth of weeds is done away by  
hoeing the Indian corn, as we do  
cabbage"

m. 11. 206  
A laborer can get a bushel of corn per day,  
and a tradesman much more.

see above  
+ He advises to bring over some "great  
Clover seed"

m. 16. 204 p. 16 Money. He says 5<sup>l</sup>. English, is 6/3 in New J.  
\* It is pretty evident that the English grass & the clover, so [see N York. 99. page.  
often mentioned, were the same with the White Clover. Red or Great clover was not there  
see Mass. 3. 279. Miscel 2. 157.



8

New Jersey

Letter from David Mudie to his wife. Dec. 12. 1684.

m.g. 89. Fish. He says they take fish in the rivers in summer for winter food.

House. He is about to build one. Has men squaring timber. He intends 6 rooms and a study on a floor, two stories high above the "Sellers," and a garret above all. Shall have the "Sellers" finished and the <sup>con. g. 346</sup> "gests" laid above it - the latter part of December. Intends a fruit orchard, &c. Writes from New Perth.

Letter from James Johnstone to his brother John Johnstone in Edinburgh. dated Dec. 12. 1684. <sup>in gene.</sup>

Deer & Turkeys plenty & easily shot, about 9 miles from Amboy, where are great plains without timber. He likes Indian corn well both in pottage & bread. Work is dear. Liqueur most in use is cider. Great store of fruit.

p. 10.

Books. "At New Perth we have a good Stationer's shop of books."

James Johnstone was a good Presbyterian. He called the old inhabitants "Protestants" a few quakers & some anabaptists. He says they are a careless, infregal people - "half idle". By Protestants he seems to mean the New England Congregationalists. He wants Scotch ministers sent over.

p. 11.  
m. 3. 394.  
above

Deer & Turkeys. Johnstone, & a McGregor, say the Indians sell deer at 2/each, and the latter days Turkeys are sold at 6 pence each, as big as two tame turkeys in Scotland.



New Jersey.

Letter from Patrick Falconer to  
Maurice Trent, dated Elizabethtown Oct. 28. 1684

He had travelled on foot 100 miles in E. & W.  
Jersey & Pennsylvania; & in Maryland & some.  
He says Maryland "is possessed by a debauched  
idle, lazy people", "who labor only enough  
to get bread, ~~to~~ & clothes". "the worsting ground  
country in the world.". They trust to Indian corn  
for bread, & raise tobacco to get clothes.

Pennsylvania & New Jersey are better

p. 37.

M. S. 215  
228.  
12. 141

Meadows of N. J. He never saw more  
pleasant ones. "I have seen plains of good hay  
consisting of about 50 acres of ground, hardly  
one tree upon the whole". There are several  
such places.

Letter from Peter Watson, New Perth,  
Aug. 20. 1684. He went over as a servant  
of David Barclay in 1683.

p. 2.

p. 291

Four years service. He advises young  
men in Scotland to come & serve four  
years for their passage, rather than stay in  
Scotland; and when the 4 years are gone  
they can get good wages, or can get land  
for themselves. The hardest work is  
felling trees & clearing the ground.

He & his neighbor cleared 5 acres from  
Feb 14 to May 15, and planted it with Ind.  
Corn, Indian Beans, and Tobacco  
for their own smoking. MS. 3. 387

Clothing is dear, for there are but few sheep.

Religion. He says there are very good  
religious people in N. J. "who go under the name  
of Independents, but are most like the  
Presbyterians, only they will not receive  
every one to their society". We have great need  
of good & faithful ministers. None in N. J.  
except one at Newark. There was one or two more  
who are dead.



10 New Jersey  
Letter, continued.

"Religion—con. "The people meet together every sabbath day, and read & pray and sing psalms in their meeting houses.

New Englanders. "Most of the first settlers came out of New England, very kind and loving people, kinder than in Scotland or England".

Letter from John Campbell, New P. Nov. 8. '84.  
Much like the others. Mentions Partridges & Quails.

Letter from Thomas Fullerton. Elr. T. Jan. 4. 1685  
Cedars, he says, grow in swamps, and in pine barrens. [i.e. white & red, probably.]  
Soil. Black mould on the top, reddish earth below.

Praises the country & its productions.

Squirrels he mentions—they were shot.

There rises & sets free of clouds.

Cough. He had found none that had it.

Letter from Charles Gordon. Amboy March 5. 1685.

Perth or Amboy had books to sell, or a man had "a library of books to sell".

Cedar. All houses are covered with cedar, and one is just built at Perth, all of Cedar.

Ploughing. 4 or 6 oxen are required for first breaking up—afterwards only 2 horses.

"Fencing, he says, is the chief difficulty". He does not inform us how they fenced.

Clearing land. He says the logs of great trees are drawn off with oxen & the branches burned. The trees are felled thigh-high. The roots are no impediments. Where there is much brush, the roots must be plucked up with grubbing hoes.

New Jersey.

Letters continued.

<sup>22.11.1685.</sup>  
Rum, Molasses, Sugar & cotton were  
imported from West Indies, 1685.

Fowling  
11.2.266.

Gun & dog. - for wild geese, turkeys<sup>p. 2.</sup>  
ducks, Cranes, partridges, conies, Doves,  
& innumerable other fowls. Fine fowling.

Letter from David Mudge, Merchant,  
dated New Perth, Maryland, 1685. Other letters.

Winter has been hard & sharp. Was  
building his house, with 6 rooms of a floor.

Horse mill, he was building. The toll  
was 2<sup>d</sup> sterling for grinding a Scots boll.

Deer Hunting - fine sport.

Wild Horses, mentioned by several.

"Physic Herbs" are common.

Misc. 3. 219

Strawberries, most abundant in the woods.

Hydrex is the common drink.

Gold winter of 1684-5 again noticed.

Boughs not observed.

Fresh Springs, all mention.

Diseases. None but agues, and

some cut legs & fingers.

Empiricks are plenty.

Medicinal Herbs believed to be plenty.  
"for making of drugs" - little employed in this way.

Sound between Jersey & Staten Island  
was so frozen in Jan'y. 1685 that "Carts and  
horses went upon it". No allusion to sleds.

~~Sept~~ now in January, but Febru-  
ary warm & pleasant, or 3 weeks of it.

(Most) of the above from Charles Gordon, Maryland. 1685.



12 New Jersey

Letter from Thomas Gordon, Feb. 16. 1685.  
He lived at Cedar Brook, in the woods.

p. 4. 5 \* His House was 24 feet by 15. containing  
"a Hall and a kitchen both in one"  
u. 2. 282. and a chamber and a study, built up  
with palisadoes on the sides & shingles  
on the roof - was clearing & fertile.

Planting Time. He calls the "beginning  
of May" the best time.

He intended to make a better house & turn  
this into a kitchen.

p. 10.  
u. 11. 85. Ploughing, 1st time. He calculated for a team  
of 4 Oxen and 2 horses; 2d ploughing 2 Oxen  
and 2 horses.

Snow had been "knee deep", but  
all went off latter part of January.

Prices; of a good Cow £2 sterling; a good  
Ox £5 sterling; horse 5 to 6 £ sterling; hog 20/ st  
Wheat 4/ st. rye 3/6 st.

David Mullis's House with 6 rooms  
off a floor - was 32 feet by 40, he says, and  
all "good rooms". "Off a floor" is his expression.

"Pretty Girls". Thomas Fullerton said  
he should lack nothing in N. J. but their company.

Misc. 6. 227 Wolves } Writers laughed at the idea  
Misc. 11. 115 Rattlesnakes } of danger from them.  
Wolves never attacked men; and rattlesnakes  
always gave warning by rattling  
their tails

Charming Squirrels - rattlesnakes were thought to do this  
Fleas, troublesome by Salt marshes (no musketoes)

Misc. 3. 387 Indian Beans mentioned several times,  
p. 9.

\* These palisade houses seem to have been common Not so in N. E.

New Jersey.

Various Letters, 1685.

Rum, Cider, Beer are the most of our  
Indians harmless, all say. Drink.  
Shoes are 5 or 6. a pair  
Ministers much wanted.

End of Letters.

A Tax laid, by Gov. Council and  
Gen. Assembly (of E. J.?) Sept. 1692, of 400.  
in order to lighten burden of N. York in  
the war. Levied as follows: -

Male householders over 16, with their sons  
and servants & slaves over 16, — 2/ each.

Males over 16 not householders and } 4/ each  
without estates

Females, 16 & upward, — 1/ each  
Deficiency if any, to be raised from property.

In 1693 } a tax of 430 £ for same purpose.  
or later } or to maintain 20 men at Albany.

The latter tax of 430 £ was laid Oct. 1693.  
Twenty men were raised in N. J. to be stationed  
in Albany for a year. 430 to maintain them.  
Male householders over 16, & their children &  
servants over 16, to pay 2/ each, & slaves. — Males  
16 & over, not householders, 4/. Rest on oxen, cows,  
& younger cattle; horses swine, & sheep, & lands.  
Females not in.

The Act of 1692, for raising 400 £, laid a  
tax of 1/ on all females of 16 years & upward.



## New Jersey Laws. or West Jersey &amp; East Jersey.

Con. Willisc. 1. 324

Barrels for beef & pork to hold at least  $31\frac{1}{2}$  gallons  
 Packer was to take an oath that he would put his mark  
 upon no barrel of meat that did not contain  
 $31\frac{1}{2}$  gallons at least. No allusion to weight. 1692 W.J.

Con. Willisc. 1. 322.

Miller's Toll not to exceed  $\frac{1}{10}$  of grain of any sort. 1696 W.J.

M.D.C. 123

Money. Old England coins to pass at 18 pence  
 for a shilling, in country pay; and New England  
 shillings at  $\frac{1}{2}$  of this province pay. 1681. W.J.  
 This was an advance

In 1693. Pillar, Mexico & Sevil pieces of eight  
 to pass for 6/ each if of 12 penny weights; of 13 pwt  
 6/2; of 14 pwt. 6/4; of 15 pwt 6/6. 16 pwt 6/9, and  
 17 pwt 7/. Half pieces at same rate; ryalls at 10  
 and double pieces, (that is 10 penny &  $\frac{1}{8}$  penny pieces)  
 at same proportion; but Peru pieces of 8 only 6/  
 for any weight, and ryalls at 9d. & Double ryalls 1/6.  
 It seems, they pass the same in Pennsylvania  
 & perhaps in New York. They allude to other colonies. W.J.

## Coins in East Jersey 1686

Pillar, Mexico & Seville pieces of 8 to pass at 6/  
 if they weigh 14 pwt. or more: half pieces 3/4, double  
 bits at 1/8. single bits at 10d; half bits 5d.  
 Peru Pieces of 14 pwt. or more 5/. & smaller pieces in proportion  
 English crown 7/1. 1/2 crown 3/6 $\frac{1}{2}$ , English shilling 1/5  
 and others in proportion. — Guinea 30/. New England  
 shilling 1/1. Rix dollars of Germany 6/6. — Pieces of  
 8 exceeding 14 pwt, to pass for 4d more, each pwt.

M. 8. 158

Wolves. E.J. 1675. Reward for killing 15/. 1692. 30/.  
 1695. each town to give as it pleases.  
 N.J. 1730. Wolves 20/. Panthers 15/.

Con. Willisc.  
1. 326.

Fences. N.J. 1730. Post & Rail Fences to be 4 feet 2 inches  
 high. All other fences 4 feet 6 inches.

Money p. 6. is "5 more than sterling." Wheat 4/ was  $\frac{3}{3}$  sterling — that is  $\frac{2}{9}$  of  $\frac{3}{3}$  is added  
 p. 7. 5/ sterling is  $\frac{5}{3}$  N.J. — that is  $\frac{1}{4}$  is added.  
 money of 1710 said like some N.J. p. 96.



# New Jersey Laws.

15

Mis. 4. 05

11. 1744

Ferries 1713. over Delaware, included ~~persons~~,  
man & horse, animals; — at Burlington a person  
3d, man & horse 9d. ox, cow, steen & heifer 1/  
sheep or hog 3d. Proclamation money.

Ferry from Amboy to York. 1716. one person 1/2  
Flour 3d a barrel, liquors 10d a barrel, grain 2 bushel,  
tc. —  
We hawk Ferry. man 1/, man & horse 1/6, Barrels 4.

M. 11. 83

1747. A ferry over Rancocas Creek —  
Footman 2d; man & horse 3d;  
"Chaise, chair or sleigh with one horse 9d."  
Chaise, chair or sleigh with ~~two~~ horses, 1/  
Cart & one horse 9d  
Cart or Waggon with two horses 1/  
Waggon, coach or chaise with 4 horses 1/6  
Horned animals 3d. Sheep & hogs 1d.  
First notice of Carriages is here.

M. 9. 123.

"Bottlers of Wheat Flour" by law of 1752  
to brand their name on cask. The "Bottlers"  
seemed to be packers — not millers perhaps.  
To have the flour of due fineness, &c; & to put on the  
correct tare, or others to do it, seemed to be work of bottlers.  
No rule as to quantity of flour in a barrel.

Const. 11. 134.

Casks 1725. Dry Casks — hhd. Tierces, &c.  
Barrels 30 inches long, 25 in bilge, 22 in head.  
Right barrels to hold 31 1/2 Gallons — not over or under  
more than 1/2 gallon.

M. 9. 292

Packers to put not over 4 half heads of pork in  
a barrel; and not over 2 skins of beef. To  
be well "trodden down" — 1/2 bushel salt to a barrel.

Severe & cruel Slave Laws

Bills of Public Credit — 40,000 £  
ordered in 1723. This seems the first issue  
to pass as proclamation money. Bills from 1/ to 3 £.  
Counterfeiting made felony without benefit of clergy,  
1727. 274,760 £ in bills ordered. More afterwards.  
Many emissions in French war.



# 16 New Jersey Laws.

<sup>misc. g.</sup>  
<sup>p. 297</sup> *Q. Qs. Law of Aug 12. 1758. Paymaster may procure "50 good large strong sharp fierce dogs" & supply them with food equal to 10 mens allowance in quality; the dogs to be disciplined & employed in the service, as the Major Genl. Officers shall direct. It is suggested that dogs would be useful in discovering the enemy in swamps & among rocks & mountains, in their secret retreats; & assist the troops in pursuing and attacking them."*

Pennsylvania Laws - see (consolidated). 1. 309. 326.

<sup>misc. 5. 123.</sup> Pennsylvania Bills, & Currency.

Pennsylvania issued paper money first in <sup>misc. 6. 331.</sup> 1723, 15,000 £, and also 30,000 £, & more <sup>misc. 6. 331.</sup> issuing it remitted, <sup>misc. 6. 331.</sup> made the paper equal to gold & silver, & a half per cent. <sup>misc. 6. 331.</sup> price - gold & silver & bills, <sup>misc. 6. 331.</sup> 1729. 30,000 £ ordered - <sup>misc. 6. 331.</sup> 1739 - 11,110 £ as - all the bills out in

<sup>5/8 St. = 8/1 P.</sup> November 1739 were 80,000 £, which as now purchased here, are equal to 50,196 £ sterling. 50,000 £ continued many years - in 1749 the <sup>5/8 St. = 8/1 P.</sup> amount out was 85,000 £ or 53,333. 6, 8 sterling as the Assembly estimated it. £<sup>s</sup>

In 1749. They say silver is 8/6 oz. & gold 6.5. oz.

Committee of Assembly stated 1739 (same that stated above in 1739). That from 1700 to 1709 gold was 5 £ 10. 9. and silver 9/2

1709 to 1723 - gold 5.10. and silver 7/5 if purchased with gold £<sup>s</sup>

1723 to 1726. gold 6.6. silver 8/3 3/4

1726 to 1730 gold 6.3. silver 8/1

1730 to 1738 gold 6.9.3. silver 8/9.

In 1739 gold 6.9.3. silver 8/6 (about 7/8 to dollar)

<sup>misc. 6. 331.</sup> according to above 5/ sterling was 8/ Penn. currency or more. and a dollar was about 7/3. <sup>misc. 6. 331.</sup> at 8/6 oz. a dollar was 7/8. <sup>misc. 6. 331.</sup> at 8/12 oz. a dollar was 7/6.

See Philadelphia Merchants adv. 1742. - <sup>misc. 6. 331.</sup> at 8/6 oz. a dollar was 7/8. <sup>misc. 6. 331.</sup> at 8/12 oz. a dollar was 7/6. <sup>misc. 6. 331.</sup> They fixed money at a bill less than 7/6 in a dollar - about 7/3 - but, here of 8. 7/6. - Gold £ 6.5. oz. Silver 8/6 3/4. <sup>misc. 6. 331.</sup> See New Jersey, p. 14. for earlier. In 1693, a dollar, gold, was 7/10 or more. <sup>misc. 6. 331.</sup> 1721 Dollars only 6/9. see <sup>misc. 6. 331.</sup> misc. 4. 30. (units 7/6.



Miss. 4. 65.

4. 11. 83

u. i. 86.

M. G. 123

p 18.

Musc. B. 158.

Mass. B. 158. Wolves, reward for killing 1702, different in  
different counties; 10¢, 12¢, 20¢, 30¢; 60¢ on Long  
Is. 1708 wolves 5¢ on Long Is. In other counties not so much.  
Wildcat & fox each 3¢. Squirrels on Long Is. 3¢.  
Crow 3¢, blackbirds 4¢ & d. & d. Same  
in Richmond county. Repealed afterwards as  
to small animals & birds



# 18 New York Laws

\* **Bolting Flour.** The city of N. York undertook to regulate the exportation & importation of flour; & to hinder all bolting of flour & baking of bread for exportation by others; that is "they arrogated to themselves the sole bolting, 'baking,' &c. The Assembly 1693, made void all these bylaws & orders of the city, & left bolting of flour, baking of bread, &c. open to all in the province. (The city could before control these things, because all business of the province, almost, was done in the city - every thing exported went through the city, or imported)

Slavery Laws very severe - brutal.

Bills of credit issued - 27,680 £. ordered - they are made a tender - to pass for all debts, &c. the same as the silver current coin

p. 97

Co 1717. 41,500 ounces of Spanish coins value.

Co 1723. 5,350 ounces of plate value.

Co 1744. 3000 £

Counterfeiting is death without clergy

p. 17 In 1771. 120,000 £ Counterfeiting, death. p. 17

In 1706. 5000 £ issued; 1711. 25,000 ounces of plate many more emissions - 1734, 1737, 1739, 1746, 1748 and so continued.

In 1709, 13,000 £ issued at 8/ for an ounce of silver according to Douglass. See 97 page, [Silver at 8/4 oz is the same as 7/6 for a full dollar. see Pennsylvania 16th p.]

Smith says (Con. Tellers, 2. 85.) that 10,000 £ in bills were emitted in 1711 for the Expedition to Canada. The issue of 1709 for a Canada expedition, seems the first emission

\* **Bolting.** Watson's N. York, under 1683 (Bon 8. 407.) says all flour was bolted & packed in the city. Bolting still was unknown. It was done by horse power in N. York & Philadelphia

u. g. 123

M. 2. 232 Flour Barrels. & modern. [See Con & Misc. / 324,

Dr Douglass, speaking of Pennsylvania, in 1750 (see miscel. No. 1. p. 29) says it is a grain colony, and that 5 bushels of wheat yield  $1\frac{3}{4}$  cwt. of flour; and the rest pays for cask and all charges.

I conclude that this is the origin of having  $1\frac{3}{4}$  cwt. or 196 pounds of flour for a barrel. If a man carried 5 bushels of wheat to the miller, he doubtless received a barrel of flour, or for 100 bushels, he received 20 barrels.

Douglass says [p. 24.] that  $3\frac{1}{4}$  bushels of wheat make flour enough for 112 lbs biscuit & pay for baking. — Perhaps Virginia & Maryland wheat is the best, & Pennsylvania next best — weighs 55 to 60 lbs a bushel.

Old Barrels of flour in 17th Cent. (see Prices, David Welton p. 228, 229) weighed as follows: 321, 314, 333, 310 and 320 lbs — that is, these weights included flour and barrel; and the latter were called 40 pounds each — so the flour in each barrel was 281, 274, 293, 270 and 280 lbs. Average about 280 lbs or  $2\frac{1}{2}$  cwt. of flour. It was priced by the cwt. or 112 lbs.



# 20 Delaware Indians.

From Heckewelder's Letters to M<sup>r</sup> Duponceau  
in 1816.

Con. M. 2. 203. Gischuck signifies sun & moon.

Kpawā gischuck — is the moon, or night sun  
Chapahum — is also moon

p. 30. Schawanaki gischuck, is the shadow moon or  
months, answering to March, when the shadow goes up

Chwanā gischuck, is illinc for shadow moon

Con. M. 2. 203. Alank, a star; alankewak, plural, or Alanguak

He & she are both nekama, but

Nekama lenno, means he or this man, and

Nekama ochqueu. " she or this woman

Con. M. 2. 203. Lenno, a man

Wuskileno, a young man

Pilaper, a lad

Pilawesis, a boy

Pilawetit, a male infant.

Kigeyileno, an aged man

Mikilusis, an old worn out man

Con. M. 2. 203. Ochqueu, a woman

Wardochqueu, a young woman

Ochquetschitsch, a girl

Rietit, a female infant

Gichtochqueu, an aged woman

Chanchschisis, a very old woman

Len, lenno, sometimes l signify the male sex

Que, quee, denote the female in compound words

Lenno weechum, or lennochum, is a male quadruped or

Ochque weechum, or ochquechum, is a female do, or she

Lenno wehelle — is a male bird

ochquehelle is a female bird

p. 36. Ch. answers to X of the Greeks & ch of the Germans  
ij — both letters are articulated — the latter as y

Words of Delaware Indians. — Con. Tellisc. 2. 203. 322, Misc. 3. 338.

# Delaware Language

21

Lenri Lenape - the Delawares

p. 36 Wapanachtke - is "men of the East". Delawares apply it to a great family of Indian nations.

p. 32 Wulik, is good.

Walaha. better

Wulisso - fine, pretty

Wulamowagan, truth

Wulatenamuwu, happy

Wulatenamowagan, happiness

Wulapensowagan, blessing

Wulapan - fine morning

Wuliechan - it is good, or well done

Wulittol - they are good

Wulikaw - it thrives or grows well

Wuliechsin to speak well

Wulendaw, to rejoice

Wulamallsin, to be happy

Wulandau } a fine day

Wuligischgu }

Wulapeyu, just upright

Wulisin, he is good

Wulinaxin, to look well

Wulantowagan, grace

Wulatopsnachgat, a good word

Wulissowagan, prettiness

Wullemlen, it is wonderful

Wulithasu, well cut or hewed

Welsit-mannitto, the good spirit

Machtit, bad

Machtitsu, nasty

Mahtesinsu, ugly

Mahtschimannitto } the evil spirit

Mahtchi mahtando }

Delawares have no German W, nor English  
 N, f, or v. - W. in this language before a con-  
 sonant has a whistled sound; before a vowel  
 it sounds as in English.



# 22 Delaware Language

p. 36. ch, guttural, the English cannot pronounce

Wunipach is a leaf

Nach - " a hand

Quiin - " a nut growing on a tree

Wunachquin is an acorn, or a nut of the tree, whose leaves resemble the hand.

M'sim is a hickory nut

Ptuckusin, is walnut

Wapim - " Chestnut

Schauwemin - " beechnut,

Amanganaschquiminschi - Spanish oak or tree with large leaves, shaped like a hand or large hand-leaf-nut-tree

c. & M. 2. 203. Hittuck is proper name for tree

Achpensi, trunk or body of a tree. This is used to make the long word, si being converted into schi

Nuneyunges, a horse.

Awesio - a bed, this furnishes the last syllable ~~ss~~.

Nayundam, to carry a burden, furnished the rest,

Pal or Pel prefixed to words, denotes something wrong, bad,

M. at the beginning of a word often denotes something bad.

Machit, bad, } - so Metchi and melih corruption

Medhick, evil } Mactamso - Devil

Machtageen to fight, to kill

Machtapan, a bad morning,

&c.

Gook or Gookses, is common ending of reptiles

Achgook - a snake

Suckachgook, black snake (from suck, or suk <sup>black</sup>)

Mamalachgook, spotted snake

Asgaskachgook, green snake

Meek is ending of Fishes

for. Namao - a fish

waschilameek, a spotted fish, meaning trout

Wisameek - a fat fish, meaning catfish

Suckameek - a black fish

Lennameek chubfish, small steamed that are fresh

# Delaware Language

23

Ooch is father - nooch my father - he differs from Edwards - thinks words can be used without the pronoun, my, thy, &c. as father, child, &c.

Oallemous - beast. n'dallemous, my beast. nitschan, child. n' nitschan, my child. Wetoochwink, is father also

Lenni, lenno, illenoh, ~~Illinois~~ illenow, & Illinois seem to have same derivation and are connected with idea of men, nation, &c.

Lenni, Delawans apply to first created things.

Lenni haeki, their words for high lands, that is, original lands.

Lenni nittuck - Trees on high lands, or original trees.

Lenchasqueem, from Lenni & chasqueem. Corn.

Lennalachksital, from Lenni, &c. Beans

Lenkscheley, from Lenni & Kschatey, Tobacco, meaning original corn, beans, tobacco.

Lennikby, the Linden tree, from Lenni, and

Wikby, which means a tree whose bark peels easily. Ropes are made of it, & roof sides of huts.

Lennikgawon, original house or hut - from

Wikheen - to build, & gawon, a house with a flat roof.

Lennasqual. (Minsi) means a grass that has grown on the land from the beginning

Schwanrockasqual, means white men's grass, as Tennoth, &c.

Lenni nrbe, is pure water

Leneyachkican, a fowling piece - a first fire arm, first they ever saw.

Tetupatachgat - a rifle

Lenachsiinnall, common stones, every where,

Lenachpoan, common bread; Achpoan, bread.

Lenachgook - a common snake, seen every where

Lenachum, the original common dog

Sakinnee, a chief

Tamachican, hatchet

Endings in ican, hican, Kschican denote a sharp instrument for cutting.

Pachkschican, a knife

Pkuschican, a gimlet, which cuts holes.

Tangamican, a spear, sharp pointed

Poyachkican, a gun or instrument that cuts forcibly



# 24 Delaware Language

p. 28. Wickwam (both syllables long) a house.

nik, my house; kik, thy house; wicket, his house  
Wikichtit, their houses — wikia, at my house

Wiquahemink, in the house

Wickheen to build a house;

wikpetamok, Let us build a house

Wickpitechik, builders of a house.

Galumet — is not an Indian word.

Poakam, means tobacco pipe

Wampum, beads, is Iroquois & means a marine shell

Papoose, is not used for a child in the Delaware.

Eliwulek & Hewho is above every thing  
Allowilen }

Eliwantowit, God above all

Etanmitowit, means God.

Elewassit, — the most powerful

Eliwitschanesik, the strongest of all

Matta & signify no or not — are prefixed.  
atta }

acpquidhackamike — all over the earth

Diminutives.

Leumotit, a little man (from Leuno

amementit, a little child (from Amemens

Wiquames, a little house (from wiquam

Amocholes, a little canoe

Chis & Ches are sometimes diminutive endings

Augmentatives.

chingue puschie, a large cat

chingewilend, a tall stout man

chingotaeney, a large town (chingue otaeney,

chingi wigwam, a large house

chingamochol, a large canoe

chingachgook, a large snake

michonschuanes, a large knife (from Kschicam, knife

# Delaware Language

25.

- p. 28 { Otney, a town  
Otaehink or Utanink, from or in the town,  
p. 28 { Sipro, river  
Sipruunk, to or into the river  
m' bi. water  
m' bink, in the water.  
p. 28 { Hacki, earth  
Hakink, in or on the earth.  
Awonagame, heaven  
Awonagamewunk, in Heaven  
Wachtschunk, from the hill, &  
Hitqink, on or to the tree  
Ochunk, at his father's.

Minisink } These and others are Indian names  
Moyamensing } of places, and are in "what  
Passyunk } we might call the local case".

Nanitzi. I eat — Ngauwi, I drink  
Nanipawwi, I stand, — N. tschittanesi, I am strong  
N. tufipoco, I am wise — K'daholel, I love you  
p. 32 { Pisellisu — soft N. dagotschi, I am cold

Pisalatuppre <sup>soft shell</sup> tortoise.

Lew true Birchi, yes.

attonne lewi, not true. Lecheen, to live

N. dellowowi, I am a man. Lechewon, breath

N. tsehu, my friend. Nitis, close friend

Gepochat, a fool. Gepsochatschik fools

Leppoat, wise, Leppoatschuk wise men

Sokelaan, it rains.

Peelhaegwon, it thunders

Sasapelehellen, it lightens

Choppoeat — water is deep

Tatituppecat, water is shallow

Pulpecat — deep dead water, in a cove.

Kschachem, wind

Lowannachen, N. wind

Schawanaachen, S. wind

Wundechemneunk, In the west

Gachpatteyauk, In the east

[See word for east p. 31. 36]



## Delaware Language

elioschhaegwot. clear sky

Koschiechpecat. clear, pure water

Achgunhocquat. cloudy

2.3.1. Packemum. Dark

Yumi. this. neumi that

Wullih. yonder

Wachelumi. a far off. Wachelumat. far

Pechuat. near. Pechuwioe' near

yu undachqui. this way, to this side

Icka undachqui. to you side

Wollih tato. beyond that

Clagachen. it (canoe) is grounded

Toluwihilla. it has sunk

Seelpook. at day break

Amem. Fishhook

Achquaneman. a bush net

Atameshicem. a fish spear

Panwum. open the door

W Biak. a whale

Wolium ~~Go~~ oakhemink. at the white oak run

Enda. Gochgochgachen. at crossing or fording place

Enda. Pachtscharunge. at the Narrows.

Aleechek achsinink. at the big rock.

Sikhemink — at the salt spring

Pachseyink — in the valley

Wachtschink. on the hill

Yapewi — on the river bank

Gamink. on the other side of the river

Tekenink. in the woods

Eli springeek. on the flat (or level upland)

Kackkitaanink. in the field

Pockhepockink — at the creek between 2 hills

Meratheink. on the Island

Enda. Lechaunme. at the forks of the river

Sakemink — at the mouth of the river

Ti. Nupseeunk — at the cold spring

# Delaware language

27

- Gawehink. In the place of fallen timber  
Mil. Gwe. i. mili, give me; milineen, give us.  
Suppinguall. tears.  
Kehella, yes; matta, no; ta, no  
Atta ta. no, no; Tagn, no, not  
Otenink, from the town.  
Anween? who? somebody.  
N. dochqueum. my wife  
Achgeuchsu. he is drunk  
Uehgepingwe. he is blind  
Achgepehe. he is deaf  
4:32. Lopsu — he is naked  
Mammanunxu. he is angry  
Sakiman. he is a chief  
4:29. Tipaas ahen; Tipatit, a chicken  
Tscholens, a bird; Tscholentit, little bird.



28 Translation of Rev. David Geisberger's Grammar  
of the Leni Lenape or Delaware Indian language;  
by P. S. Duponceau, 1816, with a preface

Words to be pronounced according to the German.

Delawares have no f nor r. except a few who used  
r. instead of f.

mo, an article in the Delaware & Massachusetts language.

p. 25 { Sipo. river, creek, water. Sipunk. to or into water  
albi. water. mbink, in the water

Wachtschu. hill or mountain; Wachtschunk, to or from H.

Uachtschikamigunk.; in the hole, in the ground.

p. 25 Nacki, earth, ground; kakink, in or on the earth

Hakehacan, a field or plantation.

W. dakehacan, my plantation

K. dakehacan - thy plantation.

W. dakehacan - his plantation

N. dakehacanena, our plantation

K. dakehacanena - your plantation

W. dakehacanowawall, their plantation

Hakehacanall - plantations

Menachgaguall - fence rails

Siposall - rivers, creek p. 25

Wickwahemall. houses p. 24

Uteneyall - towns p. 25

Achsinall. stones

Amochodall, canoes

Kitoaltewall. ships

Animate { Lennowak - men

Plurals { Ochqnewak women

Amangameguak, large fishes

p. 29 Piprosak. hens, fowls

Achsinaminischik, sugar trees.

Tsquallak. frogs p. 30

Pocholensak birds

Nitquak or Hitgook, trees

In ik { Wikhetschik, cultivators of the earth  
Derived from verbs. { Wikemossischik, laboring people  
Pemsitschik. Those who are going  
Peyatschik. Those who are coming  
Elauwitschik. hunters

# Delaware Indian Words

29

Yagawan, a hut — Tipas, a hen [p. 28, 27]

Tipasigawan — a hen coop

Mosogawon — a cow house

Pitawickham — front roof of a house

Patamowigawan, Gods house (Patawamos, God.)

Machtapan — bad weather

Pallalogasowagan, crime

Mattalogasowagan, evil deed

p. 28. Sipolit, little river or brook

Kitguttit, little tree

Adjectives are few. Adjectives with us are verbs with the Indians.

Kallamwi, eternal; Wulelendamwi, merry

Oganchssawi, good, kind; Wulelendam, to rejoice

Oganchsin, to be good; Wschitschangwi, spiritual

Hakeyiwi, corporeal; Wschitschank, spirit.

Hakey — body; Ahualtiwi, loving.

Wekiewi, hearty; Pilsewi, clean, chaste

Wdekin, the heart; Pilsin, to be clean, chaste

Allowwi, snore; Kungwi, stumbling

Schawewi, weak, tired; Mboioi, mortal

Awendamowi, painful; Mboagan, Death.

Machtamallessuwi, sick; Moschiwi, clear, luminous

Staphwi, by night; Petapan, Day breaks

Epschguniwi, by day; Petapaniwi, at break of day

Wuschgingk — face; Wewatamow, wise

Wuschgingwi, face to face; Lengomewi, friendly

Wonattamowi, weak; Schawachgapewi, honest

Tachpachiwi, little, low; Wilawa, rich, valuable

Askiwi, new; tangitchewi, humble

Scatterwi, burning;

p. 31. Teket — cold; Gaschtek, ripe, cooked, done

Kschittek, warm; allohak, powerful

Mequk, bloody; Meeket, large, great

Esseeri, stony, flinty; Ktemaki, poor, miserable

Wingiwatek, of good smell; Schewek, weak, tired.

p. 31. Wisawek, yellow;

Wapelechen, white —

Asgask, green —



## Delaware Language

Allowiwi wulit - more good, i.e. better  
 Mchiqui great; allowiwi m'chek, greater  
 Wakhellemat, wide; allowiwi wakhellemat, wider  
 Ika, yonder, Ikalissi, further  
 Eluwi wulit, the best, the most good  
 Eluwantowit, God above all  
 Eluwassit, - the most powerful  
 Eluwitschitanessit, the most strong.  
 Eluwi. is most or the most.

Inanimate - takes in trees & large plants

Inanimate, includes annual plants & grasses

Animate Inanimate

Pilsit, pure — pilpik, pure clean

allowat, strong — allohak, strong

p. 31. Gunaxit, great, long; Gunagot, great, long  
 Geschiechsit, pure, holy; Geschiechek, pure, holy  
 olletrit — bad, wicked; medhik, bad, wicked  
 tenktitit, the little; tengettik, the little.

Days are computed by nights -

Ngutlokeuni, one night

Nuktokeuni ~~and~~ one night

Nischogunak, two nights

Nachogunak, three nights, &c

Tchogunak, — nights.

Months are reckoned by moons.

Ngutti gischuch, one month; Nischa gischuchek, 2 mo.

Years from seed time, from ripe corn, &c.

Ngutti gachitew one year; Nischa gachitew 2 years

Corr. Mar. Monthly

II. 361.

p. 28 Anixi gischuch, Squirrel month (January)

p. 28 Tsqualli gischuch, Frog month, (February)

p. 20. cuchoamowi, g. Shadow month (March)

Quitauweuhewi g. Spring month (April)

Tauwinipen — beginning of summer, May (ripe, summer)

Kitschiripen — Summer — June

Gugatambewi g. July

Al. 12. 15. Sikanuweuhewi g. Deer month, August "Deer are fat in Haverhill and Astoria". C. & M. 2. 204

Kitschitachquoak g. Autumn month (September) [Tachquoak - autumn]

Pooxit — month of vermin, October

Wisch gischuch — snow month, November

Mechahocque — cold month, December, (cold makes trees crack)

# Delaware Language

I. ne - kiluna or niluna, we  
 Ki, thou - Kilawee - you  
 Neka or nekama, he or she - Nkamaawa, they

Auween, who? - Kekue or ta. what?  
 Aweenik, who? pl. - tooon. - this  
 ork, Mikik, those - wa, nam, null, that  
 Warri - all - ni, yuk, yullick, there.  
 Warri auween, every man; alende, some

Verbs & conjugations. (occupy most of the work.)  
 Adjective Verbs

Kineu, it is sharp - Guneeu, it is long } p 30  
 Kineep, it was sharp - Guneeep, it was long }  
 Maichken, it is red - M'chen, big, large }  
 Maichkeep, it was red - M'chap, it was big }  
 Gachteu, it is dry - Teel, it is cold } p 29  
 Gachteep, it was dry - Teeep, it was cold }  
 Poguitillen, it is broken - Pirneri oblique  
 Pisger, it is dark - Pimihillen, it is oblique  
 Takpeep, wet, damp - Winkten, it is done (cooked)  
 Takpeep, it was wet - Wisaweu, yellow } p 29  
 Waktshen, crooked - Woapere, white }  
 Wacker, soft, delicate - Suckeer, black }  
 Acheweu, bushy - Suckeeep, it was black }  
 Achgamen, broad - Waselen, clear, light }  
 Wackanew, it is mild - Achgiguwen, to be lively }  
 Wackanup, it was mild - Ngagiguwe, I am lively }  
 Achgumen, cloudy - Gischachteu, it is clear, light }  
 Moschachgen, bat, base - Gischuteu, it is warm }  
 Pimochqueu, turned, twisted - Gischuwen, it is warm }  
 Sabbeleee, it glitters - Kschillanden, it is hot }  
 Schawwitten, it is faded - Wapareu, easterly } p 25  
 Schillen, he is cool - Wandchenneu, westerly }  
 Tschitanew, it is strong - Louareu, northerly }  
 Memeechartin, to be barefoot - Schawaneu, southerly }  
 Achurpiskew, quite dark - Gachpattyeu, S. Easterly }  
 Mesitcheyeu, whole, entire - Pagatschateu, full }  
 Pongron, Dry - Pikhillen, it is torn }  
 Ponguitillen, it is dry - Pimachtelingue, squint-eyed }  
 Pohguitillen, it is broken - Chitqueu & Deep water }  
 Schachachgan, straight, even - Chappecat }  
 Wschachen, smooth, glossy - Tachingen, woody }  
 Tonaguitillen, it is open - Assiskayeu, marshy, muddy }  
 Wulapayeu, upright - Gundassikayeu, deeply marshy }



## Delaware Language

## Adjective verbs

- Sasapeekhasu - speckled - Schiphasu. spread out  
 Waliechtschessu } hollow - Schipceenasop. it was extended  
 Puchtschessu } (as a tin) - Piselisso, it is wrinkled [incl.  
 206  
 p. 25 Piselid tulpe. a sea tortoise } - Pimochkhasu, moved, stirred  
 } skin wrinkled  
 Olachitu, Olachitito. bad - Oshakiso, to be poor.  
 Machtitso sipo, a bad creek - Wulisso, good, handsome p. 21  
 } to cross  
 Olachitinsu. he is ugly, dirty - Wulitissin, to be good  
 Walhasu. He is buried - Kulilissi. I am good  
 Ollessian. naked - Kulilissi. thou art good  
 p. 17 Sopsu. naked - Wulilissi. he is good  
 Ollessinu. whole - Wulilissichumimena. We are good  
 Lusasu - burned - Wulilissichemo. you are good  
 Linxasu. Melted - Wulilissowak, they are good  
 Gaschrasu. Dried - wapou. white  
 Auehzu. wild - Itwapsi. I am white p. 31.  
 Wiste - he is fat - wapsid, white person  
 winin? Wrin. it is ripe (corn) - Wapsitschik, white persons  
 Wnoop, it was ripe. p. 38  
 Alokeu. lean  
 Knequon, hard, difficult - Wipieckku. rotten wood  
 Langan, easy  
 Kopachkan, Thick (above) - Schwon. salt, or sour  
 Kopachkiso. thick (aside) - Achewon. strong, spiritous  
 Achgepinguot, blind - Kschuppan, blunt, dull  
 Achpeguot, wounded - Thitpan. - bitter  
 Quachachgat, Deep (as a hole) } wingan, good tasted  
 } a canoe  
 p. 31. Olackken. red  
 p. 31. Waktshiechen. the road is crooked.  
 Pegriecken, broken to pieces  
 Taeguatten. It is frozen  
 p. 26 Packemum. Dark  
 Pawelemin. to be rich  
 Amangi, great, big, large  
 Olacheli, much, many  
 Olachelook, they are many  
 Maechgilik, the great  
 Olachtit. bad  
 Wulittol, they are good  
 Alett. rotten

## Adverbs -

### of place -

yun here — icki, talli, there  
 Palliwi, elsewhere — undackqui, this or that way  
 Allamwague, within — wasgitochik, & above, at the top  
 Ta, tanni, where? — wackkunk  
 Matta ta, nowhere — Kotschemunk, abroad, without  
 Eguiwi (hacking) under (ground) — Nada, yonder  
 Li, to, to the, thither — Pescho, near, wulik, yonder  
 yawi, on one side — wahhelemah, far  
 Ickali, thither — Gochpiwi, from the water  
 Ender, whither — Wtellenhawannink, toward the right  
 Wapahimink, behind, } Lemmahawannink, toward the left  
                                     backwards

### Time.

Yacke, now — Pachhaguke, at noon  
 Wlaque, yesterday — Walacaniwi, in the evening  
 Gaiwitti, slowly — Abtschi, yaneui, always  
 Likhigui, about the time — Lappi — again  
 Gunigisepek, daily — Wusken, lately  
 Pecho, soon — Attihasschi, never  
 Patamse, often — Arniga, along time  
 Petschi — until —  
 Yucke petschi, till now —

### of Quantity.

Mecheeli much — allowiwi, more  
 Mecheelok many — Wsami, too much  
 Mechelgik, great many — tepf, enough  
 Nisoca, very — tachittas, tatchen, little  
 Ausa mecheli, very much — Keechitta, little  
 Michaquiecken, high water — Alande — some  
 Gunen — long — Wraacki in abundance  
 Achganen, broad — tangitti, small, little  
 Bobacheen, thick — Sangettu, small, little  
 Taquetto short — Waskeyok, thin

### of Quality.

mayawi, right, rightly — wogee, thin  
 Schachachgen, right, exact — leu, true  
 Kisni — secretly — Cippi, again  
 Moschiwi, — cleanly — Schawi, immediately  
 Moschpecat, clear water  
 Moschachgen, clear, not turbid



## Delaware Language.

Adeloubs - continued. (many sorts omitted)

Goham, Kehella, woak, Yes - Matla, attar, ta, no, not.  
 Atta larchi - no, never - Pot, piteet, eet, perhaps  
 Kitschiwi - truly - Na schachki, so far  
 Nachgiechen, against, contrary - Tachquiwi, together  
 Tckailin - further - Aingwa, long,  
 Awossi. { beyond, over }  
 Awossieyey { the other side }  
 Alapper - tomorrow -  
 Awossake - behind the house -  
 Awossenaachk, that side of the house -  
 Awossachtenne, over the hill }  
 over there }  
 Tchiwi, through  
 Elinguechink, before me -  
 Elinguechink, before him  
 Gamink, over there, over the water  
 Gopene, about, thereabouts  
 Goham, shallow (water)  
 Mattago - no  
 Mliegui, far off  
 Mechinui, large, big  
 Meteriechink, on earth  
 Nachpi - with  
 Nahik, under the water  
 Nahwi, above the water  
 Nutschi, at the beginning  
 Netami, the first  
 Tachtachean, steep (hill)  
 Tetauwiwi, between  
 Tassi, how?  
 Untsch, of, by  
 Undach, here, this way  
 Undachgamen, the side of the water  
 Wochgatschik, up there, above  
 Yapewi, on the <sup>low</sup> river bank  
 Yapechen, along the bank  
 Gumatin, to belong, or tall (from Gumat, long)  
 Nahimem, to go down (the river)  
 Nallahkemen, to go up (the river)

Atta keeku, nothing  
 Atter amween, nobody

Achgameu, over against

Bischi, yes, willing by

cheveli, much

chuppeeit, { deep water }  
 { rough water }

eliwi, both

Equiwi, under

Gintsch, if

Gunch, along while

Husca, much

Huscateek, very much

Nackung, above

Nacking, under

Lawat, long ago

Lelawi, halfway

Pechot, soon

Pechuwat, near

Palliwi, elsewhere

Packantschi, fully

Pili, another

Pili keeku, other things

Deatsch, why?

Duin, long

Duenek, short

Wak, and, also

Werni, all

Nallahik, (above) (the water)

# Delaware Language

35

## Prepositions.

Li. liwi. to — Tuppisgauwi. } against  
 quandaeh, this side — Thisqui } over  
 Ta permi, about — tetauwiwi, between  
 Eli — because — Pechotschi, nearby  
 Wtenk, after, at last — Wentschi, of by, from  
 Yushacke, to here — Teechi quite  
 nye scki so long — Teechi matta, not at all  
 Seki, petschi, until Alike, but, for,  
 tiyemee — of, only.

Wochgidhackamique — on the earth  
 Wochgitaque — on the top of the house  
 Awosseruppeque, over the lake

## Conjunctions.

Wak, and — schuk, but — yaldchi, yet  
 Scki, or Auwiyeui, yet — Quomma, although  
 Schak, but Eli, Wentschi, because  
 Wakatta, nor N. telli, that I; K'telli that thou  
 yakkepetrini till now. Ickalini, farther.

(He mingles the parts of Speech strangely.)

Printed in Transactions of the American  
 Philosophical Society, Vol III. New Series  
 1830



36 Indians. - from Heckewelder

p. 21 Whistle W. is not much unlike the English  
 m. 3. 337. sound, Wts. in what, but not so round  
 or full. ~~and~~ rather more whistled. This is  
 when before a consonant. It is a soft whistling.  
W before a vowel is pronounced as in English.

p. 22, 20 Ch is a strong guttural, something like Greek  
 m. 3. 337. Ch, & can hardly be pronounced by an Englishman  
 - as in Chasquem (Indian corn); Cheltot (many);  
 Ches (askin); Chanchschis (old woman); &c.  
 Nimaektak (brethren) may be written for the English  
 Nemaughtok, but this will seldom answer.  
 English have written Indian words more  
 incorrectly than the French.

[Gramm. fish. p. 22,  
 m. 3. 300. Names of Sipu. or River of Fish. So Heckewelder  
 says the Indians, in emigrating East, (the Lenape)  
 called the Mississippi, where they found the  
 Menquwe, or Iroquois.

Alligewi Sipu. So the Delawans name the Alleghany  
 river

p. 31, 21 Wapanaacki or Eastlanders has been corrupted  
 m. 7. 266 into Openaki, Openagi, Abenagui's  
 Abenakis

Manicani have had many different names.

Mohicans. Loskiel calls them

Mahikander - The Dutch named them

Mourigans } The French named them

Mahigans }

Mohiccons }

Mohuccans }

Mohigans }

Mohickanew }

Schatchooks }

River Indians }

are English names - This  
 in a note.

Mohicanittuck. So Heckewelder calls Hudsons River.  
 says the River was so named by Indians (Eastern)

Hackhack is a gourd, & a gourd bottle, & thence  
 a glass bottle

p. 39. Manachachtanient - so H. calls N. Y. Island.

Machtitschwanne, is said to mean a cluster of Islands  
 with channels every way. Note. Thought to have been  
 applied to Massachusetts Bay (wrong)

# Indians from Heckewelder

37

Lenape-wittuck. So the Delawares are said to have named the Delaware river. A Note says Wittuck means a rapid stream, when placed at the end of another word, though singly it means tree. The note by Duponceau, perhaps

p. 34. Yengeese. Indian name for English - whence Yankees, says a note

Nanticoke - They called themselves Nentego. Delawares called them Uncehtgo - both words mean tide-water people, or seashore settlers.

Pegquots & Mahicanni are the same nation Heckewelder thinks

Names, proper, of Indians are in general given after animals, sea or fishes and reptiles. Also names from personal qualities & appearance; & sometimes from fancy & caprice. They often assume a new name.

Keequenake - they named the place where Philadelphia stands - meaning "The grove of long pine trees"; or with English sounds, Kooek-wen-aw-koo.

Indians have proper names for towns, villages, mountains, streams, valleys, and for all remarkable spots, as those where grates, musketts, snakes, &c. are plenty. These names are an allusion to such particular circumstances.

They named Wap-pen, Miquon, a quill, from his name Penn. They just named the Europeans in Virginia Wapsid Lenape or white people; afterwards meehanschicah, long knives, on account of their swords



## Indians - from Heckeelder

## Names - continued

p. 37.

m. 6. 282

In New England they tried to imitate the name English, which they pronounced Yengees. They also called them Chauguahock, or men of Knives. Afterwards the Allogans called them Tschachgoots (not explained)

In middle Colonies, later, they called the English Schwanack, or salt beings, or bitter beings. p. 32 Schwan is a word for sour, sharp, salt, bitter things

Quakers they called Muckels - could not sound the T. About the time of revolutionary war they called Mechanichian or (long knives) the people of Virginia Chanschican and of the middle states.

Yengees - was applied then unto New Englanders, which were generally through the country called Yankees, which is nearly the same with Yengees. They considered the New Englanders less cruel than the Virginians or long knives. Saggewash, they called the proper English.

## Food of Indians

Game killed; Fish; maize, potatoes, beans, pumpkins, squashes, cucumbers, melons - and from wood, plants, fruits, nuts, berries.

Indian Corn, they make of it: - - - - - Excellent

- 1 Pollage, by boiling it with fresh or dried pounded meat, dry beans, dry pumpkins & chestnuts. Sometimes sweetened with maple sugar
- 2 Boiling ~~wat~~ maize, the wasted kernels of hickory nuts. The nuts are pounded, water mixed, & the shells separate, & the liquor is like milk in color.
- 3 Bread they make of greencorn in the milk; and of corn ripe & dry. The latter is pounded & sifted & kneaded into dough, & baked in cakes in the ashes. They often mix with the dough, boiled pumpkins, dry beans or chestnuts, boiled; dried venison pounded, whole berries, sugar, &c. - The greencorn bread is made of pounded or mashed corn, & baked in the ashes in corn leaves.
- 4 Pin-tamocan or Tammamane, is blue sweetish corn, parched in hot ashes till it is roasted, then sifted & powdered into flour. They carry this on journey & take it with water.

Indians - from Heckewelder

39

Twakachshawu - water lizard  
Glicornian, Indian tobacco.

Cor. g. 347 Scalping, Indians say, has been a practice  
for ages. The scalps are brought home as  
trophies.

Remedies.

Cor. g. 244 They use barks of various trees - make pills of bark.  
Have many superstitious practices - believe in  
witchcraft - give emetics & cathartics.  
For rheumatic affections they bleed & sweat.  
The sweating oven accommodates several persons.

The Indian Physicians are more free  
from fanciful theories than those of any other  
nation. Their sciences are founded in observation  
& experience. They are of both sexes & take pains  
to acquire a knowledge of the virtues of plants.  
They are apt to give great doses, but in general  
their practice succeeds pretty well; & they are  
well skilled in curing wounds & bruises. Mr H.  
together with white men & women had been healed by them.  
They will heal almost any wound.

There are jugglers & impostors among them  
who profess to be doctors.

Nocharacorsul is the Iroquois name  
for Round Hog

Pauksit - Delaware for Round-foot

p. 30. ~~Manhachtanienk~~ means this land  
where ~~we~~ all became intoxicated. We  
have changed this into Manhattan

Beson. liquor, and a medicinal draught

Delawares - Jefferson says, call themselves Lenape. Had formerly  
5 Tribes - 1 Chichewocki, on W. side of Delaware, 2 Wamunee  
in N. Jersey from Raritan to Sea; 3 Munsey on upper streams of Delaware  
4. Wabinga or River Indians [Wapshingers] or Mochickandans, between  
Delaware & Hudson's River. 5. Mahiccon or Manhattan, on Staten  
Island, York Island, Long Island, pt. of N. Y. & Conn. from Hudson R. to River  
from highland to Sound. - North of Delaware, were Mingoes, Iroquois  
or 5 Nations. Called by Indians South, Alamanack.









Old Mansions of England } Plates  
By Joseph Nash. 2 Series, 1840. } only.  
In the Astor Library, N. York

Hall, Littlecotes, Wilts. Shows a Hall or room  
with men, women & children, in old costumes.  
Also dogs. <sup>M. 9. 341</sup> A long table, with bulbous legs; top is all,  
<sup>M. 2 210, 61</sup> no leaves or folds. Walls & ceiling ornamented,  
<sup>M. 11. 329</sup> Against the walls hang guns, swords, pikes, coats  
of armor, &c. Fireplace has a pair of audacious imit.  
The men seem to have long wigs & coats down almost to  
the knee. — must have been in time of Charles II. or later.

Hall, Moat House, Lenthall, Kent.

In the Hall people are sitting at the long table,  
a servant waiting on his knees; others standing.  
<sup>M. 9. 67</sup> The kneeling servant is holding a fowl on a spit, ~~or~~  
on something, & the master is carving with a knife  
in one hand, & holding a leg with the other. The master  
<sup>M. 12 274</sup> sits in a large chair, the others on seats without backs  
<sup>M. 9. 57</sup> The dog stands by. Fire is burning in the fireplace.  
Pairs of dogs are seen in fireplace. Deers horns  
are plenty on the walls, with pictures, armor, &c. This  
is older than the preceding. [Did not people eat on stools & forms?] <sup>M. 9. 67</sup>

Chapel of the preceding Moat House is a room.

The family are then and one or two others, besides  
Priests. This was in days of ruffes, worn by men & women,  
<sup>M. 9. 341</sup> There are three dogs in the chapel. A man & woman  
standing which I do not understand.

Drawing Room, Broughton Castle, Oxfordshire.

Ceiling & Seals ornamented — Chairs have thick  
<sup>M. 1. 27</sup> stuffed bottoms — 8 inches thick, I judge. Pundilions  
in the fireplace have a bird for the head or top. The  
fire place & its jambs comes out into the room 2 feet or more.  
<sup>Misc. 9</sup> + this projection continues up to the ceiling, & is ornamented  
<sup>409.</sup> in good taste. The mantelpiece projects considerably, and  
is sustained by pilasters. At the farther end of the room is  
a piece of furniture, perhaps 2 feet deep or more, 6 feet long  
and 4 or 5 high, with two shelves or horizontal partitions  
on which are cups & other vessels; and on the top are  
plates & other vessels, apparently, or perhaps ornaments.  
In one corner is something built up — inside does not appear



Wroxton Abbey, Oxfordshire (in possession of some family.) A Hall <sup>or house</sup> appears with many portraits and pictures against the walls. Andirons with bulbs at the top & fire burning in the fireplace. The wainscot work goes up as high as the ~~granite~~ <sup>mantle</sup> piece. Sides above, & the overhead, seem plastered & ruffs worn. Every man here & elsewhere has a sword, seven boys. Girls & boys dressed much like older ones. M. 2. 2106 long table on one side of the hall - no folds. Hall lighted by a sort of chandelier (no glass about it) suspended from the ceiling.

Gallery, Hardwick Hall. Derbyshire.

A couch in it which has a head at one end, like the back of a chair, but no side or foot pieces - no back. It is like a bed for one person, with high head to it. M. 2. 2106 Tables here & elsewhere have no folds - large carved legs.

In the Presence Chamber, in Hardwick Hall, two men are strewing rushes or straw on the floor.

Grand staircase in this Hall, very broad, and men & women descending, with ruffs and trunk breeches; women have fardingales also, & something falls from the neck back, very long with a girl to hold up the lower end. Gowns not all open in front, some seem to be tied or fastened in several places.

M. 9. 341. Dogs are in all Halls & in almost places at play, lying down, &c.

Andirons are sometimes much ornamented in front. Fires are of wood. I see no creepers.

M. 2. 262. M. 12. 276 Chairs all have a cushion, or stuffed bottom, very many have carvings; the seat is fringed around the lower edge.

M. 2. 262. M. 12. 276 Seats to sit on without backs have same thick bottoms & fringe. Stools.

M. 12. 274. Tables. I find some with rich coverings hanging low on the sides. No carpets on floors.

A piece of furniture in a rich room, is handsomely wrought, is about  $\frac{1}{3}$  as high as the room; the lower half or  $\frac{2}{3}$  has two doors in panels. Above them seem to be a shelf with a tankard & platten. On the top are piled old armor & weapons. A lady with a guitar in the room.



## Old English Mansions

Bedchamber at Knowle, Kent. The room is pretty large with a fireplace & a mirror; elegant mantle & work above it to the ceiling; a chair with arms and one without arms, a table covered, and a stool or chair without a back. Looking glass. The bed is in one corner not far from the fire place. There is square woodwork, as cornishes &c. at the top fastened to the ceiling - from this the curtains hang down to the floor around the bed, & a valence round the top outside of the curtains, with a broad fringe. There is a coarse mat or carpet before the fire & coming to the bed, on which is a dog, & a lady standing before a looking glass.

Gallery over the Hall at Knowle, Kent - has a large fire place with pillars & carved work, and iron & firewood. There are men, women & children. Men & boys with trunk breeches; women with ruffs and farthingales. Children playing with pins like nine pins on the floor. A dog. A doll on the floor.

All ceilings are ornamented with lines, & many with figures. Sides are ornamented - perhaps some have tapestry.

Another Gallery at Knowle, Kent. Lights or candles sticks suspended from the ceiling. Tables covered & uncovered; table coverings had a fringe. Chairs with & without arms, & stools or chairs without backs. Portraits on the wall. A sort of sofa, or a chair long enough for two or three, with a back, and arms at ends like a chair. Backed chairs stuffed.

A Hall at Knowle, Kent. Wainscot work in panels up almost halfway - plastering above; some wood or painting in corner, between sides & ceiling or ~~on~~ the top of sides. A long table (with a row of seats behind perhaps) and another table half as long - men, women, dog &c.

See Hall. Miscel. 2. 276. Miscel 7. 86 and 7. 13. Misc. 4. 310  
Con q. 220. Misc. 2. 311.

Gallery - see Miscel 2. 270

Chambers "Information" notices Nash's old Mansions. He says, the Mansions or Halls of 16th Century, have angular projections on the roof, goodly Hall of oak within, a dined floor, oaken tables, spacious fire place



"A cyclopaedia of Domestic Economy"  
by Thomas Webster F.R.S. &c assisted by  
the late Mrs. Parkes. From the last London  
Edition, with notes & improvements by Dr. Reese,  
of New York. New York 1845.

Com. 9. 266.  
M. 11. 156

Woods for household furniture.

Mahogany - grows in Domingo, Jamaica, Honduras,  
Rosewood - grows in Brazil. more expensive  
than mahogany - very hard

Satinwood. Light colour. very expensive

Coromandel wood. - of pale reddish brown &c.

Com. 9. 266.

Cedar. The sweet smelling or pencil cedar (J. Virginia)  
used for drawers, wardrobes. Soft & light. Keeps  
away insects.

Bermuda Cedar - grows at Bermuda & Batavia.

Oak. English now less used than Riga Oak. The  
latter much used.

Com. 9. 266.

Walnut. Native Walnut but little used now.  
Was much used before mahogany. has a beau-  
tiful grain.

Elm, very tough, used for pumps, pipes, coffins, &c

Ebony is black. used for inlayings. Comes from Africa.

Pear Tree. used sometimes for carving, for measuring rules.

Boxwood. used much in instruments

Bamboo - used for chairs, sofas, &c. by Chinese, &c.  
Some brought from east

Rattan, - of which seats & chairs are made; from China &c.

Ivory, Alabaster, Marble, &c.

Com. 9. 363.

Feathers. Those of Geese the best & the best of these  
come from Dantzic & Hamburg  
Feathers of turkeys, Ducks & fowls not so good.

p. 46.

Misc. 237

" 7. 129.

" 4. 310

4. 241

12. 52.

Cabinets were among the curious & ornamental  
articles - much owing to expense on the or.  
They were used as depositories of plate, china,  
coins, medals, curiosities & precious articles.  
The interior had drawers & cells, & sometimes  
concealed places for money or jewels - Outside  
much ornamented [see Buffets, M. 8. 408.]

42. 44

M. 2. 241. 262.

" 7. 88. 129

" 12. 46. 177

Chairs were high backs, stuffed in one long upright  
rammel or filled with wicker work. Seats also  
stuffed & covered with costly materials. Some  
had cushions or pillows on the seats. There were  
long seats with backs & arms, holding several persons.

" Cabinet. Wardrobe or Buffet" Misc. 7. 88. M. 4. 241  
Buffet. see Misc. 4. 241. Misc 8. 408. Side Board M. 4. 241



Tables were simple & rude - but covered with embroidered  
 stuffs, velvets, Turkey carpets, choice tapestry, &c.

Carpets "It is scarcely yet accurate since  
 Com. q. 265. the first appearance of carpets in this kingdom".  
 m. n. 48. He means floor carpets. In Asia carpets are  
 chiefly used to sit & sleep upon. In Europe  
 before the use of carpets, floors were laid with  
 baked boards in the manner called marqueterie.  
 Calus. 7. 129. & kept polished with wax. He refers to best houses.

Sofa, a Persian name - The emperor is a Sophie.  
 Mis. 2. 2. 98. The Sofa was an eastern fashion. He does not  
 " 7. 45. give the time of its introduction into Europe

below Chairs. We say nothing of Rocking Chairs  
Couches. Present shapes are given. Kind of stuffed  
settees. One kind has a head & no back.

*Musc.* 2.214.  
 " 8.408  
 " 9.357.
 

 [The garde robes. R.]  
 Wardrobes for keeping apparel, instead of old  
 chests of drawers formerly used. In wardrobes,  
~~robes~~ are hung up or laid on shelves which  
 drew out. He calls a small wardrobe with  
 folding doors & sliding shelves a press. [See below.

Chests, or boxes often curiously carved in oak  
 Con. 9. 335 tournaments with kings, escutcheons &c were old  
 Misc. 2. 235 articles of furniture; & were originally almost  
 " 2. 245 the only contrivances for preserving clothes,  
 " 12. 52. books, or other valuable articles

Presses for linen are made nearly as wardrobes, with sliding shelves & drawers. See above.

*Chests of Drawers were once universally used; see above. till they have given away to wardrobes, but are still employed*

11.12.276 A Rocking Chair for the sick is given - a queer looking thing.

Japan, Lacker, Varnish seem to be used sometimes, the  
one for the other. <sup>There is a resin called 'Lac'</sup> <sup>Rhus vernice. E. & H. 47.</sup>  
Campier says 1687 - "Lacker used to Japan Cabinets."  
Hed. says 1688 - "The Cabinets, Desks, and any sort of frames  
to be Lacked, are made of fir or pine" Lac runs from trees in Tonquin  
Side Board - Mus. 7. 129. M. 4. 24. { Lac is the sap or juice of a tree, used by Jap. as an  
oil for varnish. See Japanizing Ed. Enc. XI. 52  
Lac is the resinous matter. See. The  
varnish is made of this resin. See. The  
varnish is made of this resin. See. The



p. 50.

Earthen Ware, & porcelain.

3

Romans in England made red pottery.

Earthen ware with a painted glaze came from Arabians (they not the first) into Spain. Fayence ware was made at Fayenza in Italy, a beautiful stone ware. The body was <sup>a</sup>red or white clay, the glaze opaque.

White Fayence was first made at Saintes, France about 1550. Not long after the Dutch produced a similar article, of a substantial make called Delft ware, from the place where it was made; it had not the graceful forms & paintings of the Fayenza ware, made in Italy.

p. 51.

Dutch Delft Ware - The Dutch probably derived their knowledge of the Venetians, & they imported blue & white ware from Nankin. They employed the blue color for ornaments.

Delft Ware is a coarse kind of pottery; so coarse that it had to be made thick, clumsy & heavy. The glaze was of common salt, sand ground fine, oxide of lead, & oxide of tin, the latter giving opacity to the glaze. It resisted the sudden application of heat, & was much employed for tiles to line chimney pieces, &c.

Before the manufacture of European Porcelain, a great deal of the best earthen ware used in England was imported from Delft, or was made at Lambeth, where some Dutchmen had settled about 200 years ago.

White Stone Ware from Staffordshire afterwards superseded the Delft pottery; the former being lighter & more durable. Delft ware is now only made into tiles for some purposes, for matting pots, a few jugs, &c. Formerly there were 20 manufactories of Delft ware at Lambeth; now only one.

M. 13. 7.

Red Pottery - is made of the finest kind of clay of which bricks are made, but prepared in a clay mill. The red color is owing to oxide of iron. It is used for red pans, pipkins, baking dishes & other articles. It does not stand fire well, & cannot be used for many purposes of cooking. Still made in England - has been from time immemorial. Glaze made of litharge of lead. Manganese mixed with it makes a black glaze.



## Old English Furniture.

p. 52

Improvement in Staffordshire Pottery about 1696 by two brothers from Nuremberg. They made of red clay, a new fine kind of earthen ware which they glazed without lead, by the use of common salt. This made a vitreous glare; (so did the lissage of lead.) This glazing is harmless; Owing to jealousy of others they were obliged to leave the country; but a man named Astbury had learned the process of making in every part, & practised it.

b. 52

The Common brown stone Ware was probably the produce of the same period (he does not call the redware, stoneware) having been made in various parts of Europe ever since the 15th century. The manufacture was brought to England (by some Dutchmen) from Holland by some potters who settled at Lambeth. It bears fire or the heat of fire, which the red ware will not do. Is much used for boiling in some countries. Used for chemical vessels, &c. When well made, it will strike fire with steel. It is composed of pipe clay & fine sand, & sometimes broken stone ware ground to powder. In the finer jugs, some calcined flint is added — Stone ware is still made into water-pitchers, soda water bottles, pipkins, crucibles, &c. The best is still made at Lambeth. The grey Dutch stone ware made in Holland, is superior to the English.

White Stone ware made by Astbury, was improved by calcined & ground flints, which he mixed with the clay. It was whiter than before. This was a discovery of accident, about 1720. Astbury saw how white calcined flint was, (some used for a horse's eye) and mixed some with clay " & thus made the first white stone ware " — Next came the improvements of Wedgwood. He made Queensware &c. but no porcelain.

Tobacco pipes are made of best potter's clay which burns perfectly white; hence called pipe clay

[Porcelain was first made in England in 1768, i.e. true porcelain, by an Irishman. Both materials fusible make glass. One fusible & one not make porcelain, intermediate between Pottery & glass, all infusible make earthen ware.]

# Old English Furniture

49

Misc. 7. 113  
Com. 9. 265

Porcelain was first brought to England in 1593-  
taken in a Portuguese ship. It was much admired.  
"Shattered Porcelain" Dryden. First articles seen

Misc. 2. 200  
" 2. 214

Knives called whittles were made at  
Sheffield in 1575. Sold for a penny. The blade  
was stuck into the handle, & they required a sheath  
to be carried; hence called case-knives.

Misc. 19. 262 Knives made to strut as common penknives  
are mentioned in 1650.

See Misc. 2. 184 Forks. He refers to Beckman, Coryate, &c. The  
carver first used forks - not the eater.

## Food of English.

Garden Bean & Windsor Bean, he calls  
the *vicia faba*. One variety is the horse bean.  
Some are used for the table, as the *meuzagen*.  
Whether green or ripe, he does not say.

The Kidney bean (*Phaseolus*) - dwarf or French  
bean & scarlet runner. He says the unripe  
frods of both are cooked whole in England,  
especially the dwarf bean. He says the French  
eat the beans ripe - intimates that the  
English do not. Says nothing about  
shelled green beans.

Delf Ware is common household ware. The English excel in this.  
Porcelain. The French excel the English in this. Tribune

Kaolin of China is derived from the felspar of granitic rocks. Is com-  
mon in some parts of New England, as on shores of Lake Champlain.

Petuntse of China is the fine silicious matrix of granitic rocks. In other coun-  
tries it is superseded by green flint or opaque quartz in fine dust.  
The materials are ground to impalpable dust & made into a cream  
with water. (that is, the felspar & flint.) Tribune.



## "Traité des Poteries"

The Astor Library N.Y.

1 Volumes, and 111 illus. Paris, 1844

First, in which is Modern Pottery, he treats of the common rude Pottery, which he calls tender (brittle?) and varnished - from clay or clay & sand. Varnish or glazing is plombéux (lead). It is cheap in France, 1 doz plates costing 1 franc 60 centimes. This pottery is of a porous texture; fatty substances penetrate them, & the varnish or glazing is injured, & comes off. Used for household utensils & made by peasants. In France clay & sand are mixed, and the varnish is of iron or litharge, mainly, with some other things to make y. clow, brown & green. Is made in England and in most countries.

## 2 Enamelled Potteries ("Poteries émaillées" or Common Faïence (émaillée or stannifère))

It is covered with an opaque enamel (email). It is composed of common potter's clay, marle (marne argileuse) and sand. The clays are washed. The glazing is always opaque & commonly tinny (stannifère, & sometimes is also plombifère). This ware has not much tenacity, yet they are rendered so when struck. The body is porous but this corrected by the thick glazing (email) which covers it, in part. The color of the paste or clay is not seen in the finished articles. He speaks of "email" and "vernis" of this pottery as two things, in one place - but both are opaque or nearly so. Is more durable than the preceding pottery - Plates sell at 2 francs 60 centimes the dozen. - Color not given of the old; now at Paris it is white, & brown, two sorts. The brown stands fire; the white not. He gives the proportions of alumina, silice & a little carbonate of lime; viz. ferruginous alumine 35 to 38; silice 58 to 59; Carbonate 7 to 5. Delft, Faïence has, silice 49, 07. alumine 16, 19; lime 18, 01. Carbonic acid, a little iron & magnesia - The paste has these.

The Glazing of the brown is of minium 52; manganese 7 powder of brick fusible. 41 - Goes through preparations

The email of the white Faïence is composed of oxyd of tin, oxyd of lead sand of quartz, marine salt & soda.

Other compositions for blue, yellow, green, violet, &c. These Faïences can be decorated with painting; but the painting is commonly gross, because the pottery is of too low a price to pay for careful painting (he refers to France.)



Fayence ware. The manufacture of this was begun in France at Nevers, Paris, & other places between 1600 & 1603. Brought from Faenza in Italy as generally supposed. Some say it was invented in France though before known in other countries. Some of the Fayence of France was distinguished in the 17th century.

Fayence was made at Delft in Holland some say as early as 1500, some say later. Until 1600 it was marked with an R. crossed by a sabre viz. all the pieces. Attention was paid to the paste, the enamel and the painting. The latter imitated the Chinese. He refers to the time after 1600 as well as before, when the Dutch Fayence was made with care, & brought to perfection, & and the painting was a good imitation of the Chinese & Japanese porcelain. The Arabs made Fayence pottery in Spain, &c. The Italians made it before 1500.

### 3. Poteries à pâte dure. Hard paste Potteries. The Earthen Ware of England; or fine Fayence, of England & other countries.

This pottery is white & opaque, fine, dense, sonorous, and covered with a crystalline, leaden varnish.

The paste is made of plastic clay, washed, and of silica & quartz beat fine; sometimes a little lime.

The glazing is a crystalline varnish, made of silica from quartz, or even feldspar, from soda, boric acid & lead in the state of minium. This is melted, mixed with water, &c.

This ware can be decorated with paintings, with lustres, &c. It is white & made of white clay, & has many uses. Will not go over the fire, & the varnish is injured by instruments of iron & steel. Some of it is poorly manufactured; cracks in the varnish, &c.

There are three kinds of fine Fayence.

1st the more ancient - named terre de pipe in France.

2d. called in France terre anglaise - known only 60 years.

3d. named half-porcelaine, opaque porcelain, &c. Very hard.

The iron stone of the English is a variety.



## English Pottery &amp; fine Fayence. History.

1713-280 Burslem & Hanley carried on the manufacture of common pottery, which was esteemed enough, ~~the manufacture of Fayence~~, in 1686, when Doct. Plott wrote the History of Staffordshire - to considerable extent. The pottery or vessels were made of good clay of the country; they were varnished, some with marine salt, some with sulphured lead.

The discovery of salt to varnish pottery was discovered near Burslem in 1680 - Towards 1690, the lead varnish, and paste were much improved by two brothers named Elers. They also cast the salt into the fire to give a glazing.

148. About 1685, Thomas Mill, of Shelton, mixed fine clay with fine sand & made a sort of stone ware. Another made it brown by introducing another substance.

There was then 24 ovens at Burslem (viz. 1686.?). The brothers Elers from Nuremberg, discovered near Burslem, a handsome red clay, solid, which they manufactured very secretly; This was 1690, or after, towards end of the 17th century. A man named Astbury by feigning himself an idiot, found out the process, and the brothers then quit Staffordshire and went and founded a manufacture near London.

Astbury between 1700 & 1725 discovered the use of calcined silica, which he put into the paste, but still used a glazing of lead or salt. [This is the first white ware made in England? Was all red before or made of red clay? no. See M-13, 384.]

Page 47. 48 - p. 53.

[This is repeated on next page.]

The distinction between Earthen & Stone ware is indefinite. Ure says - There are two kinds of baked Stone ware, viz 1st Porcelain which consists of a mixture of fusible earths, with some infusible, which become vitrified & translucent in the kiln.

2d. an infusible mixture of earths, which continue opaque. This is Pottery. To this belong Earthenware, Stoneware, flint-ware, fayence, & stoneware.

Compact Stone ware with a painted glaze was first made by Arabians in China, & Spain in 9th Century; then at Majorca; thence the art was carried to Faenza in Italy. Body wh. of red clay & glaze of oxide of lead & tin, & potash and sand. Carried from Faenza to Saintes in France about 1550, and not long after the Dutch made 2d. ware, not so handsome as the Fayence.

[See same next page]



# Pottery

53

See Miscel. No 4. 296. 297

Miscel. 5. 93.

See Delft & English Pottery. pages 47 & 48 of this. Miscel 2. 222

see Earthen Ware p 310. China Ware 311. Tea Ware 312

U. 431 3 Chardin in 17th century found pottery in various parts of China and some of the ware equalled the porcelain of China. Very few made in Germany, & also made there in time of Chardin.

U. 2. 222 Ure's Dictionary of Arts & Crafts Preface dated 1839.

U. 47. 48 56-52 Ure has two kinds of Caked Stone Ware.

- 1st. Porcelain or China Ware, made of fusible & infusible earthy mixtures, which become semi-vitrified or translucent in the kiln. They are either hard & genuine or ~~inferior~~ & spurious.
- 2d Pottery is an infusible mixture of earth, and remains opaque. Several subspecies, as earthen-ware, stone-ware, flint ware, fayence, delft ware, iron stone China, &c

The Stone Ware, which is compact, with a painted glaze, it originated with Arabians in Spain in 9th century. Next flourished at Majorca; and thence went to Italy. Italians imitated it in 14th century. Called *porcellana* from a Portuguese word for cups.

First Italian fabric was erected at Faenza in the Ecc. state. Was usually made of red clay, with an opaque glaze of oxides of lead & tin, and of potash and sand.

White Faience was first made at Saintes in France about 1550: and the Dutch not long after made a similar article, named Delft ware of Delft porcelain. It was substantial, but destitute of graceful forms and paintings of Faience of D. & F.

Common Faience is a strong, well burned, rather coarse grained, stone ware

Earthen Ware, of a coarse description, with common lead glaze, was made at Burslem in Staffordshire in 17th century. Improved by 2 Dutchmen about 1690, who glazed with vapor of salt, throwing quantities of salt into the kiln. Wedgwood made a greater improvement.

## Clays.

Common clay - is impure coarse pottery clay, mixed with iron ochre and sometimes with mica. Less compact and more friable than Plastic clay - is soft but not unctuous - does not begin to be translucent. makes bricks, tiles, & coarse pottery

Pottery Clay or Plastic Clay - is compact, soft, unctuous, ductile, little translucent, not fusible, but becomes quite hard. called pipe clay. It remains white, or if grey before burned, it becomes white in the kiln. Comes from Dorsetshire & Devonshire.

3 Porcelain clay or Kaolin Earth - composed of alumina & silica about equal.

from Ure about Faenza, &c. U. 13. 78.

[Contin. in U. 13. 78.]



# 04 Virginia - from Jefferson's Notes.

dis. 2, p 62 The first settlers were of the English Church, and shewed equal intolerance in this country with their presbyterian brethren who had emigrated to the northern government. Virginia was free only for the reigning sect, not for quakers. By acts of Assembly 1659, 1662, 1693, it was made penal for parents to refuse to have their children baptized; for a master of a vessel to bring a quaker into the State; & those here were to be imprisoned till they should abjure the country; & death for the third return. If no capital execution took place here, as did in New England, it was not owing to the moderation of the Church, or spirit of the Legislature, but to his torridal <sup>English</sup> temper.

"At the commencement of the revolution, two thirds of the people had become dissenters. The laws were still oppressive on them, but one party had become moderate, & the other was determined, and commanded respect. Statutory oppressions on religion were wiped away in 1776. The Convention in May, 1776, declared that religion should be free, but it was not till Oct 1776, that the Assembly passed laws to guard religious rights, & suspended the laws giving salaries to the clergy. The suspension was made perpetual Oct. 1778.

Notes on Virginia were written in 1781 and 1782. Not printed in this country until 1787.

Old laws about heresy, blasphemy, &c. were repealed. When Jefferson wrote I was in relation to these that he made his remark about "20 gods or no gods." "Error alone needs the support of government. Truth can stand by itself." "Difference of opinion is advantageous in religion." "Conscience has made one half the world fools, and the other half hypocrites." He refers to Pennsylvania as a New York where religion had long subsisted without an establishment. He says, "we shall be going down a hill from the conclusion of this war," as to the rights of the people.

"Those who labor in the earth are the chosen people of God, if ever he had a chosen people." "Corruption & moral in the mass of cultivators" "White wage or nation has furnished an example of - Dependence, baseness, subservience & venality." "The workshops remain in Europe."



# Virginia - from Jefferson's Notes

55

He refers to the "Flora Virginica" of our great botanist, Dr. Clayton, published by Gronovius at Leyden in 1762, "calls him a native and resident of this state who passed along life in exploring & describing its plants." — Does he not mean the English Clayton, who wrote in 1688, &c. & resided but a few years in Virginia? Jefferson names several things from Clayton

Jefferson calls *Datura stramonium* (Jamestown weed) a native plant — also *Malva rotundifolia*, and *Sida acutifolia*,

Tuckahoe; he gives its botanical name *Lycopersicon* <sup>tuberos.</sup> *esculentum*, he calls *Gr. radicles*

*Menaecks* he calls *Passiflora incarnata*.

Wild pea he calls the (*Dolichos* of Clayton).

He has among native trees, the Tulip tree; also

Kernel, Cucumber tree, Locust (*Robinia p. a.*)

Honey Locust (*Gleditsia*), Barberrry, Judas Tree,

Button wood or Plane tree; Trumpet tree; one tree;

"Horse Chestnut or Buck's eye. *Aesculus pavia*?"

Candleberry or myrtle, *Heclera quinquefolia* or Ivy,

2 species of *Kalmia* "called *My with us*."

*Azalea nudiflora* — *P. tolaacca alexandra* or Poke,

He has *Aconitum canadense* or Virginian Hemp.

" *Cinnam. Virginianum* or Virginia *Glax*."

White, yellow & pitch pine; Spruce pine & hemlock.

Arboreal trees; Juniper or Cedar (*Juniperus Virginica*)

Cypress (*Cupressus disticha*) White Cedar (*Cupressus Thuyoides*)

Eight species of Oak; birch, beech, Ash, Elm, &c

Were growing in Virginia when English settled there,

Tobacco, Maize, Round Potatoes, pumpkins, squashes,

Squashes. Does not name sweet potatoes, but says long

potatoes are cultivated now.

They cultivated 1781, ground nuts (*Arachis*), *Peinistas* <sup>all. 9. 143</sup>

Okra, &c

Grasses were lucerne, foin, burnet, *P. - othy*, may sorghard,

and red, white & yellow clover.

and greensward, bluegrass & crab grass.

He has Black Walnut, hickories, chestnut, chinquapin,

sugar maple, red maple, crab apple, poplar, &c

Long potatoes, Ind. corn, pumpkins, squashes, were cultivated by

Indians, when English came to Virginia. No tamed animal & any kind



56 Virginia - from Jefferson's Notes.

Change in Temperature or Climate. Jefferson says  
"A change in our climate is taking place very sensibly.  
Both heats and colds are become much more moderate within the memory even of the middle aged. Snows are less frequent and less deep."

They are remembered to have been more frequent, deep, and of longer continuance. Rivers formerly frozen over in the winter, in some part of it, are scarcely ever so now. Buds open sooner in the spring now, and the fruits are killed by frost oftener than formerly. Spring overflowings of rivers from melted snow, once frequent, are now rare.

Rain in Virginia, at Williamsburgh. 1772 to 1777  
was on an average 47 inches in a year - five years.

Wind was, West at 926 observations; North at 611; N.E. at 549  
East at 521; N.W. 409; West at 251; S.E. at 223  
South at 109. This at Williamsburgh

At Monticello, there is much more N.W. wind and much less S.W. Monticello is farther west & higher.

The N.E. winds are coast winds - did not formerly penetrate so far as now; so the Eastern & S. Eastern winds are advancing farther into the country. The N.E. wind is loaded with vapor, & is chilly; the E. & S.E. winds are moist, also, but they deposit their moisture before they reach the mountains. The N.W. wind is dry, cooling, elastic. Clearing the land gives a passage for the winds.

In 1780, Chesapeake bay was solid from its head to the mouth of the Potomac. Loaded carriages crossed the bay from Annapolis,  $5\frac{1}{4}$  miles, where the ice was from 5 to 7 inches. In 1740-41, the cold winter, was not so cold. The hottest point of the 24 hours is about 4 P.M., the coldest about dawn.

Tithables in Virginia - 1632, 2000; 1644, 4822.

1652, 7000; 1700, 22000; 1748, 82,100; 1750, 100,000.

1772, 153,000. - Population 1781 - 236,852 free; 270,762 slaves.  
1781, about 200,000.

Indian lands were not so generally taken by conquest as is supposed. There are repeated proofs of purchase. Indians were reduced two thirds from 1607 to 1669.

An Indian conveyance gave no right to the purchaser, if an individual. The government could purchase.



# Virginia - from Jefferson's Notes

Taverns have their rates fixed by Courts from time to time

Private Buildings are generally built of scantling and boards, plastered with lime. They are ugly and uncomfortable. There are two or three plans of such houses.

Poorer people build huts of logs, stopping interstices with mud.

The wealthy raise vegetables & pay little attention to fruits.

The Poorer attend to neither - live on milk & animal diet.

The Capitol is a tolerable structure. The college & hospital are rude, mis-shapen piles. In the churches & court-houses, no attempt is made of elegance. No workman in V. could draw an elegant building. The first principles of Architecture are unknown, & scarce a chaste model exists in V. - Houses of brick & stone are considered less wholesome than those of wood, because dew appears on the walls. He thinks this is precipitated from the air in the rooms.

Exports of Virginia 1758.  $\text{do}$  \$  
Tobacco 55,000 hhd of 1000. at 30 lb? (ie. 3 cts alb.  
Wheat 180,000, bushels @ 5/6 - (carried out at 5/6 or 83 1/3 cts  
Indian Corn 600,000 " @ 1/3 of a dollar. (ie 2/3

Shipping, Peltry, Tar, Pitch, Turpentine, these three @ 8/ or 1 1/3 dollar a barrel. - Pork 10 \$ per barrel

Pears @ 2 1/2 per bushel; Beef 3 1/2 dollars per barrel.

Flaxseed, cotton, pit coal, shingles, staves, white oad, brandy & whiskey

Tobacco is a culture productive of infinite wretchedness. The laborers are badly fed & the land impoverished. The cultivation of wheat is the worst

Cotton was a production of Virginia & called a "staple commodity" with tobacco, hemp & flax. Indigo was cultivated.

"Broom-corn" is mentioned by Jefferson with Indian Corn, buckwheat, &c. as a Virginia production.

Virginia currency was 6/ to a dollar, when Jefferson wrote.

Pieces of 8, were 6/ in 1645; 5/ in 1655; King by proclamation 1683, fixed six dollars & pieces of 8 at 6/ per Virginia, & New England coin at 1/.

Guineas 1710 were 26/ - English Crown 1714. 5/10; 1727. 6/3.

Pieces of 8 & British Coin 1710 & 1727. 3 3/4 d per piece. Some 4d, 1727. Piece 3 1/4.

Historians - Capt. Johnson; Rev. Wm. Steth, Beverly, Sir Wm Keith.



38 "Flora of New York" by John Torrey.  
 2 Vols. Quarto. 1843  
 Plants that are foreign. &c. { D. indicates that Dewey calls the plant introduced not native.  
 J. The same as to J. & G. L. Y. M.

usual 2  
 156.

*Cyrtocarpus* or *Gramineae*: introduced from Europe.

*Alopecurus pratensis*: from Europe. *A. geniculatus*, not seen.

*Phalaris arundinacea* - ~~native~~ of America & Europe.   
 "Common throughout Europe" Rees. In the United States it is introduced by Timothy Hanson, Rees.

*Holcus lanatus* - from Europe. Naturalized.

*Hierochloa borealis*, Seneca grass. Sweet's cent. native of this country & Europe; also *H. alpina*.

*Anthoxanthum odoratum*, introduced from Europe, naturalized, very common. Fine perfume when partially dry.

*Panicum sanguinale*, or brake grass. A troublesome weed. A naturalized foreigner. [Prob. *Digitaria* of some]

*Panicum glabrum*. Same as European - from Europe.

*Panicum virgatum* is a native - grows on sandy banks & islands, especially near salt water.

Almost all the *Panicums* are native grasses.

*Pennisetum glaucum*, or *Indigo*; introduced from foreign.

*Larostis vulgaris*. Probably from Europe.

*Agrostis alba*. Apparently introduced.

Not readily distinguished from the other. Identified by some naturalized in most parts of the States.

*Ammophila arundinacea* } grows on seashore of the island  
 or *Psammodia arenaria* } and *Stalm. gland.* belongs to Europe & America.

Culm 2 to 3 feet high; long leaves 4 to 5 lines wide; panicle 6 to 12 inches long, whitish, very close & spike-like.

Made into paper in Mass. - anthers yellow.

*Elymus indica* - common. seems introduced.

*Spartina cynosuroides*. Tall marsh grass. Grows in salt marshes - 3 to 8 feet high, terete; leaves 1 to 2 feet long & 4 to 8 lines wide. Spikes linear, about 3 inches long.

scattered or alternate. Spikes on 2 sided rachis. Whorls triangular. Anthers yellow. Spikes 8 to 40.

*Spartina juncea* - in salt marshes & sandy shores. Forms banks of salt bay; culms 1 to 2 feet high, erect, terete.

leaves 6 to 10 inches. Spikes 3 generally.

*Spartina alterniflora*. Embankment of salt marshes. 3 to 5 feet high.

or culm - erect, terete; yellowish green. Spikes 6 to 14.

closely appressed to rachis; subulate ends of spike.

Grows in thin reaches of salt water; generally where the flows.

leaves channelled, erect. (See page



*Spartina alterniflora* is the "smooth Marsh  
grass" which I have found. He says it is  
eaten greedily by cattle & horses. Good for that thing.

*Cirs flexuosa* (Hairgrass). Native of A. & E.  
grows in dry rocky places & sandy pine wood.

*Cirs caespitosa*. Native of A. & E.  
grows on shores of small lakes in western N.Y.

*Arrhenatherum avenaceum*. Oatgrass.  
Tall, handsome grass, from Europe. Not very valuable.

*Danthonia*, he says, grows in dry open wood and  
in fields. A native.

*Utriclepsis aristulata*. Along sea coast of Long Island,  
shores of Hudson, &c., within reach of salt water.  
Native.

*Poa annua* - Probably introduced.

*Poa trivialis* - Naturalized European grass  
inferior to *P. pratensis* for pasture & hay.

*Poa pratensis*. Introduced from Europe.  
The best grass for pastures; most farmers  
look upon it as indigenous, it so readily  
takes possession of an enclosed field; but  
"then can be little doubt of its foreign origin."

*Poa compressa*. An introduced grass.

*Poa nemoralis*. A native of America & Europe.

*Poa serotina*. In wet meadows. Agrees with  
European *P. serotina*.

*Poa eragrostis*. A naturalized grass.

*Poa filosa*. Slender meadow grass; frequent  
in neighborhood of N. York - roadsides, sandy soil, &c.  
perhaps introduced. Culm creeping 6 to 12 inches.

*Poa hirsuta*. A common grass in sandy districts, especially  
near salt water in N.Y.

*Poa michauxii*. Spiked salt marsh poa. In salt  
marshes E. of N. York along E. & Hudson rivers - common.  
It has a contracted, spike-like panicle culm 12 to 18 in.  
As like *Poa littoralis* of Europe.

2.

Describes *Poa*s, several of them, just as they are here, including  
*Poa aquatica*. It is a grass in fields of E. York. Marsh says compressa is  
called blue grass in U.S. *P. pratensis* & *trivialis* are most valuable.  
Latter grows in moist soil. *P. angustifolia* is a striking variety of *P. pra-*  
*tensis*. *P. annua* is all over Europe, good in pastures, bad in gardens.



*Glyceria fluitans*. In America & Holland.

*Glyceria acutiflora*. In overflowed meadows, &c

*Glyceria aquatica*. - Native of Am. & of Europe  
 [Thinks the *Poa aquatica*] 3 to 5 feet high.  
 In wet meadows - not on Hudson below Poughkeepsie

*Glyceria nervata*. (Thinks *Poa nervata*).  
 culm 3 to 4 feet. Wet meadows. Very common

*Glyceria elongata* (thinks *Poa elongata*). found  
 in New England also.

*Glyceria canadensis*. (= *Poa canadensis*). On  
 margins of swamps. Has large & stunted spike.  
 Called Rattlesnake grass. in N.Y.

He calls the *Glycerias*, "Mamma grass".

*G. aquatica* is Reed mamma grass. Good fodder

*G. nervata*, is neww mamma grass.

*Dactylis glomerata*. Introduced from Europe

*Bromus*. Some of this genus are introduced.

*Festuca elenica*. probably from Europe  
 in sandy fields.

*Festuca elatior*. - probably a foreigner; not  
 worth much for hay or pasture, he says. 3 to 5 feet high

*Festuca pratensis*. Culm 2 to 3 feet. meadows & fields  
 A foreigner, naturalized - quite common  
 much more valuable than preceding

*Diplachne fascicularis* - about salt water  
 on seacoast of Long Island, & in neighborhood  
 of New York. - Has been called a *Festuca*  
 Culm 8 to 15 inches, procumbent.

*Viola gracilis*. Near salt water, Long Island.  
 Culms 3 to 4 feet high. slender.

*Lolium perenne* - from Europe; not plenty in  
 meadows & pastures

*Triticum repens*. Seems an introduced plant  
 Common in fields & cultivated grounds. Something  
 similar in Canada & N.W. States seems indigenous

[Described by Rees in Europe as it is here. "Couch grass" he calls it. Says, it is  
 hard to extirpate - roots, creeps. Good hay if properly managed.]

*Panicum agrostoides* is "common near New York"

*Eriochrus tribuloides*, with its burrs, common near N.Y. on Long Island.

*Melilotus officinalis* - was introduced from Europe.

*Uedicago Saliva superflua*

# Flora of N. York.

61

## Andropogons - all natives.

*Andropogon nutans* - Wood grass, Indian grass.  
Panicle terminal, oblong, at length nodding,  
3 to 6 feet high; erect, simple terete. Panicle  
6 to 10 inches long, "nodding when mature".  
Sandy & sterile fields.

*Andropogon scoparius*. Purple Wood Grass.  
Spikes simple, lateral & terminal  
Culm 3 to 4 feet high. Common in dry  
barren soils, often called broom-grass

*Andropogon furcatus*. Finger spiked wood grass.  
Culm 4 feet, spikes 3 to 5 or more  
at the summit; lateral ones often in pairs.  
Rocky banks & hill sides. Not rare.

*Andropogon virginicus*. Virginia beard grass.  
Culm 3 feet; has short spikes 2 or 3 together.  
lateral & terminal, in appressed fascicles.  
Common in dried swamps & sterile soils.

*Andropogon macrocarus* - Cluster flowered Beard Grass.  
Spikes in pairs - Culm 3 feet, much  
branched towards top - In low grounds &  
swamps, particularly near salt water  
Not in interior of N.Y.

## Trifolium

*Trifolium arvense*. Rabbit foot clover.  
Introduced from Europe.

*Trifolium pratense*. "Extremely naturalized",  
he says. He considers it an exotic.

*Trifolium Repens*. White Clover. In  
fields & pastures everywhere. "This  
species must be a native for it springs  
spontaneously from the soil, even when  
turned up from considerable depths, when the  
seeds have probably lain dormant for ages."  
Superior to most plants for pasturage

*Trifolium agrarium*. Yellow Clover. Introduced.

p. 7  
Mass. 3. 279

D.



# 62 Flora of New York

*Juncus* of some species grows in Salt marshes, and some on the borders of Salt marshes on L.I. &c. Not introduced - all *Junci* are natives; some are some as European *Luzula* of 3 species. *Juncus* 15 species. He calls all, Rushes.

Sedge Tribe or *Cyperaceae* - all native.

- 173, *Cyperus* of some sorts in or near Salt marshes. Many kinds on sandy soils, dry or wet. He calls all *Cyperus*, *Galingales*.  
 174 *Scirpus*, he calls, Clubmoss. 2 are Woodgrass. Some in Salt marshes. Several other *Spargera*.

91. *Carex* - all 91 species are native, but many are the same as in Europe. They do not belong to Salt water. Only 2<sup>or 3</sup> species are on the borders of Salt marshes; most species belong to the interior of the State - to wet meadows & swamps, & to woods, hills, rocky places, dry hillsides, shady places, &c. Much the greater part of the 91 species grow in wet grounds.

Grasses, so called, come to here. Donny says little about the origin of grasses.

## Other Plants.

- |         |   |   |
|---------|---|---|
| D.      | Common C. Mullerian                           | was introduced from Europe, we say.   |
| D.      | Road weed ( <i>Senecio vulgaris</i> )         | do do "   |
| J.      | Curled Dock ( <i>Rumex crispus</i> )          | do do "   |
|         | Broad leaved Dock                             | do do "   |
| D.      | <i>Amaranthus hybridus</i>                    | Introduced here, perhaps from South   |
|         | <i>Amaranthus graecizans</i>                  | do " "  |
| P.      | <i>Convolvulus</i> ( <i>Polygonum conv.</i> ) | do from Europe probably   |
|         | <i>Polygonum persicaria</i>                   | do from Europe  |
|         | <i>Polygonum hydropiper</i>                   | Same as European  |
| J.D.    | <i>Polygonum aviculare</i>                    | probably from Europe [Rust Grass]   |
| J.D.    | <i>Urtica dioica</i> (Stinging Nettle)        | from Europe   |
| D.      | <i>Urtica urens</i>                           | " do  |
|         | Hop   | is a native of America, apparently  |
| D.      | <i>Asparagus</i>                              | from Europe   |
| Native. | Indian Poke ( <i>Veratrum viride</i> )        | much used for cutaneous affections, allied to <i>Veratrum album</i> (White hellebore) of Europe |
| J.D.    | Common Plantain                               | from Europe   |
| D.      | Ribwort                                       | do from Europe  |

Mrs. Cooper in "Rural Hours", notes the fact that almost all the plants four roadsides & cultivated fields are European immigrants; the native herbs being mainly driven back to the woods.

# Flora of New York

63

- Veronica serpyllifolia* - introduced from Europe  
now naturalized throughout U.S., [Shepherd's]  
Some other species are European; others are natives  
but some are European. Most all are European
- Mentha viridis* - from Europe [Spearmint]  
*Mentha piperita* - do do. [Peppermint]  
*Mentha Canadensis* is a native. [Horse-mint]  
*Origanum vulgare* - probably introduced [Wild Basil]  
*Stachys Clinopodium* - of European origin [Wild Basil]  
*Melissa officinalis* - do do. [European Balm]  
*Prunella vulgaris* - seems introduced, as in most  
parts of the world. [Self-heal]  
*Calamintha* - introduced. [Catnip]  
*Ground Ivy* - do. [Gill-glover underground]  
*Lamium amplexicaule* - introduced from Europe [Hem-bit]  
*Motherwort* (*Leonurus*) - do do  
*Common Horehound* - do do  
*Lithospermum arvense* - do do is [C. Groundsel]  
*officinale* - do do [Groundsel]  
*Echinopspermum lappulae* prob. do do [Burrseed]  
*Nicotiana rustica* - Wild tobacco, naturalized  
in some old fields on Long Island & Western N.Y.  
Doubtless introduced by Indians.  
*Atropa stramonium* - introduced  
*Henbane* (*Hyoscyamus niger*) - do do  
*Solanum elaeagnifolium* - do [Bittersweet]  
*do nigrum* - do [Nightshade]  
*Asclepias* - are all native  
*Common Privet* or *Prun.* from Europe  
*Chenopodium album*, & *hybridum*, both introduced.  
1. Pigweed or goose-foot  
*Ranunculus sceleratus*, native of E. & W.  
*Ranunculus acris* - European origin - naturalized  
*do bulbosus* - do do "  
*Hedge Mustard* - do do  
*Common Mustard* - do do  
*Wild Mustard* (*Sinapis arvensis*) - do do  
*Shepherd's Purse* - do do  
*Raphanus Raphanistrum* - do do [Wild Radish]  
*Cerastium foliosum* (*Hyp. perforatum*) do do  
formerly a medicine, & used for wounds.  
Supposed to cause stabs in horses, & cattle;  
stores on their skin.

Butter cups  
do - do.



# 64 Flora of New York

- D *Arenaria serpyllifolia* (Sandwort) from Europe  
 D *Stellaria media* (Chickweed) from Europe  
 D *Cerastium vulgatum* (mouse-ear chickweed) from Europe  
*Cerastium viscosum* do do -  
 D *Cockle* (*Lycanis cythago*) do do -  
 D *Saponaria officinalis* (Bouncing Bet) do, do,  
 D *Spergula arvensis* (Spurry) do do  
 D *Portulacca oleracea* (Purslane) do do -  
 D *Malva rotundifolia* (Dwarf mallows) do do  
 naturalized in most parts of N.Y. do do  
 D *Althea officinalis*  
 Wood Sorrel (*Oxalis acetosella*) native, but same as European  
*Rhamnus cathartica* (Buckthorn) naturalized in N.Y.  
 Vicia or Vetches. Some European, some native  
 Phaseolus or kidney bean - 3 species grow wild on  
 Long Island  
*Robinia pseudoacacia* - not indigenous in any  
 part of N.Y. - cultivated in many places  
*Gleditsia triacanthos* - not indigenous  
 Cinquefoils (*Potentilla*) - some are natives of A & E.  
*Sedum Telephium* (Lifeforever) of European origin  
 D *Aethusa cynapium* (Fools Parsley) do do  
*Angelica atropurpurea* & *hirsuta*, both native.  
 Wild Parsnep (same as cultivated), introduced  
 Sweet Cicely, True & he calls neither of them foreign  
 do do false  
 D *Conium maculatum* (wild hemlock) is from Europe; naturalized  
 Spikenard (*Aralia racemosa*) - is a native  
 Wild Sarsaparilla (*Aralia nudicaulis*) is a native,  
 is sold & used as the genuine S. both harmless & nearly inert  
 Panax quin. (Ginseng) a native; feeble as a medicine.  
*Viburnum opulus*, Bush Cranberry } natives of N.Y.  
*Cer. pauciflorum*, Mt. Bush Cranberry }  
 The snowball of the garden is a variety of *V. Opulus*,  
 and the flowers all sterile. (is European, perhaps)  
 Beets - here called the genus *Hedysotis*. A line. 4 species  
 (includes Venus Pide)

A vast number of household & agricultural weeds brought to this country  
 in grain & rubbish have spread broadcast over the land & seen to find a  
 general soil & climate. Putnam's Mag. April 1855

- Tussilago farfara* (Coltsfoot) - came from Europe  
*Erigeron Canadensis* - used as a medicine. Native  
 all the *erigerons* (he has 5) are natives. <sup>35 sorts are medicines</sup>  
*Solidago* or Golden Rod - 22 species - all native.  
*Elecampane* - introduced from E. naturalized.  
*Ambrosia trifida*. He says it is common,  
 along fences & in low moist ground.  
 4 to 8 feet high. - native; 3 lobed Ragweed.  
*Ambrosia artemisiifolia*. Ragweed, &c. native.  
 J.D. *Xanthium strumarium*. Burweed - from Europe.  
 cordate leaves 3 to 6 inches long.  
*Xanthium echinatum*; by roadsides, barry yards &c.  
 do - *Spinosum* - Spines 3 parted. Stem  
 branched, leaves entire or somewhat 3 lobed.  
 2 to 3 inches long, ovate lanceolate, cuneate  
 at base, often entire, but sometimes 3 lobed.  
 Spines  $\frac{1}{2}$  inch, yellowish. Fruit  $\frac{1}{2}$  inch  
 with slender prickles. - Woodsides &  
 waste places - near N.Y. from Brookly'n.  
 Introduced from Europe.  
 Jerusalem Artichoke - from Europe; naturalized.  
 May Weed Do " Do. (almost)  
 Yarrow Do " Do.  
 Oxeye Daisy Do " Do.  
 Ransey Do " Do.  
 J.D. *Senecio vulgaris* Do " Do. (Groundsel)  
*Carduus Benedictus* Do " rare  
*Cirsium lanceolatum* (Thistle) Do " very common  
*Cirsium arvense* (Canada Thistle) Do " biennial  
 Common Burdock Do " very troublesome  
*Echporium intybus* Do " medicinal  
 J.D. *Dandelion* do " pot herb or salad.  
*Tall Bulgeedum* (3 to 10 feet high) native.  
 J.D. Sow Thistle (*Sonchus oleratus*) - Introduced  
 " do - *Sonchus asper* - do.  
 " do - *Sonchus arvensis* - do.  
 Harebell (*Campanula rotundiflora*) common to A. & E.  
 Princes pine or pipsissewa, native of Europe & N. America

Many plants are natives of both E. & W. Continents, or  
 of Europe & N. America.  
 see Nat. Hist. 2. 75



# English Oaks. Misc. 2. 29/4c. 179. N. Hist. 2. 194.

Evelyn mentions the common Oak of England as having a long foot-stalk of the fruit, and the peduncle stands up in part - does not hang down. - He notices another kind which he calls female Oak, which has very long fruit-stalks - does not say whether the acorns hang down.

We have in Northampton English Oaks with stiff peduncles pointing in various directions - some long - and we have them with much longer slender peduncles which always hang down by the weight of the acorn.

These are both *Quercus pedunculata*, or the White Oak of England - whether both of the same species I do not know.

The English *Quercus sessiliflora*, I do not see here. Both kinds are sometimes called *Quercus robur*.

The *Q. sessiliflora* is not so valuable as the other.

Chambers "Information" 1844. says there are two species of Oaks in Britain, the stalked fruited and the stalkless fruited. The former is more plenty, though the latter is said to be the old Pedunculated Oak. - The stalked fruited is the more elegant tree. Quality of timber about the same - 13 species of exotic Oaks in England. [The stalkless must be the *Q. sessiliflora*]. 50 species found in London's Gardening - says the indigenous Oaks of E. are *Quercus robur*, *sessiliflora*, and *pubescens* - all flower in April & acorns are ripe in Oct. or Nov. *Robur* is the best & its stalk <sup>is</sup> ~~is~~ acorns on long fruit-stalks. *Sessiliflora* acorns are nearly sessile. *Q. robur* was called *foeminea* by Plinius or a variety of it. *Q. pubescens* not described. *Q. pedunculata* & *sessiliflora*, deemed varieties of *Q. robur* in Germany.

Common Pastures of large extent are found in some parts of Germany, Switzerland, Holland, &c. There is a great cow-pasture close to the gates of Brene in where thousands of cows & oxen graze. The maid servants come out into the pasture to milk morning and evening. The owners walk here on Sunday; and it is the play ground of children. When it is opened for the cows in the spring, <sup>it is</sup> ~~it is~~ a sort of festival. In Switzerland the pasture is at some distance from the village. The herdsmen have houses on the pasture, & sell fresh milk and butter to visitors. Almost every Dutch town has a common pasture, and numerous herds of sleek, partly-colored cows are seen in them. Extract from Kohl. in Westm. Review July '50

[6. P. in England. Misc. 2. 160.

11. 406 The Dutch at Albany had a common Cow-pasture near the place. The cows with tinkling bells went to pasture in the morning & came home at sunset of their own accord. Before we were on.



Rev. Dr. Todd. in Evangelist. July 11. 1850 has an article, from which the following abstract is made.

There is an increasing taste for beautiful flowers through the country; we have noticed this from year to year. Go where we will, the garden smiles and the wind whisks with the beautiful creations of God. Anything that makes home innocently pleasant, that refines & cultivates the taste, is a matter of rejoicing. All religious place men at first in a garden. We see the broken tea-pot with flowers in the window of the cottage & the hovel; we see flowers in the windows of factories, and even in those of prisons; and on the coffin of the dead. "Flowers were created solely for their beauty". The flower speaks to the heart of the poor man as well as of the rich. You may have flowers all the year, and they make the dwellings more beautiful.

The Mexicans in the old world had a taste for flowers, indicating a love of the beautiful, yet people of the open air as sacrifices. They still delight in flowers, as the Indians.

"The Fondness for Flowers, and analogous tastes have become a distinguishing characteristic of refined civilization in modern Europe". This fondness originated with the inhabitants of towns. The agricultural class are least sensible to the beauties of nature.

Flowers in Penn. Kaln. M. 3. 78.

(Westminster Review. July 1850. Flower Garden (Hewry) M. 11. 257.

M. 11. 124 Flower Pots. Miscel. 2. 168. Nat Hist. 2. 161. Flowers in Boston Misc. 9. 24

Flowers were used at Weddings and at funerals and herbs also - and at other times. Had a meaning. Shakespeare. Miscel. 2. 140. 142

Names of the flowers herbs & flowers - Rosemary, pansy, fennel, columbine, rue, daisy violets, daffodils, primroses, oxlips, Crown Imperial, lilies, flower de luce, Carnations, gilliflowers, lavender, mints, savory, marjoram, many gold, & honeysuckle, eglantine, &c.

"Strewing Herbs" was a name of herbs. "Nose-herbs" Shak. Misc. 5. 152

Flowers on Wreathes & Misc. 8. 387.

Chaucer has "Daisies white & red".

In Paris flower markets, flowers are sold yearly to amount of 8,000,000 francs. Rose-garlands, many are sent to London & sold.

See various kinds of herbs & flowers. London. Misc. 2. 168. &c

Fire places, in halls, &c. when fire was no longer necessary, in the spring, were staked with rushes & flowers, on the hearth. Domestic life. In our time (1833) stovepipes are decorated with evergreens and flowers, when not used for fire. Domestic life in England.

Parkinson's Flowers. Nat Hist. 2. 159-160. Also flowers & Strewing herbs on pages. 160 & 184 - Flower pots p. 160.

M. 2. 267

Psalm (140) used by G. Hall. 1625. Norway is the source of a maiden getting a nosegay to set near her bed, or for her sweetheart's cap. (Cont. in Misc. 12. 392.



68 London Bills of Mortality, London 4to. 1759.

m. 2. 2946

1657	Burials	12434	Christenings	6685
1658	do	14993	do	6170
1659	do	14756	do	5690
1660	do	15118	do	6971
1661	do	19771	do	8855
1662	do	16534	do	10019
1663	do	15356	do	10292
1664	do	18297	do	11722
1665	do	97306	do	9967
interday of the plague 68.596				
1666	Burials	12738	do	8997
1667	do	15842	do	10938
1668	do	17278	do	11633
1669	do	19432	do	12335
1670	do	20198	do	11997

of plague <sup>dead</sup> 1998.

Diseases

Deaths 18732. D. 21.461 D. 19.481

1657	1661	1668	1676	1690	1698
Consumption and Tisick	2737	3788	2856	3223	3783
Christenings	1162	1400	4174	385	221
infants	997	3490	212	2112	3350
Aquetfever	878	1195	1247	1216	1145
Teeth worms	869	1302	1071	37	29
Agel	807	1198	863	1007	1365
Convulsion & Cramp	631	967	948	675	943
Dropsy & Tympany	463	571	571	679	568
Abortive & Stillborn	362	314	86	63	23
Bloody flux & flux	317	413	252	442	334
Rickets	236	224	271	258	236
Child bed	203	227	175	159	90
Rising of the lights	137	212	438	335	316
Surfeit	129	176	232	378	549
Stopping of stomach	113	186	55	126	54
Colic & wind	113	108	20	84	106
Apoplexy & suddenly	835	1226	1987	359	778
Flux & small pox	446	1061	2415	3321	2269
Swiping of plague	30	166	122	108	68
in the face	71	85	31	59	73
Impostume	73	59	35	66	50
Scurvy	15	188	200	83	27
Stone & strangury					
Measles					

# London Bills of Mortality.

69

Other Diseases, accidents, &c

	1657	1661	1668	1676	1690	1698
Thrush	57	45	93	42	118	98
French Pox	25	44	39	97	93	66
Palsy	20	26	19	23	20	21
Pleurisy	17	11	12	25	14	32
Rupture	19	18	13	35	28	29
Sores, ulcers &c.	46	61	49	46	69	22
Vomiting	16	20	95	49	3	3
Jaundice	46	141	71	72	74	68
Kings Evil	23	48	39	53	82	54
Liver growth	38	19	1	29	12	12
Fistula & gangren	19	with cancer		23	53	35
Cold & cough	36	14	14	8	10	7
Cancer & wolf	24	69	47	see above	above	
Lunatics	13	11	2	8	24	19
Suicides	24	13	16	17	23	20
Accidents	52	26	69	67	72	72
Brown	63	57	68	83	72	59
Execution	20	16	12	17	22	22
Burnt & scalded	7	4	13	13	7	3
Found dead	9	8	6	4	9	14
Overlain or starved	44	37	59	84	125	33
Spotted fever & rashes	56	335	148	156	203	274
Murders	5	52	10	14	19	13
Suddenly			48			
Quinsy	7	13	13	62	13	10
Grief	10	17	12	22	12	3

Some diseases not mentioned in earlier returns, are named in the latter part of the century as Rheumatism, Gout had 8. 1657, rather increased. Headmoulds not increased. St Anthony's Fire had some - in 1690, 17 - in 1698 - 4. Lethargy, a few. Excessive drinking a few.

M. 4. 96. Rated Mortality in London 1730 said to be about 1 in 29  
M. 4. 96 do do in Boston 1730 not over 1 in 40.



# 70 London Bills of Mortality

1700 Burials	19443	Christnings	14,639.
1710 — "	24620	"	14,928
1720 — "	25454	"	17,479
1730 — "	26761	"	17,118
1740 — "	30811	"	15,231
1750 — "	23727	"	14,548
1765 — "	21917	"	15,209.

## Diseases

1700	1710	1720	1730	1740	1755
Convulsion 4631	6046	6787	8023	8479	5741
'ague & fever 3676	ag. 10 fever 4397	15 3916	16 4011	6 4003	5 3042
Consumption & cough 2819	Con. 2706 Tiss. 241	3054 455 T. & A.	3728 403 T. & A.	4919 1133	4322 357
Aged & bedridden 1242	aged 1851 wid. 2	2317 3	1971	2591	1662
Teeth 1154	1197	1817	1585	1708	873
Cripping in the guts 1004	707	731	382	—	919
Dropsy & Tympany 654	Dr. 548 Tym. 11	1021 9	934 9	1219 6	919 2
Flux, Smallpox & measles 1031	S. Pox 3138 mea. 181	1440 213	1914 511	2725 46	1988 423
Abortive & stillborn 546	Still 464 abor. 112	562 132	582 52	584	565
Rickets 393	343	84	85	81	6
Stoppage in Stomach 320	232	125	219	185	14
Mildred bed 240	217	260	266	227	208
Spot & Fever & purples 189	S. F. 343	66	in fevers.	—	46
Cancer, Cancer Throat 124	Canc. 70 Canc. 14 Th. 69	64 20 80	71 10 51	56 6 136	46 9 81
Using of Lights 101	98	122	27	12	2
Apoplexy & suddenly 104	Ap. 76 sld. 65	82 119	238	228	208
Cool 83	65	24	30	50	14
Jaundice 73	78	107	122	108	113
French Pox 69	53	108	108	162	68
Chirons & Infants 48	Chr. 73 Inf. 139	56 14	—	—	—
Colic 72	83	98	65	also 296	81
Surfeit 70	60	8	5	15	4
Worms 53	75	75	15	13	11
Sores & Ulcers 62	34	32	35	30	15
Overland 69	51	39	86	28	33
Impostume 59	59	47	33	28	11
Palsy 31	22	40	29	43	52
Neurisy 30	24	32	44	70	12
Angrem, fistulae &c 36	Chr. 14 St. 14	5 12	17	8	14
Stone & cutting of stone 43	St. 31	Stone 39	gravel &c 449	43	24

# London Bills of Mortality.

71

## Other Diseases, Accidents &c

	1700	1710	1720	1730	1740	1755
Rheumatism	16	24	22	30	38	9
Bleeding & flux	13 <sup>Bl.</sup>	12 <sup>Bl.</sup>	4 <sup>Bl.</sup>	3	4	1
Dunatick.	35	26	44	29	90	103
Escecuta	29	3	20	13	13	10
Grief	5	7	12	17	12	6
Quinsy	10	8	7	12	18	14
St Anthony's Fire	9	1	8	3	4	5
Scurvy	5		1	3	2	2
Vomiting	15	6	21	49	7	11
Drowned.	4	49	66	83	97	142
Found dead.	9	28	21	32	55	26
Suicides	28	33	27	49	55	47
Accidents	38	44	63	62	40	83
Murdered	11	9	4	8	8	9
Burnt & scalded	8	3	4	11	15	16
Other accidents	6	3	1	starved	15	5
Gout	15	18	30	45	60	79
Artificiation		99	184	232	318	190
<sup>a few</sup> Purples		56	16	Inflam.	35	57
Rupture		21	20	13	28	10
Scarlet Fever		15	3	with others		
Water in head	7	9	110			
Diseases			45	above		
Excessive drinking			18	29	52	8
Several other accidents					30	10

Some other diseases & casualties — Rash a few, a few bit by mad dogs; a few smothered, &c. Some old names ceased.

14.2 See Mortality of European nations — Nat. Hist. 2. 18  
 1946. Mortality of England 1838, 1839. Miscel. 7. 319.  
 Mortality of England various times. do. 18. 364, 365  
 Miscel. 2. 21. 54. 55. 56. See Ed. Enc. 5th p. 561

Mortality; Dr. Lett. Bruns F. 259. says one in 4 of infants dies the first year. only  $\frac{2}{3}$  reach the 6th year.  $\frac{1}{2}$  die before 22 years. Mean duration of life is between 30 or 40 years, or one dies yearly out of 30 or 40 individuals. In 1774, there was 1 death in 26 persons in Prussian Polesia, and 1 in 36 in Brandenburg. They reckon in Sweden 1 to 33 men, & 1 to 35 females. In Denmark 1 to 37. In Norway 1 to 48. In Russia 1 to 58 or 59 (this is too favorable) In France 1 to 35. Mortality greater in cities — Stockholm 1 in 17 men & 1 in 21 women. In England (Dr Price) in large towns 1 in 23; small towns 1 in 28; Country 1 in 40 or 50. In some years  $\frac{1}{3}$  of deaths in London are in hospitals. Elevated parts, mountains, islands &c. are noted for longevity — e.g. Persia, Sweden, Russia, &c. &c.



*Manners of New York in Dutch times,*  
 from Washington Irving, *History of New York* by Knickerbocker.  
 [Museum. 3. 382. 7. 220] and 140p

Houses of the higher class were of wood, except the gable end was of brick, & faced the street. Large doors and small windows on every floor. Date of its erection in front in iron figures. Weathercock on the top of the roof.

Passion for cleanliness was a leading principle in domestic economy. Front door seldom opened - had a gorgeous brass knocker, curiously wrought; mops, brooms & scrubbing brushes were active, and much dabbling in water - so that one says many women grew to have webbed fingers like a duck.

Grand Parlor was the sacred apartment; seldom entered except to clean and scrub, & sprinkle the floor with white sand, which was curiously stroked into angles and curves, and rhomboids, with a broom, after washing the windows, polishing the furniture, & putting a new bush of evergreens in the fire place; then the window shutters were closed, until another cleaning day.

The family entered at the gate and lived in the kitchen; "The fire places were of patriarchal magnitude, where the whole family, old and young, master and servant, black & white, nay even the cat & dog, enjoyed a community of privilege, & had each a prescriptive right to the corner." The burgher smoked, thinking of nothing; the vrow opposite was spinning yarn or knitting stockings. The young folks crowded round the hearth, listening to the tales of an old negro, who would tell a string of stories, about N. England witches, grisly ghosts, horns without heads, hairbreadth escapes and bloody encounters with Indians.

They rose with the dawn, dined at 11, went to bed at sundown. Dinner was a private meal - they expected no company at dinner. They had "occasional banquetings called tea parties", among higher classes; that is, such as kept their own cows and drove their own waggons. Company assembled at 3, & went away at 6 - came & departed a little earlier in winter. The Teatable had a huge earthen dish full of slices of fat pork fried brown, cut up in morsels & swimming in gravy. "Each furnished with a fork, evincing his dexterity, in lamming at the fattest pieces in the mighty dish." Sometimes the table was graced with immense apple pies or saucers full of preserved peaches and pears - and always had a dish of balls of sweetened dough fried in hog's fat, called Pough-nuts; and a delicious kind of cake

Can. 9. 224. "Tea was served out of a majestic delft teapot,"  
ornamented with paintings of shepherds, &c. and boats  
houses, &c. This was replenished from a huge copper  
tee kettle. A lump of sugar was laid beside each  
cup, & they sipped the tea & nibbled the sugar. Propriety  
& Decorum prevailed at these parties. Young ladies  
sat in rush bottomed chairs & knit woollen stockings &  
did not talk. Gentlemen all smoked, and looked  
at the blue & white tiles which decorated the fire places,  
where scriptural passages were portrayed. The parties broke  
up without noise, & walked home, except a few who  
could keep a wagon. Gentlemen waited on ladies to  
their abodes, & took leave with a smack at the door.

[A great mistake in Irving, if he refers to times before 1700 - as to Tea.  
Yes, he expressly refers to the time under Walter Van  
Twiller or 1633 - 1638. Twill came over in 1633  
and Wm Kieft succeeded in 1638. If he had continued  
all the time under the Dutch Government to 1664, he  
would still have been 40 or 50 years too soon. He  
should not have made such a blunder.

Can. 9. 346. Dutch women, he says, wore pockets on the outside  
made of patch work with curious devises. This  
probably belonged to a much later period.

[Kalm 1749 says of the Algonquians, that they had no  
tea 30 or 40 years before. Misc. 3. 101.

Jesse Merwin died at Kinderhook Nov. 8. 1852 aged 70 said to be the son of  
Crane & Irving's Shoten Hook. He was an upright, honorable man &  
manly hearted justice of the Peace. He was expert in School Keeping.  
Irving made him the hero of the "Legend of Deeply Hollow". He and Irving  
lived at Kinderhook at the same time - Merwin teaching school, and  
Irving in the family of Judge Canvass. Merwin was a faithful, conscientious  
magistrate. Kinderhook Sentinel, Nov. 1852.



74 New York Wills — a few Inventories.  
Vol. 1. begins 1665 — extends to 1680.

Samuel Andrews. of. . . . . Adm<sup>n</sup> Nov. 4. 1667

Jonas Bower. of Southampton. { Will Nov 13. 1671  
sons Joseph, James, Jonathan { Provd June 6. 1671  
Jonah, Isaac — these 2 not of age.

<sup>wife.</sup>  
(Hannah) Wife & daughters noticed — not named.

Cousin John Howell, Richard Post, John Jessup, overseers

John Burroughs of Newtown, Will made July 7. 1678

Sons John, Joseph, Jeremiah — — wife

Paul, Joanna Reeler & Mary B.

Widow Elizabeth Burroughs, will Nov. 25. 1678 & ad. of John.  
Her children, Joseph Reed, John Reed, Mary Moore  
Sarah Reed, & John Burroughs.

John Cooper of Southampton. Adm<sup>n</sup> to wid Sarah  
Inv. March 8. 1677-8. large. not added. July 18. 1677  
2 negroes & 2 children 90<sup>ts</sup>.

Samuel Clarke of Southampton. Will May 11. 1675  
2 sons Samuel & Edmund Clarke. Inv. Feb 24. 1678-9  
Paul. Sarah, Mary, Martha, Hannah, Sarah.  
Wife. £3184

Daniel Denton of Jamaica — Justice of Peace.  
living 1666

Philemon Dickerson, of Southold. — left a will  
Mary, widow. Adm<sup>n</sup> x. Oct 28. 1672

3.56. Lawrence Ellison, of Hempstead.  
Sons Richard, Thomas & John ex. adm<sup>n</sup>. Jan. 2 1665/6.

Richard Everett of Jamaica — adm<sup>n</sup>. 1666. <sup>at Jamaica</sup> ex.  
adm<sup>r</sup> of the estate of R. E. "in trust Abraham Smith.  
for his children". not named. conf. by Gov. Sept 4  
1668

Thomas Foster of Jamaica.  
son Thomas. wife with child. Will May 22. 1663.  
Overseers, Thomas Benedict, Wan Foster, Paul Denton.  
Wid. married Joseph Thurston, of J. Provd on L.I. June 10. 1663.

New York Mills. &c.

75

Robert Feaks. of Flushing - widow Sarah, adm.<sup>r</sup>  
confirmed. June 21. 1662.

Robert Fordham of Southampton, died Nov. 1674.  
Agreement of widow Elizabeth Fordham,  
son Joseph F. Jonah F. Lt. Edward Howell and  
wife Mary, John F. Mrs Hannah Clark dau  
3 sons. 2 dau.

Mary Gardiner of Southampton.  
Will April 19. 1664. Codicil Jan 15. 1664  
Provd at Southold June 6. (1665?)  
Adm. or granted at York. Oct 5. 1665.

Son David to have my Isle of Wight, alias Monchonock  
Dan. Mary Corickling, house & lands at E. H.  
g. Dan. Elizabeth Howell 1/2 of stock & household goods  
She young - not 15.

2 son. 1 dau. 1 grand dau. - Son in law Jer<sup>h</sup> Corick-  
Overseers - Mr. Thos. James, Mr John Muford. <sup>ling</sup>  
& Robert Bond.

She refers to husband Lyon G. dec.

Servants Japhet & Boaz - David to have 1. Mary 1.  
She mentions "son in law Arthur Howell"  
evidently father of Elizabeth Howell.

John Graves of Newtown, Will June 11. 1679  
Gave to his father Wm Graves, 1<sup>mo</sup>. 90. June 13. 1679  
" to Sister Hannah Graves & children

8.3/4 William Graves of Newtown. Will June 13. 1679  
Gave almost all to daughter (Rebecca July 9. 1679  
Hannah Graves, their children - and to  
Grand child Abigail Deeble living in Conn.  
Executors Mr Robert Field, Sr. Lieut Gushorn Moore

Gave small legacies to several - to 4 dau. of Ws. Phillips  
to wife. Hannah & dock. David & George "in the name with me" Nicholas & Co.  
Mary wife of Thos Graves, & Mary wife of John Seudder.

John Hart of Mashpeth Hills near Newtown,  
Will nuncupative. Adm. 1671.  
2 sons Samuel & William, 2 dau. Sarah, Susan



John Hicks of Hempstead - Will April 29. 1672  
 ch. { son Thomas H. { wife, not first { Provided h. d. June 14  
       { dau Hannah Havilands children; & to dau. H. H.  
       { son in law Josias Starr (prob. son of wife, <sup>Sam</sup> <sup>Frederick</sup>

Ralph Hunt of Newtown. Will 1676-7. adm. 1676/7. <sup>Free</sup>  
 Son Edward, & 3 more sons not named, <sup>10 or more</sup> minors.  
 Dan Mary - Dan Anna's 3 children  
 Son in Law Theophilus Phillips

Thomas Halsey of Southampton. Will June 28. 1677  
Wife - sons, Thomas, Isaac; Daniell.  
daugh. Elizabeth, wife of Richard Howell  
3 sons, 1 dau. — Will proved by Gov. July 8. 79  
Inventory said to be 672 lb. not given here.

Edward Jessup of Westchester. Will, Aug 6. 1666.  
 8.324. Can Elizabeth Hunt - 20. Proved Nov 14. 1666.  
 " Hannah Jessup 35 £ and 18. you had

Son Edward, house. Grandchild Mary Hunt<sup>20</sup>  
 Cousin Johannah Burroughs  
 Wife Elizabeth - almost all estate - she to bring  
 up two children (Hannah & Edward). - <sup>Shuman, Robert</sup> the architect of N.

Thomas Ireland of Hempstead, will Sept 30. 1669.  
 son Thomas, 3 daughters, Jane, Jone, Elizabeth  
 wife -

Thomas Jones of Huntington. Well Feb 16. 1669  
 Wife, sons Thomas, John, (Grand March 2. 1669)  
 and more sons not named (Inv. May 28. 1670. 195 £.  
 Day. Martha

From  
Stratford  
E. 156 (a) 164. John Jenner of Brookhaven alias  
Seatawcotts - Will March 4, 1674.  
Wife Alice. [Piggyback of old] Recorded July - 1679.

9. 146. Son Thomas. John, Joseph } These seem under age  
Dan Eleazar the Juniors } or part of them.

① an illeg. wife of Wm. Satterly of Seatawcoth.  
He had rights at Stratford. - son Thomas, Ex'r.

New York Mills, &c.

77

William Ludlam. of Southampton, apparently  
First will in the book - Dated April 27. 1665.

Ans. William, Grace, Mary,  
Francis, dau. Anthony, Joseph  
Son Henry's child - Son Henry, Ex.  
4 sons - 3 dau - some married.

Cor. 11.  
p. 356.  
p. 257  
Jonathan Marsh, of Watthester - Capt  
John Plott married his widow, Anne.  
They adms. Aug. 6. 1672 - some time  
after his death.

James Neighbor of Huntington.  
Will Jan. 27. 1671 ( Dom. Mch. 19. 71)  
Dau. Martha, called youngest dau.  
gr. dau. Mercy.  
5 dau. Mary, Sarah, Elizabeth, Rachel and  
Martha. - Martha adms'x  
Had house in Boston - overseers of Boston, viz  
Wm Bartholomew, & Goodman Sundall.  
Thomas Scudder of H. & Jos. Bayly of H. to aid.

David Osborn of Eastchester. Widow Abigail  
£. 324. Am. 11 adms'x by Gov. Andros Nov 10. 1679.  
8. 261.  
Inv. 1725. April 21. 1679. - taken by  
Wm Hayden, Nathl Tompkin  
Samuel Drake

Henry Persall of Hempstead, Will July 24. 1667.  
Wife & children not named: wid. Anna. ad. April  
1668

Elizabeth Partidge of Flushing. Will May 28. 1669  
1/4 Estate to Grand children - (Rec. June 1669.  
3/4 " to Children. - Elias Doughty of F. Esc.  
Inventory 1669, including house, land, &c. £ 224<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>.  
good supply of furniture.



mond Sept 30. 1669.

Thomas Pell, along will, Sept 21. 1669

8.229

witnessed by Nathaniel Gould, John Cabell.

Nathaniel T.P.  
and wills. 1  
134Inv. of Estate - finished Oct 20. 1669 by  
John Richbell & William Hayden andSamuel Drake. £1294. 14. 4<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>.will & Inventory recorded in New York - Inv. taken  
by order of Gov. of New York.He was a trader to some extent - had many  
cattle - 67 in all, including 6 cows at 4.10 and  
12 oxen at 6<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> - In Tobacco 50<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>p. 15  
all. 11. 163Horses & colts as they run in the woods 40<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>  
mares & mare colts 50<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>

p. 115

53 Sheep 22<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>. Swine 40<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>.House & land in Westchester 20<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>.Housing, lands, barns, islands, from Hutchinson's  
river, westward, & east as far as his sight goesStock in Jonathan Burge's Keeping 35.10 1 500<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>64 loads of hay 16<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>. 15 more horned animals  
wheat 12<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>. 30 bush. corn 60<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>. Much more.This property seemed to be in Westchester & Eastchester  
and vicinity - Fairfield property is not included.[Lit. Win. J. of Newtown not the same - died about 1666 - perhaps from  
yellow fever]

William Palmer of Westchester. Died

before April 26. 1670. Inv. June 2 1670

See Bradford  
p. 167

Sons Joseph P. Benjamin P. Samuel P.

Obadiah P. Thomas Spuecher - They all  
call him father - widow Martha P. aged.

William Purrier of Southold. Will Dec 13. 1671

James Reeve, grandson, allowed as Ex. May 13. 1676

He was son of Mary Reeve, Purrier's eldest daughter.

2 younger daughters Sarah Elapes, Martha Osman.

Isaac Reeve, lived with them, and James Reeve, also.

Mary Winder, grandchild

Thomas Terrill married grandchild, Mary Reeve.

3 daughters - one son - one grandchild Winder.

most of estate to grandson James Reeve.

# New York Wills.

79

Common 1635

Thurston ag 40

Elder wife 30

Child

Thurston 13

Joseph 11

Elder 9

Sarah 7

Isaac 1

Edw<sup>r</sup> R. 10

Thir<sup>rd</sup> in Rayner of Southampton.

Will July 6. 1667, witnesses John Howell,  
Henry Pierson.

son, Joseph. Jonathan, not 21,  
wife Martha — 4 more children not named.  
6 in all.

bro Samuel Clarke & cousin Mr Jos<sup>ph</sup> Howell, overseers,  
(Confirmed at N.Y. Nov. 5. 1667)

Thomas Robinson of Newtown, died about 1671  
left 2 children, viz Thomas, Josias, minors,  
Jacob Reader is their uncle, no mother.

John Richardson, aged 61, Will 1680.  
wife Martha. ~~Had children~~ No son.  
Joseph Had<sup>ley</sup>, called son in law,  
3 daughters — Bet<sup>ty</sup> wife of Jos. Cetcham  
Elizabeth wife of Gabriell Leggett<sup>of Newtown</sup>  
Mary wife of Joseph Hadley

Wm. Salmon — died and left 6 children.  
John Cornicklin<sup>of</sup> of Hashamamocke  
near Southold married his widow<sup>Sarah</sup>  
was ap. adm<sup>r</sup>. Nov. 1665. on L.I. — Wm S.  
was of Hashamamocke. — 6 children John  
Sarah, Rebecca, Elizabeth, Hannah, and  
Mary eldest.

Con. 11

Capt. Robert Seely "late of this city" died intestate.  
His Relict Mary, ap. adm<sup>r</sup> Oct 19. 1668  
at New York.

Mr John Sticklin, Will Sept 5. 1672. Ino<sup>d</sup> Dec 13. 72  
of Jamaica, daughter Leanne. (husband seemed to be John Loams  
of Wethers<sup>field</sup> 1684  
3. 250. 316) Gave some to Jonathan Mills: dau<sup>s</sup> Mattheos.  
Gave all<sup>not</sup> to children of his daughters, equally  
son John Smith, sons Samuel Mattheos,  
& friends John Foster & Benjamin Coe, Exors.  
Loams & Mills legacies, given at req<sup>u</sup>est of dec<sup>de</sup>'s wife.



## New York Mills.

Thomas Seabrooke - <sup>was of Westchester</sup> ~~lived at Castle Hill~~ in 1675 & 6, went out against Indians - somewhere, ~~was killed or dead~~. Gave property to widow by nuncupative will. There was an alarm of Indians being at Castle Hill.

John Pell was of Westchester. 1676. - his certificate. Thomas Seabrook died at Westchester Dec. 17. 1675 Juv. 146<sup>£</sup>. Dec. 1675. Widow Mary, adm. x

Richard Stetton of Easthampton. Widow Elizabeth allowed ~~Executrix~~ of his will. Oct. 2. 1676. Will not recorded here.

Lawrence Turner of Westchester. Widow Martha ap. adm. x. 1668.

Richard Townsend of Oystubay. Eliz. wid. adm. x. Sept 23. 70

Thomas Terry<sup>sr</sup> of Southold. Will Nov 26. 1671

Wife not first; - dau. Elizabeth Terry: Ruth Terry Can. Mary Reeves. Sons Daniel & Thomas

Richard Terry of Southold. Will

Wife Abigail; sons Gershom T. Samuel T. Can. Abigail; sons Nathaniel, Richard, John 5 sons, 1 dau. ~~Some of them~~ in duage; uses the word "daughters" He was brother of Thomas Terry - so calls himself.

Roger Townsend of W. Chester. Will May. 7. 1674.

Wife Mary, all estate, except 10<sup>£</sup> each to "my three sons Mordecai, Thomas & John Bedient?" Capt Wm Lawrence, Mr Richard Cornell, overseers.

Margaret Tol of Newtown. <sup>(Provided N.Y. ap. 15. 1675)</sup> Will Febr. 1675. 3 sons Jacob Reder, Isaac Reder, Jeremy R. had her estate by will. They Exec. rs. conf. July 1676.

Widow Harnight Tetus of Huntington. Will May 14. 72 son Content. son John, son Samuel. son Abiall Can Susanna. Died March 24 1678. 52<sup>£</sup>. Richard Williams, Thomas Skedmore witnesses.

New York Wills.

81

Daniel Whitehead of Newtown (Mashpeth Kill,  
a part of N.) Adm. March 31. 1669.

John Woodruff sr. of Southampton.  
Will May 4. 1670

son John W. of Elizabeth Town: eldest son. <sup>1/2</sup> exors.  
Cous Anne Woolley. & Elizabeth Day. son. 2 exors.  
son John W. youngest son, & wife Anne to  
have the rest of estate. Inv. May 24. 1670. 177 £

Appraisers - John Howell, Henry Pierson, Edward Howell  
John Jennings

John White of Southampton. Will May 9. 1670 <sup>proved May 30. 70</sup>  
only son John W. Cous Elizabeth.  
wife Hannah. - brother James White  
& nephews, John Topping, Thomas Topping  
& younger sisters - not named.  
Thomas Topping, brother in law. He and  
Daniel Peers, overseers. - only 2 Ch. minors  
Thomas Cooper sr. & Thomas Cooper Jr. Witnesses  
Inv May 24. 1670. 170 £

Thomas Wicks of Huntingdon. Will June 13. 1670.  
B. 318. 319 Wife - sons Thomas, John  
Cous Rebekah, ~~Elizabeth~~ Mary, Sarah  
widow & John. Adm. & Exors. June 1671.

Joseph Winslow late of Boston, Merchant, came  
into this parts with his wife & children, intending  
to reside here, but soon died; his widow  
Sarah married Charles Labros: her  
father Capt Thomas Lawrence. confirmed  
Administrator Jan 26. 1679. 80. - first application  
at Court at Gravesend.

made. 30th of  
John of Boston  
H. & G. Reg. 4. 297

Latimer Sampson of Oyster Bay, Nov. 1674, gave by  
will all his estate to Grizzel Sylvester, eldest  
daughter of Nathaniel Sylvester of Shelter Island.



S  
con 11.  
Capt John Underhill of Killingworth in  
Oyster Bay - made a will & gave his  
estate to Elizabeth, his wife, daughter of John  
but if she married, he appointed ~~John~~ <sup>John</sup> Underhill & others to be trustees of the  
estate for the benefit of his children - She died  
sometime since - Son John now confirmed  
Administrator, Nov. 4, 1675

Vol. II.

con 11.  
Nathaniel In vesting of Shelter Island  
Will, very long, 9 pages - Made 19. 1679-80.  
He says the island was formerly called Manhansack -  
Shagwashawamock - now Shelter Island.  
He owned  $\frac{1}{2}$  the island; &  $\frac{1}{2}$  of joint stock of  
negros. & their increase, & horses, cattle, sheep, hogs,  
 $\frac{1}{2}$  of mill house;  $\frac{1}{2}$  of Roberts Island.  
He gave this estate to wife Grizzel Sylvester, - & to  
Frances Brinley, <sup>his son</sup> James Floyd, <sup>his son</sup> Isaac Arnold  
Lewis Morris and Daniel Gould, [Trustees]

Had made disbursement at Sh. Island since 1652

Brother Constant Sylvester, claimed other half  
and Thomas Middleton. The Dutch in 1673 sent  
a man of war & 30 soldiers to Sh. Island who took possession  
of half of the island, and N.S. had to pay a large  
sum to redeem - & took bill of sale - so now  
claimed more than half.

He calls Wm Goddington of R. Island, "brother".  
Grizzel seems to be his sister. Gave her much estate  
He had children - wife to take care of them  
Brother Joshua to be maintained from his estate.

Children seem young - ~~named~~ they to have estate  
finally.

5 Sons Giles, Nathaniel, Constant, Benjamin, Peter  
& daughter, ~~Elizabeth~~ Mary, Mercy, Patience, Elizabeth  
Aine. There was a Grizzel some years before.

Executors confirmed at N.Y. Nov. 27. 1680 - <sup>will</sup> Jones at L.I. Oct. 1680

Wife & 5 above over, Executors. £ 275 sheep & 4 hogs only.

Inv Sept. 22. 1680. £1559.  $\frac{1}{2}$  Shelter Island 700. Housing 150 & 9 negroes, &c.  
all. 200 sheep more 33. 6. 8. 70 head cattle; 11 negro slaves £145. 1/4. 1/4



New York Wills

Anthony Wright of Oyster Bay. Will 20. 3. 1673  
 Sister Alse Crab, of same town, Executrix.  
 & to have all estate. — to her  
 bro. Nicholas Wright 5/ & his wife Ann 3/  
 & his sons Caleb 2/6. & John 2/6 & Edward 2/6  
 Rebecca Frost 2/6, Sarah Lattin 2/6, Mary Cole  
 2/6, Deborah Wright 2/6 (prob. dau. of N. W. not  
 so said) Gideon Wright 2/6, Adam Wright 2/6  
 Job Wright 2/6, Mary Andrews 2/6. Hannah  
 Wright 2/6, James Townsend 5/. Lydia W. 2/6  
 Richard Crab 5/.

Witnesses - Matthew Prior, John Tilton, sr.  
 Samuel Spick, John Fikes.  
 Proved at L. I. Sept 4. 1680. Conf. at N. Y. Dec 30. 1680

Cass. 11. Richard Crab of Oyster Bay.  
 from Greenmarch } Will, 5th 2d. 1680. — Confirmed at N. Y. Dec 30. 1680.  
 (con.)  
 Caught in law by Lydia Wright, (and  
 Job Townsend son of James T. of N. B. — Land  
 all the rest to wife Alse.

John Skidmore of Jamaica, Will Feb 15 1673.  
 5 children to have estate; to have 50<sup>th</sup>  
 given by father Thomas Skidmore of Fairfield  
 Elder son John — a youngest ch. Joseph, a sigail.  
 2 sons not named — only 1 dau. — wife dead.  
 Conf. at N. Y. Dec 30. 1680. Inv. July 1680. 127<sup>th</sup>  
 taken by Robert Astman, Thomas Okely.

5 Francis Yates of Westchester. <sup>71 from 1647.</sup>  
 From Wills of full } Will proved at N. Y. Feb. 1682 (date Nov. 29. 82  
 3. 256  
 5 children, Mary, John, Deina, Jonathan  
 Dorothy — Wm Richardson, Ex.  
 Edward Waters, John Jennings, Witnesses, Inv. 83<sup>th</sup>. Dec 8. 1682



# 84. New York Mills

William Lawrence (of N.Y.) or elsewhere

Inventory of Estate by Richard Cornell, John Bowne  
John Lawrence & Abraham Whearly, April 27. 1680  
£ 4432. 1. 10<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>.

Cows Neck 1250<sup>±</sup> £, much an meadow & other land.

p. 114. { 5 Negro men, 50<sup>±</sup> £. 40. 70. 30. 30. 2 women 20<sup>±</sup> £  
child the boy aged 9 years 20<sup>±</sup> £. negro child 5<sup>±</sup> £.

m. 9. 340 A servants time, 1 yr & some months 5<sup>±</sup> £.

32 Oxen at 5<sup>±</sup> £ ea. 46 cows & calves @ 65<sup>±</sup>.

Steers & heifers, over 80. 20 Swine 20<sup>±</sup> 52 Swine 26<sup>±</sup>

17 horses & mares 55<sup>±</sup> £. Silver money 135<sup>±</sup> £

Rich furniture - cedar bedstead. p. 306.

12 Earthen dishes 18<sup>±</sup> £. 32 bbls pork @ 50<sup>±</sup> £. 34hd Molasses @ 70<sup>±</sup> £

m. 11. 186 280 gallons rum @ 3<sup>±</sup> £. 1000 lb Sugar @ 36<sup>±</sup> £. C. 10 m. 9. 216. See. 11. 184

m. 9. 227 200 lb hog fat @ 3<sup>±</sup> £. 250 bush. winter wheat 50<sup>±</sup> £ (4/1)

p. 115 200 b. Ind corn 20<sup>±</sup> £ (2/1) - 32 " Oats @ 1/8

m. 9. 136 180 lb leather £ 11. 5. 0. (1/3 ea) 200 lb wool 20<sup>±</sup> £ m. 9. 139

m. 9. 388 Great Copper 92 lb 9<sup>±</sup> £. 5 trammels @ 6<sup>±</sup> £ m. 11. 192

12 Years 6<sup>±</sup> £ } Large. Holland & other goods

5437 lb Tobacco @ 1<sup>±</sup> £. } very many - large amount  
large amount.

Indian man 40<sup>±</sup> £

Elizabeth Wm Lawrence approved adms. Nov 18. 1680

Robert Ashman, of Jamaica -

well approved, at N.Y. July 26. 1683.

John Crouch of Westchester well app. 1682.

Barnabas Norton of Southampton Will proved at S.H. 1681

Henry Pierson of S.H. wid. Mary. adm'r at N.Y. Nov. 1681  
(Inv. 1256<sup>±</sup> £)

William Russell of Southampton, Will Aug 27. 1678.

2 sons Oliver & William R. - wife Elizabeth.

other children not named, Inv 250<sup>±</sup> £

Conf. at N.Y. April 1682

m. 11. Wm Ruscoe of Jamaica L.J. Will. Aug 5. 1680 ±

son John 253; son John, living at Norwalk, 5<sup>±</sup> £. children of son Saml 20

Proved on L.J. Dec. 1680 or 81.

New York Wills

Nicholas Wright of Deptford Bay  
 will April 10 1674. Putw. h. I. Dec. 1681. -  
 wife Ann. — Sister Elizabeth mentioned  
 3 sons Caleb, John, Edmund. — mother Elizabeth  
 (alludes to)

Mr Thomas Popping. Widow Hannah  
 ap. adm. r. at N.Y. Nov. 18. 1681. He of  
 Southamptown. Inv. May 3. 1681. 703£

Obadiah Smith, son of Richard Smith, of Smithfield  
 one Island, died Aug. 20. 1680  
 at Richard Smith, sr. ap. adm. r.  
 April 24. 1682. — Inv 143£

Volume III.

John Budd of Southold, Will. Oct 27. 1684.  
 wife Mary. — (had negro slaves.  
 Elder son John, much. not married - not 25.  
 Younger son Joseph. a neck of land in W. Chester.  
 (not 21. [and other lands, &c. there, and  
 all housing out, stock.  
 Mary, wife of Christopher Youngs, land  
 " Hannah, of Jonathan Hart. land £  
 " Ann Budd. not 18. land &c; Sarah Budd. 30.  
 Neighbors at John Tutthill, & Mr Isaac Arnold, ex.  
 as son & date. witnesses. — Proved on h. I. Nov 12. 1684.  
 Inventory of personal only. — Spanish of Boston money 13.13.3

Samuel Burt, of N. York. merchant. — 1687  
 ap. adm. r. of his only brother Richard Burt of  
 London, mariner, drowned lately on a voyage to N. Y.

8. 194. 206. Samuel Drake of Westchester. Will proved  
 at W. C. June 1686. Dated May 30. 1686.  
 Wife Ann. Son Samuel of Haverfield  
 Son John. Dan Mary Drake. son Joseph. 157.  
 Son-in-law Joseph Jones. son-in-law Joseph Slater  
 " " " Richard Headly 57 - gave to ch. of Jones, Slater & Headly



New York Mills, N.Y.

William Edwards of Easthampton - Will  
proved at Southold. Oct. 21. 1685.  
His widow Ann E. executrix.

William Holyoke of Southold; Will Feb 10. 1682  
a long will - Proved at S. Oct 21. 1685.

Wife Margaret, 3 sons Thomas, Peter, William.  
Lands not to be alienated.

"If my sons or their heirs" shall apostatize from  
the protestant doctrine and faith of the Church  
of England as now by law established" - any  
one doing this, now or in after generations or  
marrying with a Quaker or the Son or daughter  
of a Quaker, then I disown & disinherit any  
son that shall so apostatize or so marry, depriving  
them of my land entirely; those who profess and  
own the faith above, to have the land of those guilty  
of "such wicked practices."

Can. Mary, Martha, Sarah, Elizabeth, Abigail,  
He had a son John Holyoke, "whom as an  
obstinate apostate, I do reject and deprive  
of all other my estate" Gave a lot to his heirs.  
Witnesses, Stephen Bayley, Thos Maper, Jr. Joshua Horton, Jona. Horton  
Abraham Covey. Inv. 1882. Land not in

John Hoit of Ryer. Will Aug 29. 1684

8.220  
323. Wife Mary - 2 sons John & Simon, called 2 youngest  
Edan. Mary Brown, Rachel Horton  
John & Simon called 2 youngest sons - no others referred to.

Walter Hoit aged about 65 & Thomas Betts aged about 68.  
were witnesses, & proved the will at Fairfield Nov 7. 1684  
Joshua Hoyt, Samuel Hoit, John Bondy overseers.

Thomas Jessop, dec'd. Wife Mary, op. adm. &c at Southampton  
of Southampton.  
Inv. of 1822. Real not in Nov 12. 1684

Thomas Wandell, of Mashpee, N.Y. L.I.  
Will Nov 29. 1689 - wife. Cousin Richard Alsop  
Richard's son Thomas, Godson James - illegible.  
Wife & Alsops had property - no children



Vol IV. 1688-1693

Lewis Morris, of New York, called Colonel Morris  
Will, long - 7. 12. 1690. Died May 15. 1691.

Had intended to make Lewis Morris, son of his  
brother Richard M. his ~~heir~~, but his bad conduct  
prevented. Wife &c.

Gave to meeting of friends or trustees at Shrewsbury  
N.Y. 5 £ a year forever, Thos. Wobley of Sh. 250 acres.  
Lewis Morris of Shrewsbury 20 £ - nephew  
Lewis Morris son of bro. Richard, all the rest of  
estate in Monmouth Co. - plantation & iron works &c  
& other estate, provided he conforms to restrictions  
in this will - "My friend Wm. Penn."

He had several slaves, which he gave to one  
& another by will. He gave a negro to Wm  
Penn, provided he shall come & dwell in this country.  
To meeting of friends in N.Y. 6 £ a year.  
Much to wife Mary.

Estates in this will are mostly of New York -  
Probate Records of New York, irregular  
and disorderly.

Col. Morris' Inv. 1691. £ 4071. 16. 1. Land & not in.

In addition. 22 men negroes @ 20 £. 440

11 women do - @ 15. 165

6 boys @ 15. 90

2 girls @ 12. 24

25 children @ 5. 125

many goods (p. 306)

1 suit. Tapestry Hangings 35

3 Turkey Carpets 6. 66

Clock & case - 5 £ - Books 12 £

a scripture 5.

express for apparel 3.

4 chests of drawers 16.

364 lb powder @ 10. 3640

Iron articles 927 lb 27. 2709

Copper still, articles 416 21/6. 414.0

3 Beds of furniture 25. 18. + 15 £.

9 more beds - 56. 2. 0.

900 oz plate 26/4. 303. 15. 0

Cash & furniture 89. 2. 0

180 guineas 243. 0. 0

this is 27/1. each (equal to 5/9 to dollar.

Silver toothpicks, buckkins, ring of gold.  
Debts 900 - paid 2194 £.

540 bushels wheat @ 3/ - 181

50 acres wheat @ 12/ - 30

Oxen, cows, sheep, hogs, &c. a sloop.

4. 383

£ 884

Scanned



## New York.

Licenses for marriage are recorded in the Probate Book  
 "A License of marriage granted unto Capt. Williams  
 Kidd, of New York, Gentl. of the one part, and  
 Sarah Oort, the widow of John Oort late of  
 New York, Merchant, Decedent, the 16 day of May,  
 1691."

Lewis Morris of N.Y. Gentl. & Isabella Graham, Nov 3. 1691

Inventory of ~~Jacob Collings~~ William Cox  
 of New York, Merchant, Recorded 1691.

A great estate.

38 <sup>in g. 220</sup> pickins Soap £18.9.0 - 40 <sup>or 160</sup> cent Bacon & perk; 19  
 30 - butter 165 lbs. 0 6d - 160 <sup>or 160</sup> Dr Candles 7 1/4  
 19 bbls of Pork. £42.15 - 1/2 of white & brown bread. w. 11/1. C. 6.9/1. C  
 435 C flour 11/1. - 1/2 of white do 213/6  
 Ready money 239£. Boston money 13/9  
 Coat lined with gold lace with amiride belt & shawl - 27£.  
 with gold fringe, lace hat, sword  
 (Furniture much as in Boston.)  
 Silver Tankard, cups, plate, sugar box, spoons, salt seller  
 porringers, tumbler - all 114£. silver looking glass.  
 Chest drawers of frame cost 41.16.0 sterling  
 side table & drawers cost. 18.0 - "  
 Large looking glass - 1.16.0 "

Vol. 1693-1699.

Thomas Hunt sr. of Grove Farm, Westchester Co.  
 will Oct 1694. Son Josiah, & son Josiah. 4 sons  
 and not to be divided - sons Thomas, Joseph, John  
 1 Dan Abigail Puckney.

Inv of Thomas Partridge of Flushing. July 1690 64£.

Col William Smith of manor of St George in Suffolk Co.  
 May 23  
 Inv. 1705. £2589 - land not in - had 12 negroes 270£ 1/2  
 Great stock. 192 sheep 65£. 48 cows 30/1.  
 31 bbls of Whale Oil. 77£. 4 whale boats. 11 harpy Irons.  
 Cutting knives, &c [See 104/10] Whale oil 49/8 bbl - about 117. Gal. N.Y.

Vol VII. 1699-1703 + more -

John Maltbie. hw. by Southampton street  
Aug. 6. 1706. 152 £ of moveables - He seemed to live  
there. Apparell 14 £ Joiners tools 53/. 100 feathers 105/.  
[Corr. g. 363]

Doct. John Bridges, g. N. Y. Jew. 1709.

6 Knives and Forks with wooden handles 12/.

2 China coffee & 6 small teacups 18/.

1 Bk Walnut Chest 18/. - Old Gold Watch 11 £

6 silver forks 8/. oz. + 6 other silver the same.

Wm Hallet Jr. of Newtown. Jew Jan 24. 1709.

9 knives & 5 forks 13/. Gold Ring 15/. Wheel 24/.

at 11. 83. 86

1 pleasure Sledge 42/. 1 Waggon 95/.

Slaves. Most people had Slaves - at least, those who had  
good estates + some who had not

1703. 6 silver forks 66/. 1703 Silver plate 27/. 32. 716

1704. Cedar Chest 20/- 1704. 713/- Co 28/-

" Large Cupboard 30/. - 1704. 300 (Cloversced) 20/.

p. 312 " Parcel of China 70/ (boxed) Earthen dishes 21/6. not counted

" Bk Walnut Chest 30/. A few Earthen plates 6. 4.

1702 Silver Watch + seal 10 £ - 1702. 1 doz Knives + forks 36/.

Rev Patrick Gordon

Rev P. G. - many books.

1702. 8 doz silver forks 144/ - 60000.

{ 1704 16 silver forks 27/3. 2 Gold chain rings. &c. 95/ oz. 1704

" 44 Knives + 46 forks 75/ (March 1704) Pendulum Clock. 12 £. 1704

1 Shash (Jash) - 10 £ - 1705. 104 silver buttons 5. 10. 0.

1705. Silver Watch. 6 Chesty Drawers of walnut + olive wood

p. 312 1705 Coffee pot. fine or five clock case 40/ 15 £

Aug. 123 1707. Botting mill + Hempstead 10 £ - Olive Table

p. 312 " 3 Japan Screens for Teacups 9/. China on mantle 6/

" 22 China cups + 9 saucers about 50/. 2 China dishes.

" 4 Tin teapots. Tea Kettle. 4 Teaspoons. Plate 27/ oz.

1705 7000 guineas in N.Y. money 175 £. 1702 do. 7/6.

Silver heeled canes frequent. - Linen Cloth.

Preceding nearly all copied - 306 to 312 + el. rest in.

Most of the above are from Merchants' inventories.





1731 June

School. A man teaches, Reading, Writing, Ciphering, Merchants Accts, Latin, Greek, also Dancing, plain work, Flourishing Embroidery, &c. That is, these things are taught at the house of one man.

Importations in Philadelphia in year ending March 24, 1731  
 Madeira Wine 405 pipes & some other casks; Sugar 63 hds.  
 Rum, 1693 hds, 1241 Tierces, 186, 6 bbls. " 9 Tierces  
 Molasses, 467 hds, 1635 Tierces, 22 bbls; " 1356 barrels  
 Rice 891 barrels, Cotton 60 bags, Pitch 408 bbls,  
 Tar 883 " , Turpentine 1188 bbls, Rozen 33 bbls,  
 Indigo 21 casks, Ginger 91 bags, Oil 8 small  
 Salt 30.418 bushels, Leather 60 hides; many European goods

Exports were Wheat, Flour, Bread, Pork, Beef, Bacon, Wine, Rum, Molasses, Sturgeon, Sugar, Rice, Pitch, Turpentine, skins & furs, Beer 270 bbls; Soap 386 boxes; Coarse Linen, Pig Iron 403 tons; Butter 610 kegs, Leather 179 bundles, Staves, 2,739,000; Heading 82,885 and 893 hides, Shingles 536,000.

1732 April

A Sale at public Vendue of European and East India Goods, advertised.  
 Advertisements of English Goods at private sale.

1732 Nov.

A farm at New Rochelle adv. 200 acres, where can be cut yearly 100 loads of good English hay, & there is salt meadow, 500 bearing apple trees, also "a stock of negroes, horses, cattle" &c.  
 Runaway Servants, male & female. adv.

1733. is dated 1732 until March 25. 1734 is dated 1733 in some instances

1733 Oct

One advertisement. Beds, chairs, tables, chests of drawers, looking glasses, andirons, pictures, drugs & medicines, & a negro girl, Books. a few advertisements. Dec 3, 1733.

The paper remains about the same up to 1735, will not compare with those of Boston.  
 p. 94. A death or marriage have induced



# 92 New York Gazette

1734-5 Feb 11. Ned Weather's last will,  
m. 4. 98. [This is after the manner of the Cambridge  
Students song. "To my dear wife, my joy & life,"  
I freely now do give her, &c

Misc. 4. 98.

He names in his will... shoes, hose, leather jacket,  
shew leed, Pottage pot, great armed chair, soft with hair  
dog, hog, wool, ax, saw, stool, "trundle mop"  
"a pin pot made of tin", earthen jar, milk pail  
seve, platter, nutmeg grater - Two birchen brooms &  
a knife fork, pickled pork - To stoop our rooms  
Book of common prayer, bag, case, purging pills  
"cure-kibe heels", christening kum, clove stool pan,  
cupboard, cock, cradle, oaken staff, sword, cotton chuse  
your mother's ring, old grey mare, &c

1735. Wm Bradford - printer, offers to bind old books  
& pay money for linen rags

Land's advertising - many extensive tracts,  
m. 11. 200 held by speculators, or those who had  
grants,

1736. Advertisements of Goods rare, but increasing  
others increasing, very little.

Papers remain about the same. 1736. 37. 38

1744 Galenical & Chemical Medicines adv.

M. 4. 195

New York Post Boy began about Jan 1. 1743.

Papers are a whole sheet - 1744. Flanger.

1745 more advertising of Goods.

Concerts of vocal & instrumental music. Tickets 5

Books advertising - Houses & Land

M. 2. 161.  
M. 4. 196.

Parnela or virtue rewarded" adv Dec 31. 1744  
2 Vols. 3/ each.

Runaway, as before -

M. 9. 235

Cheshire Cheese 9 a pound by single cheese

"Riding Chairs & Kittercons"

M. 11. 171

"New Complete Guide to the English Tongue"

collected from the best authors - a Reading Book 2/.

1745 June

m. g. 123

A mill for sale on Matewan creek N. J.  
Has 2 pairs of stones, a large mill house  
"with bolting cloths & all things necessary".

1745 Nov. Along adv. of dry goods.

Saffron @ 40¢ lb. Letter No. 2. 2986

m. g. 123.

Opposite mills on the Hackensack, is a  
Cauling house, bake house, Bolting House  
&c. A good place for a trader, for baking & bolting.  
This was not connected with the mill.

More domestic articles.

1745

m. g. 398

A Farm in Ulster County advertised  
Has much New Wood with 10 of cord at the  
Landing - produces 130 wagon loads of hay  
from meadow & swamp - Upland good for  
grain, &c.

m. 11. 198

"The common woods are an excellent pasture  
for a dairy, & fattening cattle during the summer  
Season". - House 53 by 24 "with 8 or 10

Com. g. 322  
m. g. 99

Windows" - A Servito 10 feet wide on back  
side. Jan open gallery in front - Separate  
buildings for servants - Barn 60 by 43, "covered  
with Cedar & weather boarded with pine"  
By the house. &c. Hogs are kept on apples for 3 months  
Letter No. 69.

1746

In advertising Farms the meadow where  
hay was cut was lowland & only natural grasses.  
The upland furnished no hay, it is evident.

p. 312

Cook kettles, Coffee pots, fry pans, teapots, &c. adv.  
all brass or copper except the teapot.

m. g. 219

"New Fire Places" from Pennsylvania.

m. g. 98

"Painting & Glazing" adv. "also lead drawn  
& lead glass to be sold". Ground paints.

1746. 7.

See Coal adv. 6¢ chardon.

Earthen Ware.

French &amp; Dutch Books.

Many adv. of Deserted Soldiers

"Grass of English meadow" noted on Raritan  
River - maybe mowed twice - "11 tons of English Hay".



94 New York Gazette, again & Post Boy, in one

1747  
m. 11.82 Wagon & horses - adv. by a farmer  
Dwelling House <sup>near</sup> at Raritan Landing 62 by 32  
Entry 10 feet & a parlor each side, room  
over each; all ceilings wainscotted & shag.  
Fireplace in 2 parlors & in 2 rooms over. [m. 9.322]  
Barn with timbers.  
Screw Press & wheel & trough to make cider

Farm in Shrewsbury, N.J. 440 acres  
Has salt & fresh meadow; <sup>and</sup> several  
acres of Gloucester <sup>which is yearly mowed</sup>  
[m. 9.238.]

House &c in Bergen county - 48 feet by 24 - two  
large rooms and a front entry - "a bolting house &c  
near the same" 46 by 21 feet, with three floors.  
a stable & negro's kitchen which adjoin - smoke house  
1 acre of land, yields "6 loads of English hay" - near Hackensack

Horse racing on Long Island.

2.15.317. Lotteries - common

m. 9.287 Lined Oil by the barrel

Farm at Flushing, 240 acres - 50 acres of wood,  
& 10 acres salt meadow; house with 2 rooms on  
a floor, & a parlour & kitchen annexed - Barn covered  
with cedar shingles - Ground west of house produces  
40 loads of fresh hay

1748  
A gristmill with 3 bolting cloths adv. [m. 9.123]

"A convenient house for a store keeper and  
Bolter", 42 by 40, <sup>& 4 rooms on a floor,</sup> ~~including~~ a bolting house  
& bolts, cake house, &c. on Hackensack river. [m. 9.123]

Window Glass adv. 16 by 14, 16 by 12, 12 by 10, 11 by 9, 10 by 8, 7 by 9  
m. 9.98. 6 by 8, 7 by 5, & 6 by 4 - also Diamond Glass by the  
crate or foot - many kinds of paints

Much increase of advertisements - ~~about~~ many good & sometimes  
adv. - Horses stolen & shag'd; Runaways, slaves, stewards,  
Settling estates; houses & land; Lotteries, <sup>m. 15.317.</sup> many books & times  
No death nor marriages, <sup>p. 90.91.</sup> "Young Man's best Companion"  
Paper hangings - wigs.

# 1748 & 49 New York Gazette.

95

## Price Current

	June 16. 1748.	June 5. 1749.	June 18 1750	June 8 1752	May 5 1753	June 18 1754	June 21 1756
p. 90	Wheat 57	6/	4/3	57.	5/6	6/4 1/3	5/6
m. 15. 400	Flour 157	17 to 18/	12 1/2 13/	14/6	14/6	16/6	15/
m. 11. 186	W. I. Rum 14/6	3/8	3/6	3/8	3/6	3/6	3/3.
m. 11. 186	S. E. Do. 3/9 to 4/	2/8	4/6	4/7	4/6	4/	2. 00 m. 2/6 m
m. 11. 186	Molasses 2/9	1/9	2/	2/	2/	3/	2/.
m. 9. 216	Musc. Sugar 48/ to 54/	35/ to 40/	45 to 50/	50/	50/	50 to 55/	50/
m. 14. 268	Bohea Tea 157	7/ to 7/6 a box	6/6 box	6/6 box	3/6 a box	7/6	5/
m. 11. 261	Green do - 30/	6/6	7/	m. 9. Beef 40/	45/	45/	
m. 11. 193	Indigo 7/	6/6	7/	m. 9. Pork 60/	72/	75/	
	Salt 3/3.	3/	2/ Oct.	2/	4/	2/6	

1748-g. Such are the dates to March 25 - after 1749.

1749 "Smelling mixture" to cure itch by the smell only  
or any other breaking out, for sale.

Quack Doctors adventures. Quack medicines.

Sailing of Vessels - a very few advertised.

"Andogre Necklace for children's teeth", same 1750.

p. 323, A woman makes "masks for ladies."

m. 15. 150 Scorees with gilt frames

Wax Effigies of Royal family of England & others.  
14 figures - 1/6 a sight.

m. 9. 123 In the city - a house & botling house; the latter 2  
stories high, 28 by 20 feet.

In do - a store house covered with cedar shingles  
from top to bottom -

Half the paper is advertisements, with business  
seasons of the year.

1750 A Tailor from London makes mens & boys clothes  
m. 12. 322 also "Ladies habits & riding Josephs" a man.

m. 9. 123, Mills in N. J. adv. with botling mills which go by water.

An Ordinary keeper from London - offers dinners  
and suppers at from 1/ to 2/ dined in the best manner  
m. 2. 256. Dinner hour 1 o'clock

Tragedy, adv. to be performed - adv. Jan. 1751.

"A parcel of likely Welch servants", imported for sale  
Negro Houses, often connected with a farm.  
Comedies acted



96 New York Gazette

1752. Japanned Watters adv.

Aug. 9. 211  
Cont. 9. 277

Snuff by the bladder or bottle

Servants imported from Wales or West of England.  
Their times from 4 to 7 years -

Nov. 11. 1214 "Garden flower pots" for sale

Clocks, Watches, chains, seals, Glasses, Keys &c  
Earthen Ware in crates, and 150 crates of E Ware.

Aug. 9. 123. Grist mills; many have Bolting mills with  
them, but some are adv. without any  
notice of a Bolting mill; presume they had none,

Nov. 14. 268 Pekoe Tea at 12/ lb.

A Still House, now making Rum in N.Y. adv.

Brass & Tortoise shell mourning rings

Earthen Ware from Bristol at 16/ a crate

1753 New York Gazette is enlarged.

Aug. 9. 211  
Cont. 9. 277 Rappee Snuff in bottles & armisters

Advertisements increased

New York money or Currency

1769. Oct 3. N.Y. Chamber of Commerce agree to take off the out coins at  
follows: - Johanna 6.8.0; moidore 28.0; Guinea 37. Enc. Crown 8/9, long is  
Nov. 13. 1222 Shilling 1/9. Pistareen 1/7. [This is just as it has since been compared with N.E.

& New York Money.

Smith in 1756, says the "money is silver, gold, British half pence,  
and bills of credit, & to counterfeit either is felony without benefit of  
Nov. 15. 1206 clergy. Only bills of credit & old dollars were a legal tender. 12 half  
pence had long passed for a shilling, but in 1753 they were fixed by  
merchants, &c at 14 for a shilling. So 7d sterling was N.Y. shilling.  
- about as present currency. - Bills at first were worth 8/ for  
an ounce of silver. The price of silver rose to 9/3 in bills, before  
the war of 1744-1749 - & in 1756 it was worth 9/2 in bills, & they had out  
160,000 £ in bills. So a dollar was worth 8/3 in bills, exactly, at 9/3 for an ounce

Nov. 15. 1206 N.Y. money 1740 (Gent's Magazine) was 100 to 100 £ sterling  
made N.Y. money 7/2 to the dollar. Jany. said then in same  
year to be 7/10 to 100 £ sterling, or about 7/18 to a dollar (100 £ sterling)  
Nov. 3. 83, Kalme in 1749 calls 8/ N.Y. a quat to dollar, these being back to 1739 or 38.  
or indeed 8/ a bushel or dollar.

## Prices

	Jan <sup>y</sup> 1763	June 1766	Aug. 1770	Nov 1772	Dec. 1767	March 1767
1390 95. Wheat	8/3	6/	6/3	7/6	7/3	6/6
m. 15 400 Flour	25/6	16/6	16/6	23/	21/	19/
m. 15 1800 do	3/6	4/3	3/5	4/4	3/4	3/4
m. 9 216 do	3/6	2/9	2/5	2/8	4/6	2/7
m. 9 216 Sugar	55/	75/6	50/	56/	56/	56/
m. 11 1111 do	3/	4/2	1/10	2/	1/9	2/1
m. 9 1111 Beef	30/	30/	46/	65/	50/	45/
m. 9 1111 Pork	95/	70/	85/	105/	70/	70/
m. 9 1111 Salt	4/	3/3	2/	2/6	2/10	3/3
m. 14 1111 Bohea Tea	9/	6/3	8/6	4/3	4/9	5/6
m. 9 1111 Hatwood	34/	28/	28/	22/ to 38/	38/	34/
94. Oak do	20/	18/	18/	24/	24/	24/

I observe no marriages nor deaths up to the revolution, and domestic occurrences are rare, less attended to than in Boston.

also 5.123.

### New York Money, (See 106. 111p. Also p. 18. 99. 96

Was nearly equal to Proclamation money 1700 & before and after, or 6/ to the dollar. In 1684, 5/ starting was 6/3 in N.Y. and N.Y.

nos. In 1723, 5 New York merchants affirmed that 100<sup>th</sup> New York was equal to 150<sup>th</sup> Connecticut money; others thought the difference was not quite so much.

Connecticut bills in 1723 were at rate of 14/ or near that for an ounce of silver: of course a Dollar in silver was equal to 12/7. Conn. Currency, and 8/4<sup>th</sup> N.Y. Currency. Or in other words, N.Y. money was then about 8/ to the dollar.

m. 1633. in 1709 at 8/ currency for an ounce of silver. Issued more after this. Never depreciated below 190<sup>th</sup> for 100<sup>th</sup> sterling. According to this, in 1709, a dollar would be worth 7/2<sup>nd</sup> in these bills, and at their greatest depreciation a dollar was worth 8/6<sup>th</sup> in bills.

See Conn. bills. Vol. p. 134 - where in 1672 a Boston shilling was to pass for 1/ and a good piece of 8 at 6/.

New York money 1683, was as silver plate at 6/3. p. 99 and 5/5. 6/3. N.Y. p. 99.

N.Y. money at Samsbury mines 1718, had 1/4 or 25 percent added to make it equal to N.E. currency (lawful Samsbury). So 6/ N.E. was 7/4 N.Y.



98 New York Prices from Inventories -  
and kinds of articles

1697. A New York Merchant - had the following

b-311.

PORCELAIN -

Before the chimney in chamber 7 half basons 35/7  
2 Great Basons 32/- 1 Gt. Goblet 20/7  
2 Gally flagons 6/ 3 white mugs 14/4  
1 Sugar pot 5/ 4 other pots 40/7  
1 Small cup 1/6 4 Drinking vessels - above porcelain

b-312

7 red small teapots 30/ Butter dishes  
2 white - - - - 4/ 6 can 20/7  
3 small basons 8/ 87 saucers 150/7  
127 small teacups 63/6 2 flasks 5/7

All seem porcelain - am not certain.

b-310

Earthen Ware. - 2 white basons 1/ 1 white cup 9/7  
2 cups 1/6 small. one small can 9/ 5 saucers 9/  
more can 9/ 1 Bason 1/ 9 white dishes 9/ 7 double white 4/

b-300

Barbers chest with medicines 80/7  
Chest with salves & dry herbs 1/100/7

b-306

Pictures, many in this & other inventories

b-314

Chamber broom 4/ 1 Hearth broom 9/

b-308

Gold boat, with diamonds, & coral. £16.0.0

Gold pendants with diamonds 25.0.0

2 diamond rings - - - - 40.0.0

Gold Rings - 1 Clutch Press. watch 1.10.0/

Testament with gold hooks, hangings & chains 14

b-310

Red Earthen Ware - 5 Sauce pans small 1/6  
2 Steep pans 4/ seem to have covers. 4 pots.  
2 small dishes 9/ 2 Jars 6/

One small Knife & 1 fork.

b-314

2 Bermuda brooms with sticks 6/  
One hay broom.



# New York Things & Prices. from Inventories.

99

New York 1698 - Merchants.

- b. 306 Almost all had Jacks.  
b. 306 Oval, round & square tables.  
b. 312 Coffee pot of copper, 3/.

Articles of dress were imported, ready made.

Some men in the city had a Bottling House

11.2.183 A Bottling mill 1683, £5. The Bottling house was a place for storing grain, &c.

1683. Wheat 1683. 4/ bushel. Pork 38/ bbl. beef 25/. Rum 3/

1683. Clock & Case 4/5. Couch 40/. 15 cane chairs 110/

" Sillabub pot 3/- 26 chimney cloths 2/.

" Hanging of a room 80/ duffits - Blue chamber

" Leather chairs - Bed & furniture 30/5.

" Large black walnut table 40/. Black walnut chest drawers 5/5.

" Elbow chair covered with blue 10/. Case of knives 80/

" 3 doz new Damask Cloths 72/. 1 doz Cloths 18/

" 1 " Paper Cloths 12/.

" 1 Paper cupboard cloth 4/. 1 doz 5/. Damask 20/5.

" Silk suit of curtains for a cradle 5/.

" Abundance of childrens & child bed clothes.

" Cedar box. [The preceding are copied]

o. 309 Silver. 1683 - watch & case. that is, a watch & silver case 4

P. 308 2 Tankards, salt, sweetmeat plates, case d'heups,

chains, canoe, cocoonut with foot & cover.

sugar box, tumblers, wine cups, ladle

17 spoons, sweetmeat spoons, seasons with silver bowls

porringers, buckles, hooks, shirt buttons.

all 2663 at 6/ £79.16

Black Walnut dressing box 30/. Nett purse 3/

5 scarves 45/. Sealed ring 30/

French half crowns 3/- 5 shilling piece 6/3.

22 guineas 30.1.0. Doubloons 40/. Ducatoons 27/6

3/4 guinea cushions 1/6. Holland Smocks 2/10

Suit for the couch 5/. White chimney cloth 2/.

A French 40/. Damask do 20/ 5/.

" Capboard do 15/.

Cover for couch 15/

[p. 97  
Guineas above 27/4 5/ sterling is 6/3.  
See N. J. 1683, p. 97, where 5/ sterling is 6/3.



100 New York things & prices.

1683-continued

p. 340. 10 fine earthen Dishes 20/ 6 Jugs 3/  
 12 " " plates. 6/ salubut pot 2/  
 clammalade pots - 18 Coffee cups 6/  
 Tin custard pans - 7 Earthen pots 13/6  
 Glasses plenty. - Snuff box 1/  
 p. 308 Silver buckles & thimbles -

1695. House, brewhouse, &c.

1006 skiples barley 22/ - 327 dr hops 26/  
 67 " buckwheat 11 1/2

Brass Kettles plenty. 1 Still of 10 Gal & more 40/  
 p. 310 Earthen Ware 50/ Galies Window curtains.  
 1 Broad cupboard 70/ - 5 negros (2 ch). 10 3/4

1 high Cupboard 90/ £  
 Botting mill & 2 cloths 7.10 - Lm. 9.123

Gold chain & gold & silver 47.10. Wrought silver 6/

1695. Negroman 35%. Meal 3/ as kepple; wheat 4/6

(18/ 2 1/2) 40 half barrels of flour £36. Botting mill 7 £ (m 9.123)

Salt 3/ - Earthen Ware 50/. Cupboard 50/  
 2 Chests 70/. Table 40/. Cedar panels

p. 310 Earthen Ware 60/. 4 Wigs 80/

Knives at 8/ & 9/ doz. (no forks)

The two in 1695. seem Dutchmen

1696. 3 Tea pots 7/6. or 2/6. a. Stone pots 26/ ea

Hearth brushes & others. Chamber hair brush 5/

p. 311 a painted wooden cask to set china ware in 27/

2 chimney cloths of flowered venetian gauze? 6.100  
 and 6 window curtains do

1 green serge chimney cloth with fringe. - 1.0.0

1 painted Do Do. 9/. Galies Carpet 12/  
 "Matted chairs" occur. "Church chairs" also

Pictures abundant. Looking glass 5£

p. 311 { 10 china dishes 12/. 3 large clo cracked 220/  
 2 " basons 110/ and 1 cracked 5/  
 1 " small bason 6/ and 2 cracked 108/

(iron can copied)



## New York Things &amp; Prices

1696 continued - (a Dutch widow, of a merchant.

More China | all on page 311

3 fine China cups 29/ . 1 China Jug 9/ 10/

4 China saucers 23/ . 5 Teacups 23/.

6 Do smaller teadishes 23/ + one cracked 2/

6 painted teadishes 24/6. ea + 4 Teadishes 22/6

3 Teacups 24/6 + 1/6. 2 E.I. flower pots white 26/

4 " " painted brown 24/6 - 1 Do Do cracked 3/

6 " " 24/6 - 3 smaller flower pots 24/

3 " " red &amp; blue 23/ - 2 round f. pots 24/6

1 China Ink box &amp; sand box 12/ . 1 Lion 9/.

1 China Image 9/.

8 White Earthen plates 6/ . 1 Teadish + 2 cups 1/6.

Old knives - new forks.

Scissors tipped with Silver 185 g. silver 27/6.3

1697 - 2 Chests drawers 25£. Table 55/

42 ps earthen ware 35/ . - (oven 3/.

Wheat 3/. Rye 4/. Salt 3/6

Flour casks 1/6 ea. "600 lb butter flour 6/.

Bolting mill with cloths 5£ [ul. 9.123]

Lard oil to amount of 18/.

2500 pantiles 25£. 500 deal boards 25£

Cregives of course.

1703. Bolting mill + 2 cloths 6£. (Cows 65/.

New boy 50£. [ul. 9.123]

1702 2 Gold earrings 30/ 10 Gold Rings

black Walnut cupboard 9£.

Plate at 7/ . - 10 white linen aprons 23/

16 headcloths 23/ . pairs of sleeves

Blue aprons 24/6. . Hammocks 15/

Nightgown for a woman 50/. (rape gown 40/

Colours petticoat 10/.

[con 9.343] Lines to hang clothes on. Black stuff 3/

Bibles, psalms books &amp; prayer books in volume

12 painted Earthen dishes 18/. 1 fine do 24/3



102 New York Furniture, &c.

1702. 5 ps. Earthen ware for cupboard 7/6  
6 earthen cups 3/. 15 pots & dishes earthen 6/.  
Pewter abundant. Churns 6 cloths 3/  
Curtains & wallous plenty

20 Indian Brooming. 4/ [M. 9. 214]

M. 2. 223

3 Stoves 4/ — Much Calico  
6 Earthen plates 26? for bodices 12/  
5 Small cupboards 13<sup>6</sup> — a watch  
Hirewood 56/ Stove wood 60/. Indian Wash  
Blue cloth settled Coat. 1 Serutone  
Breeches Drawers. Dog collars  
Periwig 4/

1705. Geese 24/ set in New York

1705 Six silver spoons & two forks 6<sup>6</sup>

1705. Turkey Carpet 18/. Turkey work chains 18/6  
Cane chairs. Cushions — armed chairs  
1 Penelulum Clock 15<sup>6</sup> — squabs  
White Calico often. — Folding Table  
2 small stands for candles 3/ — Pewter Alembick  
6 Silver forks weighing 12 3 0 7/6. 96/. Negro 48<sup>6</sup>

Mr Samuel Butler of Southampton

Inv. Nov. 9. 1705.

20 bbls cider 213/6. Corn 2/

800 Feathers 11 1/2.

Col. Matthew Howell of S. Hampton

Inv June 1706.

3 carpets 35/. Oxen at 4/10 each: some 3. 15.

27 cows 50/. Horses & mare 3<sup>6</sup> each

6 negroes (men women & 5 children) 227<sup>6</sup>

Coat of Arms & case 4<sup>6</sup>



# New York Furniture &c

103

1706. <sup>Aug. 9. 277</sup> A snuff box 3/. Silver plate 2 7/6. 3  
Gold 90/3. Diamond Ring 8£.

1707 Cedar chest 22/. Plate at 7/6. 3  
Rush chairs cheap.

Letter of Administration - cost 1 man 47/9.  
Registers fees of. Like fees at paning acct. 12/.

1708. Orange Water 4/. Gal  
u.g. { " Angelica Water 4/ "  
36. { " Aniseed water 3/6. and 5/ - 35 Gallons in all

Every body, almost, had one, two or more negroes  
- in N.Y. Staten Island, Westchester Co. part of Long Is.

1707 Carpet & chimney cloth of Negro man 35 women 40  
Cows at Newtown 3£ } Negroes bedding 10/

Trammels & hooks belonging to them. [cu. 11. 192]

u.g. 366

1706. Cows @ 50/. 2/3 of a sloop 225

Tobacco stopper, agate handle, 4/6

Pellow beers called "pellow drawers" sometimes

u.g. 366.

11 dunghill fowls 4/. Cows @ 50/. Oxen  
at Chans - Dutch perhaps. - Jack 40/

1703. Peter Jacobson, Mariner.

u.g. 11. 57 His funeral expenses.

29 Gal Rum @ 6/9. - 9. 15. 0

19 1/2 gal. 2. 4. 3

Bottles & glasses broken. 3. 7

2 women, 2 days attendance. ea. 15. 0

Suit of mourning for the negro woman, 3. 4. 1

500 cookies & 1/2 Negro. Pop 3. 3. 0. u. 11. 57.

making grave ring & bell. 2. 2. 0

Coffin 4. 0. 0

14 mourning rings. 2. 16. 0

Suit of mourning - 1. 14. 6

1/2 fat of bear 7 6.

Sugar



## New York Furniture, &amp;c

1705. A great Copper 40£. Earthen Bottles  
Coffee chocolate pot. Glass bottles, plenty  
Cedar Bolts. Cidermill. Powdering Tab  
Boiler cider L.S. @ 35¢ a barrel. Brass Dials  
"Pothecary drugs" 5£. — Flint Glasses  
2 Seals 8£. — Prospect Glasses  
40£ in Books (Windsmith) Turkey Scimitar 5.40  
each. cushions & harness. 40£. Fishing rod 15  
3 Turkey worked carpets & one blue cloth carpet 80  
7 Harbinger 90¢. 6 black leather Trunks 6£  
Venice Glasses. — 2 silk colors & 2 drums 15£  
Cane elbow chairs, cane chairs, leather chairs  
and others — 50 small £20.10. Elbow ones @ 20¢  
other cane ones @ 10¢  
Leather ones @ 15¢  
Feather beds 64£. Bolsters & pillows 7  
5 fine twisted Rugs @ 7£ ea. — 6 bed quilts 25£  
17 flannel Blankets @ 2¢. — 6 bed quilts 25£  
His wearing apparel 109£ 11 Embroidered belts 110£  
Silver plate 160£. Silver watch & gold buttons 10  
His picture 60¢. Coat of arms 40¢. Silver hilt cane 40¢  
Pictures 70¢. Landscape screen 50¢ — Jack 5£  
Silk bed, bedstead, & silk quilt — 30£ with weights  
fine silk quilt 8£. China Ware 5£  
a Violin 3£. Walnut & olive wood drawers 15£  
5 Oval tables 5£ } fine or fine chester only I think  
Large Japan looking glass 10£  
3 bedsteads with fine calico curtains 20£  
2 @ 4 Centenars 4£  
Racks. Chopping Knives; Brecht. gridiron.  
Spits for wild fowls. @ smoothing Iron  
Cheese Press, Napkin Press. Safe for cold meat 60  
2 cradles. 2 loggerheads. — 50 lb fine wool @ 2¢  
70 lb candles 50¢ — 30 bushels wheat 95; 80 bushels corn 9¢  
20 ams wheat 30£. 20 ams corn 20£. Oats, flex, barley  
47 lb feathers & 12 lb Bay wax 67¢. [Con. 9.364]



## Wm. Smith - continued

- Linen, holland & dowlas sheets } £  
 Damask & diaper table linen } 200  
 Holland pillow beams, diaper towels & other linen  
 m. 9. 287. Olive Oil & Linseed oil 5 £  
 Spermaceti Oil 3 £  
 " 11 185. 31 bbls Whale Oil 62 £ 2900 bone 15 <sup>m. 9. 212</sup>  
 14 Oxen @ 4. 10: 60 stags @ 3 £. 48 cows @ 5 £/  
 a 2, 2 years old @ 30/. 28 yearlings @ 20/. 2 bulls @ 70/  
 Horses, mares & colts 40 £. 12 hogs 15 £  
 He died Feb. 18. 1704-5. Inventory taken 23. 1705  
 by Timothy Brewster, Daniel Brewster, Benj. Smith

1702. 10 A.B.C. books & Calcechims, in Dutch 3/9  
 9 lbs of White Lead @ 6? <sup>m. 9. 208</sup>  
 1705. Beaver hat with gold lace 62/. Silver 7/9.  
 Stone ring 57/. seal ring 22/. Sugar 40/ (cut  
 a lined neckcloth 37/. — do anes 1/8  
 1704. lignum vitae murtar & pestle 5/6 <sup>m. 9. 212</sup>  
 Cane couch & cane chairs.  
 one man - 1 silver fork, 17 spoons, 3 perungers } £  
 4 Tumblers, 3 cups, 4 salts, 1 pepper box, 7 tankards } 110.5  
 - weight. 315 & 503 - @ 7/  
 Alabaster Images. (alabaster appears inscribed  
 2 bibles & small do. 24/ 5 maps 5 £  
 "for Andirons with brass & pr of dogs". 22/  
 Hair & velvet cloak 6 £. 16 leather Chairs 108/  
 pr dogs & pr Andirons 20/. pr dogs by themselves, 9/  
 7 doz Napkins 1 man @ 24/. — Boarded. 10/-  
 Spinning Wheels - common



## New York Furniture &amp;c.

Inventory of Rev. Patrick Gordon, Dec 16. 1702.  
 Silver watch & seal 10<sup>th</sup>. Cloak 40<sup>th</sup>. Tobacco box 9<sup>th</sup>  
 old gown & anock 30<sup>th</sup>. Black coat 30<sup>th</sup>.  
 2 pair gloves 5<sup>th</sup>. microscope - 44 bands 10<sup>th</sup>  
 12 pair sheet sleeves 7<sup>th</sup>. 12 white hkp 2<sup>th</sup>  
 3 hats 48<sup>th</sup>. 20<sup>th</sup> perukes 10<sup>th</sup>. 6<sup>th</sup> stockings  
 Cane with a prospect glass mit 30<sup>th</sup>. 32 bands 32<sup>th</sup>  
 7 pair sham sleeves 7<sup>th</sup>. 6<sup>th</sup> gown & anock 90<sup>th</sup>  
 6<sup>th</sup> coat 7<sup>th</sup>. C. & D. old do. 60<sup>th</sup>  
 6 chesty drawers & frame 240<sup>th</sup>. 2 perukes 36<sup>th</sup>  
 Silk morning gown & cape 5.10  
 12 knives & forks 36<sup>th</sup>. 6 quins paper 4/6  
 Many books - about 3 pages occupied.  
 Seems to have been a single man.

## 1706 My Dutch family -

Silver box & 4 buttons 19/3. 1 Watch 4<sup>th</sup>  
 295g Plate 7<sup>th</sup>. 3. 1 Chain pearl 5<sup>th</sup>  
 6<sup>th</sup> 3. Gold 100/3. Arabian pieces of silver  
 11 p<sup>cs</sup> of 8 & 5 ryals, 69/6. (p<sup>cs</sup> of 8. here valued at 6/.  
 6/ea] 33 Spanish pistols 24<sup>th</sup>. 2 quinears @ 28<sup>th</sup>  
 6/indoll] 5<sup>th</sup> bank dollars @ 6/9. - 1 cedar chest 60<sup>th</sup>  
 Silver hilted sword, & silver headed cane  
 Books with silver clasps - Walnut table 30<sup>th</sup>  
 Coconut shell tipped with silver.  
 Calico, checked, white, flowered, &c. Calico Curtains  
 Leather & cane chairs. Chest drawers.  
 Feather tipped pet 24<sup>th</sup>. Turtle shell combs  
 Silk pelliccoats, silk breeches, &c. red petticoat  
 China Eackend bowl 15<sup>th</sup>. 1 Tea pot 10<sup>th</sup>  
 2 chimney cloths 1<sup>th</sup> - 20 books 6<sup>th</sup>  
 old deep board - 2 new. Newton  
 9 Earthen dishes 8<sup>th</sup>. Small Snuff box 12<sup>th</sup>.  
 Negro boy 45<sup>th</sup>. 2 negro women 70<sup>th</sup>.

New York Furniture &c.

107.

N. York } 6 Chests of Drawers, b/w Walnut 60/-  
1686 } Table of Walnut 35/- much pewter.  
Carpet & capboard cloth 10/- 2 ch. p. b. cloth  
Earthen Ware 9/-

87. 2 hhds Earthen Wares 7.5.0  
just arrived.

1689. — Pork 45/- bbl. Powder 5 £ 5/- Salt 2/-  
Bricks 24/- or 25/- m. Madeira Wine 8/- gal  
Candles 7/- 1/2: { 435 cut flour at 11/-  
273 half bbls @ 1/3 each  
7 Gal linsed oil 78/- — Oats @ 1/6 —  
see p. 110. Spanish Brown. Red lead. Peas at 2/6 —  
con. g. 355. Wormseed. much Castile Soap  
Raisins. currants & figs — Starch  
Pickings of Soap. — Leather Carpet  
Cedar Table — Danish Table  
Pendula Clock 6 £. Shining cloth  
for Iron reapers (next after Andersons).  
Silver plate (a plate). Turkey Chairs

1681. N.Y. — 2 houses & lands 350 £. Much pewter.  
much brass: 8 earthen dishes.  
1 doz Knives. Silver Tobacco box. }  
Silver beer cups, tumblers, dram cups, &c }  
Pewter Saucers — Beds & curtains  
Squens & ~~Round~~ Tables. Long forms  
Chests, Round long Table  
"old green hangings about the room."  
"Hanging about the bed."  
6 cloth chairs. Met chairs

1691 House & ground on <sup>the</sup> Broadway — 4000 <sup>quid clear</sup> —  
Gold ring 30 gu. eardo 12 gu.  
7 Earthen dishes & basins. 6 Earthen platters 3 gu.  
2 " cans 2 gu. — much pewter.  
7 " pots 9 gu.



108 New York Furniture, &c

1700. Another Dutch family & estate.

Merchant. John C. Esart

Hollands in abundance. Bedtickings  
Gambrie; Washen. French paper

44 g. 123 2 lbs Botting Cloth 120 t. or g. : Spectacles & case  
Thread, tape, &c. in abundance

48 doz great knives at 24 st. 57. 12. } 20 stivers are  
36 " smaller do - @ 20 st. 36. } a guilder here

5 lbs wormseed @ 48 st. — — 12.

Silk aprons, blue do. black do. some with gold  
reasks childrens Toys.

44. 11. 194

20 reel figured pots 2 y. 40/

135 " rings @ 6. 67/6

in house.

Silver powder box, clothes brush  
with silk cover & silver snuffbox

Gold diamond ring & gold hoop 67

2 silver spoons & silver fork, 4 3/4 3. 35/7 = 17/63

1 old silver watch 10/ - 2 shirts 18/5

6 calico nightcaps 9/ — Frouling pieces 25/6

6 cravats of the new mode 18/ — Cane 7/6

25 @ with neck bands 60/

27 @ white 18/6 40/

44. 2. 223.

"1 stove pan" 5/ — Table with drawer 12/

1 Tin Coffee pot 1/6. — 1 Penknife 9/

"Table with a Teaboard 15/ "

"One small Teaboard 19 pence

Tin sugar boxes — 1 Teakettle 15/

2 old Tin Coffee pots 1/6.

Sundry broken Teacups 3/

1 spitting earthen pot, & 3 earthen water pots 2/6, all

Bible & Dutch books & some English

Brass & Iron ware for sale, much.

Tobacco pipes. Glass in sheets

44. 9. 98. 3

Boxes Glass square 600 in a box 27 gu

Some with are in Dutch.

Jan. 11. 1700(- Mayor. Dan<sup>c</sup> Hooper of Barbadoes  
Inventory of estate in N. York.

Molasses 2<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> Gal. Rum 4<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>. Meas. Sugar 42<sup>1</sup>/<sub>6</sub> <sup>Cost</sup>  
Wines & Waters of many sorts.  
among clothes, a reed coat 30/  
Flannel Jackets, Stomachers & Drawers.  
July old shoe buckles 80/  
Silver ring, spoon & fork. 10g 28/. 4£.  
Chocotato.

1701. N.Y. Win Teller. no prices: Dutch apparently.  
one "vale" on the chimney: Gt Capboard  
Silver spoons, Silver "Schael". & 2 smaller  
Co. salt cellar, cups, tumblers, beakers,  
Co. Tankard, cups with 2 handles,  
Co chain — Gold chain

10 Earthen cups. 1 do dish. 4 do Platters  
5 " dishes above the door. 6 & 8 dishes  
6 " do, great. & 8 smaller do. dishes.  
many Pictures. Castirons  
Gt Capboard. — much pewter, copper &c  
8 Earthen Platters. 5 do dishes. Copper Kettles &c

WT. merchandise. Spackled linen, & white linen  
Cotton, 8 der Indian knives. Pens  
10 dr Wormseed.

18 Psalm books & Testaments. 44 more P.B.

1<sup>bag</sup> 200 m without a stick: Dutch nails

32<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> packs Indian boxes. Wafers  
more small books. Packs of cards

60 catechisms (50 & 1 seems) many things in Dutch  
3 der Stories van Tobias. Histories of David

Cassum seed: Sugar candy, Fish bones

46 Song books 27 more ~~small do~~ do.

8 small prayer books. 80 packs playing cards

Cotton Calico. — Hardware of many sorts

Great variety of Goods — "Clabboard Nails"

90 knives in a case

Some articles have Dutch names —

This taken by the window  
see next page

Aug. 27/1



New York Furniture. &c

1701. Regular Inventory of estate of  
Wm Teller. sr. of N.Y. by one  
appointed. Sept 29. 1701. — all 913£.

Oak cupboard — Large cupboard 50/-

12 Earthen cups, plates, dishes — average 1/-

5 Co. plates @ 6/- = 6 Earthen dishes @ 2/-

3 Co. cups @ 1/- = 6 Co. do small @ 6/-

many more cups, dishes, sauce dishes

Bk Walnut Chest 40/- — 1000s Amsted 104/-

29 Gallons Rensselaer Oil @ 6/- = £6.12.0

Sample book. 1 Wafell Iron 4/6

2000s Iron 33£. 1 wheelbarrow.

Psalm books & Testaments @ 4/6

Co. do. smaller @ 2/6. & 1/9

65 do small boxes @ 1/6. — Pepper @ 2/3

28 dutch prayer books @ 6/- 19 more @ 6/-

24 Evangelists @ 7½. 41 Gallician books @ 7/-

30 Latin paper 30/- 60 Gallician @ 7½ more

9 derlands @ 6/- der. 32 letters for learners @ 9/-

Histories of David & Tobit @ 6/- & 7½

17 Spelling books (incl Dutch) @ 9/-

46 Song books @ 4½. 80 packs of cards 24/9

16 Solomons Proverbs @ 7½ (Dutch probably)

13 Co. do @ 7½ — 23 knives @ 4/-

6 Spelling Books @ 9/- 25 ABC books 3/1½

Natives 15/- do. Cinnamon 15/- do. mace 80/16

Cloves 15/- do.

[This is same estate as on preceding page, but articles  
have English names, all of them, with prices.  
No forks.

[Almost all the articles from New York Inventories.  
— are copied, & identified, in this volume & others.  
See pages 114 & 115 of this, and 306 to 316

New York Furniture &c.

111

1703 N.Y. &c.

pro of 8. 17 pwt. @ 6/4. 16 pwt. at 6/4. 15 pwt. @ 6/.

39 dollars, one defect in 10. 14. 6 (What dollars were these?)

23/6 English equal to 31/4 N.Y. (Eng. Shilling 11/4 N.Y.)

9 Boston Shillings. 9/.

2, 1/2 French crowns. 6/.

Money, Silver Sewer, & Silver Forks.

Wooden chairs. Printed Calico curtains.  
Old Clock.

Another. Silver Standish 14/. Pieces of 8. 17 pwt. @ 6/4

Little bed. Earthen cups, Dishes, plates, jugs,

Can. g. 277 Silver Snuff box. - 3 Gold rings, 2 gold Earrings.

Chain of beads with a gold hook

p. 310 5 Earthen Dishes & plates Delft 4/6.

4 China cups 10/. - Silver plate 7/3.

1702 Funeral Charges - included coffins

At 11.57 about 8/. gloves @ 2/3. Broom, paper & tobacco

Cooking, &c. One case has 3 etc. -

Including Wine, mourning garments, &c

1704 N.Y.

Cedar Scrivener. Earthen Dishes @ 1/6

18 plates @ 1/4. 3 Earthen plates @ 6'

12 Dr. feathers (Long Blend) @ 1/4. 16/

Salt 2/6. Tallow @ 6? [Can. g. 363]

Money 1703 (see above) in N.Y. seems nearly

p. 97. the same as proclamation money, or New England

currency. - About the same 1700. 10/6 p. - Perhaps

not quite so good as N.E.

Can. 5.175 In Connecticut 1705. 10 pwt. of 8 weighing 17 pwt. was 6/ and

weighing 15 pwt. was about 5/3. or in proportion to the other

Perhaps 17 pwt. was more than 6/ + 15 more than 5/3.



Well of Mayor Andre

"The following is my last Will & Testament, and I appoint as Executors thereof, Mary Louisa Andrie, my Mother, David Andrie my Uncle, Andrew Girardot my Uncle, John Lewis Andrie my Uncle. To each of the above Executors I give <sup>£</sup>100 Pounds. I give to Mary Hannah Andrie my Sister, Seven Hundred Pounds. I give to Ann Marguerite Andrie my Sister Seven Hundred Pounds. I give to Louisa Katherine Andrie my Sister Seven Hundred Pounds. I give to William Lewis Andrie my Brother, Seven Hundred Pounds. But the Conditions on which I give the above mentioned Sums to my four said Sisters & Brother are that each of them shall pay to Mary Louisa Andrie my Mother the Sum of <sup>£</sup>100 yearly during her Life. I give to Walter Ewer Junr. of Dyers Court, Aldermanbury One Hundred Pounds. I give to John Ewer Junr of Lincoln's Inn One Hundred Pounds. I desire a Ring, value Fifty Pounds to be given to my Friend Peter Boissier of the Eleventh ~~W~~ Wagon. I desire that Walter Ewer, Jr. of Dyers Court, Aldermanbury have the Inspection of my Papers, Letters, Manuscripts, I mean that he have the first Inspection of them with Liberty to destroy or detain whatever he thinks proper. And I desire my Watch be given to him. And I lastly give and bequeath to my Brother John Lewis Andrie the residue of all my effects whatsoever. Witness my Hand and Seal, Staten Island in the Province of N. York, N. America, the 7th June, 1777.

N.B. The censure alluded to in this will it stealing money of Great Britain I desire nothing more than my share of it to be sold by public auction. J. J.

Will of Major Andre.

113

There were no witnesses to the will  
but Oct. 9. 1780, Henry White, William Seaton  
<sup>Esqrs.</sup> both of the city of New York, appeared before  
Cary Lindlow Surrogate of the city of N. Y. &  
declared that they were well acquainted with  
the hand writing of John Andre, formerly  
Capt of the 26th Regiment, & since Adjutant  
General, &c. & they believe that the before  
written instrument purporting to be his  
last will & testament, is his own & proper  
hand writing. Signed Cary Lindlow Sur.

New York Population - from Longworth's Almanack  
for 1800 - (in Putnam's Magazine 1853, Febr)  
The population of New York in 1712 was 5,840  
In 1739 there were Whites, 7055, blacks, 1567, both 8,622  
Old New York was built of brick. The first brick were  
imported. (Putnam)



# New York prices & Summary from preceding pages

- p. 84 Prices of Slaves. 1680 [see p. 2. 248c] 1691 Lewis Morris, Quaker Ld 66.  
 Allen 50. 40. 50. 70 £ Indian 40 p. 87. 22 Men at 20: p. 88. man 30. 1691  
 10 Men 20 £ - p. 88. Woman 25. 1691. " 11 Women @ 15  
 Boy 20 £ " 6 boys @ 15  
 Child 5 £ " 2 girls @ 12  
 " 25 Children @ 5 £  
 88. 17- Negroes 1705 170 (22 £) 66. came to 844 £ or average £12.15.9  
 82 N. S. G. L. Shetland Island, Quaker. had 11 slaves and half of 9 more - 1680  
 11 slaves valued at 145 £ (13.3.8. ea)  
 p. 80. Most people of good estates had slaves 1700 before & after  
 p. 100. 10. 15. 3 Slaves (29. 100 children £100. average 20.1.2.  
 100 1695. Negro man 35 £ - Negroes all along went up  
 101. 1703 Negro Boy 50 £ - p. 102. 1705. Negro 48 £  
 102. 1705. Negro man, woman & 5 children 227 £ (average 32.8.9  
 103. 1707. Negro man 55. Woman 40 £. Their bedding 10/.  
 106. 1700. Negro Boy 45 £. 2 Negro Women @ 35 £  
 74. 1678. 2 negroes & 2 children 90 £.

## Corn

- p. 84 Wheat, 4/ 1680: - p. 87. 1691. 340 bushels of wheat @ 3/. Wheat on ground 12/ acre  
 84 " 4/ 1709 - p. 99. 1683. Wheat 4/ - 100. 1695. Wheat 2/10 skipple  
 101. " 5/ 1697 - p. 104. 1705 Wheat 2/3.  
 p. 84 Corn 1669. 1680. 2/ - p. 102. 1705. Corn 2/ - p. 104. Corn 2/3.  
 104. Corn 20 acres 20 £ 1705 (probably wheat & corn May)

p. 84 Oats. 1680. 1/8. p. 107. 1684. Oats 1/ bushel

- p. 88. Flour 435 C. p. 11/ 1691. p. 88 Brown Bread, 9/ C. White do 11/ & 13/6 C.  
 p. 100. Flour 18/ 1695. - p. 107. 435 C. Flour @ 1/ in 273 half 66/6 at 1/3 each  
 101. Flour 6000 Colted 4 £ 1697. 1/ new come as ready

p. 100 Barley. 1006 Skipplers 2/ (3 pecks & 2/8 bushel) 1695

p. 100 Buckwheat. 67 Skipplers @ 1/12 (= 1/6 bushel). 1695

p. 101. 1697. Corn 3/

p. 101. 1697. Rye 4/

102. 1705. Cider 13/6. 1661.

107. 1689. Peas 2/9. bushel

1/84. (Oxen 1680. 5 ca; 1778. 6 Lea. 1669. — p 12. 105. Oxen 4. 10 a  
105. Oxen 1705. 4. 10 ca; " " " 3. 15 ca

105. 60 Steers at 60¢/1705: 22, 2 year olds at 30¢: 28 yearlings, @ 30¢.  
105 2 Bulls at 70¢.

p 78. <sup>174</sup> Cowes 669. 4<sup>th</sup> Ed. Curcalf. 1680. p 84, 65.  
 p 88. 48 Cowes 1705 at 50%. — 169. 1703. Cowes 65%.  
 p 102. 1705. 27 Cowes @ 50%. 193 1706. Cowes 50% and more at 50%.  
 p 105 1705 48 Cowes @ 50%.

184. *Holzer & Mann* 7, 55. v 64/8a. 1880.

102. 1705. Horses & mares at 60/ea.  
105 1705 Horses, mares & colts 40/ea.

11. Wine 10. and 10. in 16. v.  
 105. 1. 409s at 257. 15k. 1705

ex. 11 { 1. 1854. Pork round, 16 @ 50¢. = \$8.80. 1891. 1966 @ 45¢.  
189. { 49. 1883 Pork " 38¢. = \$1.86. 1889. Pork 45¢.

b. 78. <sup>L</sup>Sheep 53. 22. (about 8/3 each) 16 69 - p. 88. 1705. 192 <sup>L</sup>Sheep 65 (6/9 ea.  
82. <sup>L</sup>Sheep 200. 53 1/3. (only 3/4 each). 16 11 1/2. 2.

99. 1683 Beef, 23/6. Carml.

101. 1647 500 deal boards 25£. (probably 500 boards in number  
at 1/4 each.

107. 1697. 2350 *P. multus*. 25<sup>th</sup>

102. 1702. Dog collar.

" " Indian Swash?

4 " Geese 244. — 8 Dr. Heathers 0 1/1/2 .1705

" " Fire wood 36¢ + stove wood 60¢?

104. 1755 border Boltz.

100. 1695. 40 ps 327 lbs at 6°



## Middleton

Widow last wife No 5. 69.  
15 living 1681.

## Births

older John aged 36. Elizabeth 32, Mary 31. Jan. 8. 2

No 2/p. 233.

Thomas Wetmore

Sarah Nov. 27. 1664

Thomas Oct. 19. 1652. Hannah Feb. 13. 1653/4

Samuel Sept. 6. 1655. Abraham Nov. 2. 1656/7

Beriah son Nov. 2. 1658. Nathaniel April 21. 1659

Joseph Aug. 5. 1662-3. Josiah March 29. 1670/8

Elizabeth June 17. 69. Jonathan Jan. 20. 1646. Johannah 1648

Susanna Mch 20. 1650

Elizabeth & Elizabeth. May 20. 1653.

Joseph Aug. 25. 1655

6 born in Mid. - 3 more born after. 9 living 1670

Nathaniel Dec. 1652

Elizabeth

George Hubbards

Sarah by first wife Oct. 3. 1648. John Oct. 29. 1650

Thomas. Feb. 1652. J. & T. died

Mary. Nov. 13. 1654. Israel June 19. 1655

Samuel Nov. 9. 1658.

Esther Cornwell. 128/p. - Ephs. Hester, Mary.

1. Sarah Wadsworth 1646. - 1. Gen. all - 6 living 1676. 3 died. John. Thos. Mary.

Robert Webster

John Nov. 10. 1653; Sarah last of June 1655

Jonathan Jan. 9. 1656/7; Susanna Oct. 26. 1658

In H. 6 more - Saml. Robert, Jos Wm. Mary, Eliz

10 in all.

6. Older than these. Mary, Eliz. Hannah. Hester. John

Sarah Jan. 16. 1653

Bethia Feb. 14. 1658

Abigail Mch 6. 1666

William son of Wm & Sarah 6 June 24. 1659.

Thomas Feb. 7. 1660/1 - Phoebe Apr. 17. 63

Wm. Aug. 2. 1665, Sarah Dec. 18. 67

Anne. Mch 20. 1670. Dorothy Nov. 5. 71

Susanna June 6. 1674 - John May 12. 78

William died June 20. 1661.

Hannah Apr. 14. 1653; Andrew Feb. 4. 56

Nathaniel July 20. 1659. (name changed to Thomas)

John Mch 14. 1661/2. Mary Apr. 7. 1664

Andrew June 10. 1666. Abigail July 13. 70

Lydia Feb. 18. 1672

Aug. 17. 82

1. Beriah son. - Nathaniel died April 8. 1655. (a Nathaniel of 1. ed.

Mary Jan. 1. 1661/1. died Feb. 26. 61

John March 7. 1662 (3 Mary Mch. 66/7

Elizabeth Aug. 5. 1671.

[He died Nov. 16. 1673 - 3 ch. John. Mary. Elizabeth

No 2/p. 233.

Thomas Wetmore

1 Sarah Hall 45/10 Wetmore

2 Mary Atkinson Jan. 3. 66.

3 William Smith

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Se. Con. No. 2. 207 & 186 p.

He rem. to Farmington.

George Hubbards

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth

Elizabeth



# Middletown.

117

7.51. Samuel Halle } <sup>p. 131</sup> Samuel Feb 3. 1663. <sup>b. 133.</sup> John Aug 7. 1668.  
 wif 1690 was Elizabeth. <sup>to 1690</sup> Thomas Aug 29. 71. <sup>to 1690</sup>  
 See Con. No 2. p 191. These 3 children 1690. and more

188. 6.94 Alexander Bowe } Samuel Jan. 8 1669. Sarah June 20. 62  
 1 Sarah. died 9. 1665. Mary Jan 18. 1664. it died about 16. 66  
 2 Rebecca Huse m. Nov 26. 73. Anna Sept 10 1674. Mary Dec 5. 1676  
 He died Nov. 6. 1678. -- 4 children 1678 - Samuel, Sarah, Anna. Mary.  
 Rebecca posthumous

No. 2 } Giles Hamlin } Hester. Dec. 15. 1655. John Dec 14. 1658  
 251. Hester [Crow. } Mary Feb 11. 1662. Deborah Nov 17. 64  
 7.50. In 1689. 7 ch. Richard one } Giles Aug 13. 1666. William Feb 3. '67  
 Hester not recorded. Richard not recorded.

John Hamlin } John July 16. 1687. Giles Feb 19. 1691. 2  
 Mary Collins m. 84 } Hester Jan 1694. Mary April 10. 1697  
 (died May 5. 1722) Sibil March 1. 98. died 1700. Sabel Jan 7. 1700-01.  
 2. Dan. of Rev John Whitson, died 1706  
 He died Jan 2. 1752-3. m. 30. 94. Sabel Oct 10. 1704  
 Sabel Jan 1. 14th. Ebenezer Oct 12. 1702 died 1702. Sibil Oct 10. 1704  
 Sabel July 28. 1709.

John Hamlin } Richard May 17. 93. William Oct 7. 1694  
 Susanna Collins m. May 26. 92 } Giles May 6. 97. Nathaniel Oct 26. 1699  
 she died Oct 24. 1742. Edmund Dec 1. 1702. Susannah Aug 28. 1704  
 He died May 22. 1733 in 66th. Charles May 13. 1707. Esther Jan 14. 1711

No. 2 } John Ward } John Nov. 15. 1665. Andrew Dec 1. 1667  
 244 Mary Harris [of Wm } Esther, Dec 15. 1669. Mary Aug. 72  
 7.36. m. ap. 18. 1664. Williams. June 30. 74. [ Samuel ab. 79.  
 6 ch. in 1683. 4. + shipping. She mar. ... Gilbert.

2.234 John Hurrewell } John April 17. '89  
 3.280 Elizabeth [Harris of Wm } Bridget Oct 2. 1691. Indigent 1725  
 so child

No. 2 } Nathaniel Collins } Mary May 11. 66. John 1667  
 237 Marie Whiting m. } Susanna Nov 26. 69. Sibil Aug 10. 72  
 Aug 3. 64. Martha Dec 26. 74. 4 ch. m. 1777  
 He pastored the ch. died Dec 28. 684. Abigail July 13. 1681. Saml. ap. 6. 693.  
 He died Oct 25. 1709. Sibil not in list of 1684. died 1683

4.252. William Lucas } William April 20. 67. John Oct 14. 1669.  
 Hester Blunt July 12. 66. Mary Dec 5. 1672. Samuel ap. 15. 682  
 died April 15. 90. 1 more - Thomas 14. Samuel died 11 in 90.  
 He died April 29. 90. 5 children 1690.  
 Son John Lucas - m. No. 156.



## Middletown Births.

Samuel Egelston }  
Sarah

4.246. inv. March 1690-91.  
7 ch. living, 2 dead.

Samuel Island 5. 1662-3.  
Thomas June 4. 67. died Aug. 27. 1667  
Joseph Jan 24. 68. died Jan 7. 68  
Sarah Oct 26. 70; Susanna May 19. 74  
Nicholas Dec. 23. 76; Mercy July 27. 79.  
[Two omitted, Mary ab. 81. Ebenezer about 84]

Deac. Thomas Allyn died Oct 16. 1668 [no children men.  
Martha his wife prob. 2. 189.

Deac. Obadiah Allyn died Sep 7. 1712 probably son of Deac. Thomas, or nephew  
Martha calls him "Cousin Obadiah"

Obadiah Allyn } Obadiah Sept 20. 70; Thomas Sept 20. 1672  
Elizabeth Sampson } Thomas Sept 27. 1673. (died Nov. 8. 72  
of child on. Oct 28. 1669 Mary Sept 15. 75; Anna Sept 12. 77  
[said to have died ap. 7. 1712. Thankful Sept 8. 79. Samuel Oct 15. 83-4  
John Sept 27. 86.

Thomas Allen } Hannah 49. Thomas 1702. Elizabeth 1707  
Hannah Dec 1698  
He, Deac. T. A. died Dec. 3. 1733 -

John Bacon } Frances d. 92-3. Nathaniel. 1689-90  
Hannah Bacon } Ann Feb 3. 79. 80; John Jan 1. 81-82  
ms. Oct. 1677 Thomas Jan 23. 84-5; Joseph Feb 17. 86-7  
7.178 Inv. Oct 27. 1707. H. N. A. John. Jos. - all but Thomas.  
5 children -

David Sage } David Feb 1. 65. Elizabeth June 4. 66  
Elizabeth (Kirby) died Feb 1670 John mch. 6. 67-8; Mary Nov 15. 72  
Mary died Dec 7. 1711 Timothy Aug. 14. 1678.  
He died Island 31. 1702-3. Will 1703 - 4 sons, 3 daus - (a Jonathan between John & Thomas.  
Clerk, Comfort 24. in 1693. Mary 22. in 1693.

Comfort Starr } Hannah. dau. Oct 24. 73-4; Joseph Sept 23. 76  
died Oct 18. 93 Benjamin Apr. 15. 1679 Rachel Dec 23. 68  
7.71 Name of wife not given. Thomas 5 Sept 7. 84. Daniel June 16 89  
[8 living 1693] [died 1693-4]

Thomas Miller } Thomas May 6. 1666 Samuel ap. 1. 1668  
Sarah Nettleton } Joseph Aug. 21. 1670. Benjamin July 10. 72  
p. 166. in June 6. 1666 John March 0. 74 Margaret Sept 1. 76  
She mar. a Harris Sarah Jan 7. 76 (label Dec. 881  
died Island 20. 1737-8  
N. died Aug. 14. 1680.



# Middletown Births.

119

Feb. 21.

85/1 Samuel Collins } Martha March 3 66; Samuel - 1668  
 Mary } Edward June 18. 1664; Sarah Nov 24 70  
 She died March 5. 1713-14 Mary June 16. 72; Abigail June 2. 73  
 Her hus. Feb. 5. 1695. 6. Inquest. Daniel Oct. 5. 75.  
 6 named 1696 - Daniel not named.

John Martin } John 85. died 86. Nathaniel 87. Elizabeth 89  
 son of Anthony } John 92. Ebenezer 94 Daniel 97. Hannah 99  
 Elizabeth 92 after } Mary 1701. - John died at Port Royal.  
 died 1718.

8.359 Edward Turner } Mary Nov 5. 1665. Elizabeth Dec 4. 68.  
 Mary } John Aug 8. 1669. ? Stephen Nov 27. 71  
 He died Apr 4 1717 Abigail Sept 10 1673. Hannah June 26 1674.  
 Richard Mech 4. 78-6.  
 At Middl. Mary beg. 1661. Son 1664 (prob. Edward).

Joseph Rockwell } John 94. Joseph 97. (died) Eliz. 1700  
 Elizabeth Foster 93.4 } Wm 02. Hannah 04  
 He died Oct 28. 1742 Edward 07. Ebenezer 710-11  
 She in Aug 15. 1753

John Elton } Mary July 26 72. Richard Feb 11. 73-4  
 George } John Nov 16. 76. Richard last of Apr 79.  
 Anna Sept 9. 81. Ebenezer May 11. 86.

James Tappin } Anna Sept 9. 62. James Aug 17. 65  
 Anna } Mary Aug 15 68. Elizabeth Aug 3. 69.  
 He died Aug. 6. 1712 In his will 3 ch. son James.  
 She died Feb 7 1731-2 dau. Anna Ward of Thos. Mary Barns 3

James Tappin } James Oct 30 1691.2. died Dec 2. 91.2  
 Ann Ward } Anna Aug 9. 94. died Nov 5. 96  
 He died Dec 21. 1741 James July 14. 98 - died Dec 9 98  
 She died Aug. 26 1755 Anna Sept 1. 1700.

John Blake } Mercy Nov 6. 73. Sarah Feb 15 73  
 Sarah } Mary July 29. 77. Elizabeth Mech 16 79  
 He died Nov 11 1690 Abigail Aug 25 81. John May 19. 83  
 3.145. Jonathan July 7. 85. Stephen July 15. 87  
 [9 in 1691. Richard 11 mo. old - born 1690]

James Stonecliff } William Sept 25 86. Martha Dec 12 88  
 Hannah } James March 24 91.2. Sarah Dec 8 93  
 He died Oct 3. 1712. She Dec 30. 1712 - left 2 sons W. & J. & prob. 2 dau.

2.145. Asphublements died Oct 16 677  
 Jeremiah Tower Town? died Oct 26 1676



Samuel Stow and Thomas } had 10 ch. Esther, <sup>1746</sup> Samuel, <sup>1747</sup> Betnah, <sup>1748</sup> Mather  
 Estlin Woodson 1704-5 Feb 8 } <sup>1749</sup> Federal, <sup>1750</sup> Grace, <sup>1751</sup> Mather, <sup>1752</sup> Abigail  
 He died Sept 28 1740 } <sup>1753</sup> Lucia, <sup>1754</sup> Stephen  
 She b. July 24 1750 }  
 4. 256. 1741. 9 children all died at an early age.



# Middletown Births.

121

Robert Warner & Samuel Sept 1656, - Seth March 1658  
 Elizabeth Grant Elizabeth March 1660, John Feb 1662  
 1. 61. <sup>negr. Feb 1654</sup> died Dec 26 1673. Mary Sept. 1664. Sarah March 1690  
 2 Polverance Rockwell, widow of John Melchabel Nov. 173. Ruth Nov. 1675  
 she mar a Bissel & died 1718. Betha Oct 8. 80; Samuel May 2. 83  
 He died April 10. 1690 9 Child born 1690. Seth, Eliza, John, Mary, Sarah. All. Rec. Bet. Sun

Seth Warner } Mary & Robert 92, Samuel 169.  
 Mary Ward 169... } Seth 1705. died 1729  
 He died Nov 28. 1713  
 She " July 17. 1729

John Warner, nothing of Robert & children, no children recorded at all.

George Hubbard } Mary Jan. 16. 1641. Joseph Dec 1643  
 Elizabeth (Watts) } Daniel Dec 7. 1645. Samuel May 48  
 sister of Thos. } George Dec 15. 1650. Richard July 55  
 He died March 8. 1684-5 Elizabeth Feb 15. 1659  
 See Con No 2. p. 237. No. 1. 18  
 sa Capt Watts. 2. 233. [ Nathaniel see back Dec 1. 1657.  
 George died 1675. Thos. living 1685

Richard Hubbard } Martha 92-3. Elizabeth 94  
 Martha Cornwell } Hannah 169.... Mary 99. died 99, Mary 700.  
 (died 31. 92) } Richard 1706. died 1709.  
 He died July 30. 1732

Nathaniel Hubbard } Mary 83-4. Abigail 85.6. Eliza. 88  
 Mary Earle 168... } Nathaniel 90. John 92. Sarah 94  
 she died Apr. 6. 1732 } Ebenezer 96. Thankful 98. Hannah 700  
 He died May 20. 1738 } Esther 1702

Mary, oldest, & all. is in will, mar A. Martin 60-61

No 2 Richard Halle } John Sept 20 1648. Jane March 52-3  
 1. 191 Mary } Sarah May 1654. (Richard June 1656  
 He died March 27. 1691 } Samuel Sept 1658. Anna Nov 1691  
 She " March 30. 1691 } 1691. 2 sons. Richard slain 1676. 4 dau

7. 110. Jonathan Gilbert } Mary May 18. 168.... Jona March 31. 81  
 Dorothy Stow June 22.... } Melchabel Feb 8. 1681  
 she surv. } John June 30. 1683 one born & died Feb 1684  
 { He died Feb 1. 1697-8. } 6th child & born & died 1686 April.  
 { She " July 14. 1698 } Nathaniel Dec. 1689.  
 Children 6 given - 6 - viz. Mary 18, John 15, Jona 12, Nath 5, Sarah 3, Eben 5  
 Nathaniel Stow } She died Oct 1704 } (Eben posthumous)  
 Hannah Watmore } He died Feb 15. 1704-5. well.  
 April 4. 1697 } No children Estate to brother & sister  
 N. 7. 155,



# 122 Middletown Births

Sam Nathl 123

Cons. 11. Nathaniel Browne } Hannah April 15. 1657 [m I. Lane  
 Eleanor [Watts. mar 1647. } Nathaniel July 15. 1654  
 [She mar. prob. Jasper Clements.] } Thomas last of Oct. 1655. John Apr 15. 57  
 She died Sept 28. 1703. } Benoni Feb 15. 1658-9.  
 He mortally wounded at } [Capt. Watts names 4 - Nathl, John, Benoni,  
 Springfield Oct. 1675 } 2. 23; 1683 Jasper Clements, Samuel 4. m. 2. 24. See par p. 147.

7.54 Isaac Adkins } 3 Older by previous wife - Andrews.  
 7.118. Elizabeth Wetmore 1673 } Sarah July 16. 1674 - died Feb 25. 1718-19  
 L of Thos. } Abigail Sept 11. 76. Solomon July 25. 678  
 He died Sept 12. 1690. } Josiah mch. 79-80; Benji 2 Nov 17. 1682  
 [She died 1700. } Ephraim March 9. 85 ( Elizabeth Aug. 11. 87  
 [There 7 ch in 1690. - Same 7 also in 1700.

at Andrew Warner } Samuel Aug. 1659. died Dec 1659  
 1.20 Rebecca (Fletcher. 1. } Abigail Sept 3. 1660 - Andrew March 621  
 mar Jer. Adams of Hartford } John Sept 1667. died same month  
 Sam A. died April 9. 1726 } Mary April 1664. Hannah Nov 14. 1668  
 A W Sr. died Jan. 26. 1681. } John April 8. 1671. Joseph Feb 20. 72  
 Rebecca W. Adams died June 25 } Rebecca July 2 75. Hannah 1 died 1730 died.  
 being 77 yrs old. 1715 } 1681-2. 7 living - Abig. And. Mary. Han. John. Jos. Phl.

John Browne } Thomas 85 to Hannah 88. John 93 or 94  
 Anna Porter up. 1. 1685 } Mary 93. Abigail 1701.  
 (also 1716-17 - and 1710-17.

Bury Miller } Benjamin 1700; Sarah 1702. Hannah 14  
 Mary died 1709 } Isaac 1706. Melahab 1708. Sarah 09  
 Mercy Bassett of Haven } Lydia - - - - - Demos 1713. Ebenr. 1714  
 Martha 1715. Phoda 1716-17.  
 David 1718. Thankful 1718.

6.11 John Hall Jr } John Oct 25. 1670; Richard Mch 23. 71-72  
 1. Elizabeth [Dorville of Wm } Jacob Dec 20. 1673. Jonathan Mch 15. 75-76  
 prob. } Samuel Oct 27. 1678. Giles Oct - - - - -  
 2 Deac Sumner widow. Nov. 22 } Elizabeth Mch 9. 84 ( Daniel Jan. 12. 88-9  
 1705 } (died 1689  
 He died Nov 25. 1711 in 64th yr.  
 His widow. Hannah. Sept 23. 1719

8 Henry Colles } Henry Sept 20. 1647. James Feb 8. 49. died 1724  
 122 Sarah Rusco m. '46 } John Feb 14. 1652. Wm. April 25. 1653  
 She died at Saybrook about 87 } Sarah Oct 22. 54. Samuel Sept 10. 1656  
 5 sons + 4 or 5 daughters, 1687. } Mary June 11. 58. Joanna Aug. 1. 1661  
 James the cousin "cousin" } Abigail Oct 28. 64. Rebecca April 5. 1667



# Middletown births

123

Isaac Johnson Jr & Sarah 96, John 98, Margaret 9700  
 Margaret Miller 1695 } Isaac 03, Thomas 05-6, Henry 07-8  
 Content 09-10. dau: William 1711-12  
 Stephen Feb 8. 1713-14. Catharina 1718  
 Hannah 1718

Dorcas, wife of James Wright sr died Dec 4. 1692  
 Mary Stow wife of Thomas Stow sr. died Aug. 16. 0  
 Betha Stow. wife of Thomas S. died Nov 6 1752 in 1752

Thomas Hubbard <sup>died 1671</sup> & Mary Jan. 3. 1656/7. Thomas Aug 1. 61  
 Mary <sup>from Jan. 1660</sup> Ebenezer Aug 1. 1664. John Jan. 1. 66  
 George April 2. 1669. <sup>45 children living 1671.</sup> <sup>died 676</sup>  
 No 2. p. 211. [She m. Dr. John Hall. 7. 77p. 7. 77p.]

John Savage Jr. & John Feb 20 823. died 83  
 Mary Renny May 30 82 Thomas 84. John 85-6  
 John 88. Mary 90-91. Wm 93. Elizabeth 96  
 Abigail 98. died 99. Sarah 1700  
 Adenel 1703-4. others 1706

John Wetmore & Abigail 85. Ebenezer 96.  
 Abigail Warrum Dec 1680. Elizabeth 86-7. Mary 91-2  
 Mary Savage. April 1686. John May 21. 94.  
 He died Aug 31. 1696. <sup>Will 1689. - had then Thos. Abigail, Elizabeth</sup>  
 [Mary m. Obadiah Allen. Jr. 1701] <sup>Children 1696. Eliza, Mary, John, Ebenezer.</sup>  
 Thomas & Abigail prob. dead

John Savage & John Dec 2. 1652. Elizabeth June 3. 1655  
 Elizabeth <sup>at Hall's</sup> Sarah July 30 1657. Thomas Sept 10 1659  
<sup>2-52</sup> Hannah April 6. 61. died May 61. <sup>died Dec 1659</sup>  
 Mary June 25 63. Abigail July 10 '66  
 Will m. ap 26. 1608. Nathaniel May 71  
 Rachel Sep 15. 73. Hannah July 16 76

Israel Wilcock & Israel Jan. 6. 79. John July 5. 82  
 Sarah Savage m. 28. 78 Samuel Sept 26. 85. Thomas July 5 87  
 Sarah. Nov 30 89. <sup>[Same 1689]</sup>  
 He died Dec 20. 1689  
 She m. Feb 8. 1723. 4

John Gill & Joshua July 20 76. <sup>Ebenezer</sup> <sup>1714</sup> <sup>died 1713</sup>  
 Martha Judith Jan. 10. 81-2. John Oct 85

[William Biggs. family. No 2. 241]



124

## Middletown trusts

son of Thos. Ingham of Saml.

6.97 <sup>4.256</sup> **Thomas Stow** } **Bethia** April 16, 78 died Aug 78  
**Bethia Stoking** } **Samuel** Oct. 1681. **Bethia** Feb 22, 84  
 m. in Oct 1675 } **Mary** Aug. 1688. **Thomas** May 7, 91  
**He** died land 19. 1729-30 } **Hannah** Feb 11. 95.6. **Joseph** Aug 5. 1703  
**She** " Nov 6. 1732 in 75th yr } 1729- 3 sons Sam. Thos. Jos. 3 dau. Betha. Mary, Hannah.

3  
145.

**Thomas Ransy** } **Thomas** Mch. 1. 60-61. **John** Nov 14. 62  
**Mary Hubbard** May 1659 } **Joseph** Sept 63. **Mary** Oct 65  
**He** died June 25. 1713 } **Elizabeth** ap. 12. 1668.  
**She** " Dec 18 1721 } [see Ebenezer. p 132. Esther.

**Thomas Ransy** } **Thomas** 92. **Willet** 94. **George** 95  
**Rebekah Willet** } **Rebecca** 1700. **Nathaniel** 1702  
 m. in May 1690 } **Ann** 1706. **Margaret** 1708  
**He** died Feb 6. 1726-7.  
 widow m. Jacob White p. 126.

**Richard Goodell** } **Mary** Aug 17. 1678; **Richard** ap. 19. 70  
**Mary** (Cole of Henny } **Osterky** Oct 28. 1681. **Ebenezer** Sept. 83  
 } **Mary** Mch. 1. 85. **Sarah** May 31. 87  
 } **Martha** Jan 16. 93. 4. **Elinor** Aug 31. 95  
 } **Henny** Feb 12. 98-9. **Hannah** May 13. 1701

4.245  
7.60 <sup>2d son</sup> **William Cornwell Jr.** } **William** Sept 13. 1671. **Jacob** Oct 3. 73  
**Mary Bell** } **Ball or Bull** } **Experience** p. ap. 14. 82; **Chen** p. Jan 13. 88  
 } **Elizer** 1691. 2. **died** 92 } **died** 95-9.  
 } 4 living 1691. [last was posthumous  
**He** died June 19. 1691  
**She** " Nov 25. 1717

**William Cornwell** } **Wm** 92. **Mary** 94. **Andrew** 1700.  
**Esther Ward** Jan. 22. 91.2 } **Sam** 1703. **Sam** 1706. **Esther** 08  
**He** died July 1. 1747 } **Jacob** 1711-12  
**She** died July 13 1734 in 66th yr

<sup>3d son</sup> **Samuel Cornwell** } **Mary** Oct 21. 67. died 69  
**Rebecca Bull** Jan 15. 67 } **Rebecca** Dec 25. 1670  
**He** died Dec 6. 1728. } **William** Jan 22. 1672  
 [see 5. 154.

7.180 <sup>4th son</sup> **Jacob Cornwell** } **Mary** Nov 2. 79. **Jacob** Aug 9. 81  
**Mary White** Jan. 16. 1677 } **Jac** 66 Oct 1682. (died 8)  
**He** died ap. 18. 1703 } **Nathaniel** Aug 30. 84. **Giles** Aug 14. 86  
 } **Daniel** ap. 19. 88. **Anna** Sept 22. 90  
 } **Wait** Sept 18. 92. **Elizabeth** July 21. 97  
 } **Amos** Aug 13. 1700  
 } **Esth.** 1708- 63 yrs. 2 d. m. } [see Jacob & Giles]



Middletown Perths

Nathaniel Brown & Mary Mch 2. 778. Martha 7980  
 Martha Huse, July 2. 77 } Eleanor June 30. 81. Nath. Sept 883  
 of Grafton  
 He died May 9. 1712  
 She died May 30. 1729.

3. 258. ? where from? Graftonfield prob. Sold out then 1678-3. 286  
 Nathaniel Smith & Gertrude. 1679  
 Martha (Bushnell prob. 63. Deborah Sept 23. 1682.  
 [He was + back to W. was of Grafton 1690. 4

2. 101 Mr Nathaniel Russell & Wm. Nov 30. 90. Noadiah 92  
 Mrs Mary Hamilton mar } Giles Nov 8. 93. Mary Dec 30. 95  
 Feb 20. 1689-90 } John July 6. 97. Esther Aug 14. 97  
 He died Dec 3. 1713. } Daniel June 3. 02. Meketabel May 7. 04  
 Hannah Feb 23. 05-6.  
 Giles above died 1711-12. Esther died.  
 Mary died 1722-23.

Nathaniel White & He went to Hadley.  
 Elizabeth & wage March 28. 1677. 8

Capt. Nathaniel White & Nathaniel (above) July 7. 1652  
 Elizabeth & Elizabeth March 7. 54. John Apr 9. 57  
 Martha (would. it is said of 1650. ) Mary April 7. 59. Daniel Feb 23. 61  
 He died Aug 27. 1711 } Sarah Jan. 12. 83. Jacob May 10. 65  
 She, Martha, died April 14. 1730 } Joseph Feb 20. 66.  
 No 2. 255 } 5 Sons. 3 dae. living 1711 - all

Daniel White & Joseph born & died 87  
 Susanna Mould } Daniel Dec 8. 83. Nathaniel Sept 3. 85  
 of N. London Mch 82-3 } Joseph Oct 8. 88. Hage Feb 15. 90-91  
 He died Dec 18. 1739. } John Nov 27. 92. Susanna Oct 16. 94  
 Isaac Nov 9. 96. Jonathan Oct 1. 98  
 Ruth Sept 17. 05 Rachel Feb 3. 1704-5

7. 176 Am Higby & Edward. see p 134.  
 Rebecca (Higby) } John Feb 27. 1679-80 Eleanor Dec 25. 82  
 May 1. 1679 } Samuel Feb 7. 1682 ( ? )  
 Mar. Dec. 88.

John Scofield & John Nov 98-9. Jan 01. Mary 02  
 Mary Dec 97-8 } William Oct 06. Ebenezer Nov 27. 1707.  
 He died Dec 12. 1712 } Elizabeth 1704 } 15m Hadd. p. 111.

James Scofield & Sarah 98. James 1700. Mary 02. Hannah 04  
 Hannah } Abigail 06. Martha 09. Elizabeth 11.  
 He died Dec 14. 1711. } Arthur Scofield, a landholder, 1671 - see p. 137.  
 Edward Scofield Nov 7. 142. 5. 162. 135.



## Middletown Deaths

1464  
1445. *Edmund Shepard* } John Feb 19, 87. 81; Edward Dec 8. 89  
Abigail & Savage Ap. 14. 87 } Samuel Ap. 18. 92. died Ap. 24 92

He died Sept 9. 1711

She died Sept 16. 1719

1407  
1443. *Dea Willcome Sumner* } [Hoskins ab. 1683. Sarah about 1685. oldest 3 ch 1703.

Hannah

{ Daniel born Sept 26. 1688 }  
Hannah died March 18. 1689 -  
Ebenezer born Sept 28 - 1691 died March 19. 98

Dea S. died July 20 1703.

{ Only 3 ch. names differ. Dan. Sarah  
See Hosk. Reg. in Ill. 128f. + 128h. Vol IX. 304.

Nathaniel Stow

Sarah Sumner. 1702. 3

9 children 1703-1722

He died 1727 May 5.

1402  
240 *Samuel Stocker* } Ref. Hoskins Oct 30. 54 dead

Bethia (Hoskins)

{ Samuel Oct 19. 56; Bethia Oct 0. 58  
John Sept. 24. 60; Lydia Jan. 20. 62  
George Feb. 20. 64; Ebenezer Feb. 23. 66  
Stephen Mch 28. 73. Daniel Ap. 14. 77  
[The 8 living 1683.]

Dea S. died Dec 31 1683

*Joseph White* }  
Mary Mould 1693 } 7 children 693-1707

2. 104 *Jacob White* } 9 children 1693-1712.

Deborah Shepard 92

died 1704

Rebecca Ranny widow.

of Thor R. 1729

He died 1738.

*Robert Furber* }  
Mary Deman } John Dec 8. 71. Thomas Oct 20. 1674

4. 278  
7. 57 *Mary Deman* } Sarah Nov 5. 76; Mary June 9. 1679

born Dec 15. 1678  
dan of John Deman.

He died April 30. 1690.

{ Mary - 80. Ebenezer Jan 17. 82  
David Aug. 88. Mehetabel Nov 23. 90  
[committed her 84-5 to Westburying  
9 in all. 1690.]

*John Hubbard* }  
Mary Phillips ? 1703 } 8 ch. 1704-1718

1402  
238 *Joseph Hubbard* } Joseph Oct 22. 71. Robert Oct 10. 73

Mary Hoster

Dec 29. 1670

{ George Oct 7. 75. John July 30. 78

Mary Jan 23. 81 (died 82 April.

Elizabeth March 26. 1683.

all living but Mary. 1686.

He died Dec 26. 1686

Mary died June 10 1707



# Middletown Births

127

<sup>To H</sup>  
 Samuel Hubbard } Sarah April 7. 74. <sup>4 weeks before her</sup>  
 Sarah Kirby Aug 9. 1673 } Esther Dec 4. 75. <sup>same week 27</sup>  
 George Dec 29. 80. Eliz. Sept. 7. 83

162.  
 186 William Cornwall } John April 1640. William June 24. 81  
 Mary } Samuel. Sept. 42. Jacob. Sept. 1746  
 [5 sons 3 dau 1678] Sarah Oct. 47. Thomas Sept. 1748  
 He died Feb. 21. 1677-8 Hester May 30. Elizabeth Jan. 51

<sup>1st-5</sup>  
 Peck! Sarg. John Cornwall } Mary Nov 20 60. Martha Aug 13 69  
 Martha Pelccke } John Aug 13. 71. Wm. May 17 73  
 mar June 8 65 } Paul June 6. 75. Hannah Sept. 5. 77  
 7. 177 5 sons 1707. Jo. Wm. Paul. Jos. Benj. } Joseph Oct 3. 79. Thankfull Mch. 1. 82-3  
 4. 245 4 dau. (not named) } Thankfull July 26. 1685. (died 84)  
 Mary, Martha, Han. Thank. } Benjamin Dec 23. 1688  
 many not named.

Isaac Simpson <sup>son of Isaac of Roxbury, & son of John.</sup>  
 4. 246 Mary } Isaac Dec 19. 1670. Daniel Oct 8 72  
 He died 1720. } John Aug 1. 1074. Joseph Mch 9. 77  
 2 all 4 sons. 2 dau } Nathaniel Jan. 17 78. Elizabeth Feb. 19. 80-81  
 Wellham Mch 14. 82-3. died same month  
 Mary Jan 18. 86. Eben. Oct 29. 92  
 w do. Mary died Aug 1. 1740. (died 92)

Benj. Heard } Ann 1760 Jan 13. 1689-90 Sarah 97  
 Sarah Ward 1688 } Phebe 02. Benj. 86. Sarah 1719 died  
 He died Jan. 8. 1739-40 & she 1744.

Daniel Hubbard } Daniel born 1673. Margaret 76  
 Mary Clarke } Mary 78. Sarah 80/81  
 mar Feb 24. 1669-70 } Melchabel 83. Mary 1686  
 (died Dec 24. 1673) }  
 a Sarah Cornell Oct 16. 75. } She had a son Benoni Feb. 1671. 2.  
 He died Nov 9. 1704  
 7. 164 Children not on probate. Wife Sarah.

Isaac Lane } Hannah Mch 17 70-71. Eliz. Jan 24 72  
 Hannah Brown } Eleanor April 9. 74. }  
 mar Nov 5. 1669 } Isaac & John. Twins, Dec 22. 75  
 He died July 8. 1711 } John Feb 28 76. Sarah same day.  
 [same below probably] } (died April 77) and May 77  
 Sarah Sept 29. 1678. Nathaniel 1682

Isaac Lane } Samuel Nov. 24. 79. died Dec. 79. John Jan. 10. 80  
 Hannah } Isaac. Nov 5. 83. Benoni Feb. 13. 84-5. Mary Apr. 25. 88  
 Mary Aug. 30. 88. died 88. }  
 Abigail 1690 (still born). Nathaniel Mch 28. 16. 4. 1710.



# 179 Middletown Berths

Edward Foster } Thomas Feb 4. 1671 died 1671. 2  
 Elizabeth Harris } Elizabeth May 7. 1673. Thomas June 75  
 She died Jan 20. 1670 } Sasanna <sup>died 1713</sup> 1679. Edward Jan 10 81 C  
 He died June 16. 1712 } Pamar Aug 2 688. died 8  
 She died Oct 7. 1684 } John Feb 10. 1671. 2  
 Name of 2<sup>d</sup> wife not given.

Samuel Bidwell } Sarah Sept 20 1674  
 1 Elizabeth Stow <sup>died of thos.</sup> Nov 14 79 } Samuel June 10 1677  
 2 Sarah (Harris) <sup>died of thos.</sup> } Mary Jan. 8. 1679  
 3 Abigail. <sup>died of thos.</sup> } Thankful Dec 8. 95. } Moses Jan. 9  
 He died April 5. 1715

p. 116 John Wilcock } Ephraim July 9. 1672  
 Esau Cornwall } Esther Dec 9. 1673  
 He died May 24. 1676 } Mary March 24. 1676  
 Esau or John on 116<sup>th</sup> page. } Sarah & Samuel. older than these had  
 Head of estate. 1714.

Samuel Wilcock } Samuel Feb 20. 1683. 4  
 Abigail Whitmore } Francisson July 5. 1687  
 He died May 9. 1683 } Abigail. July 5. 1687  
 died July 19. 1687 } <sup>died 1688 Feb.</sup>

He died Feb 16. 1713. 14.

Thomas Cornwall } Thomas Dec 27. 1673  
 Sarah Clark m 72 } Hannah Feb 17. 1675. 6  
 7.138 } Daniel Aug 8. 1677  
 7.166 } Jonathan Dec 9. 1679.  
 [died Nov. 1702. Children not on probate } Abraham Sept 4. 1682  
 son Jonathan was a drwr. & died childless. } Stephen July 6. 1683  
 another Inventory 1705. 6. Ab. men. } David Sept 1697 died 1705

Con. 1. 58 James Markham } son of Daniel?  
 Elizabeth Lock 1699 } 9 children 1701-1719

John Hall Sr died May 26. 1673 in 89<sup>th</sup> year of  
 2. 191. 214. his age & 40<sup>th</sup> of living in New England  
 Anne Hall wife of John Hall & daughter of John  
 Wilcock died July 20. 1673. aged about 57 years.  
 Probably wife of John Jr. Deacon.



# Middletown Births.

129.

Samuel Wetmore } Mehitabel 89. Samuel 92. Mary 94  
 Mary Bacon, 87 } Benj. 96. Thomas 98. Daniel 83.  
 Bethiah 86-7. Peter 89.  
 She died May 24. 1709  
 He " April 12. 1746.

4.256. William Southmaid } William July 24. 1674. John Aug 23. 76  
 7.139 Esther Hamlen Oct 16/73 } William Mch 6. 1679. Eley Jan 17. 16....  
 2.137 died Nov 11. 1682 } Esther Oct 28. 82. died Dec 29. 82  
 Margaret Calym } Allen Feb 7. 85. I died Nov 23. 1703  
 Margaret Aug 11. 91. Anna Jan 10. 1693  
 Joseph Mch 15. 95. Wm Jan 9. 98  
 Ellison D. Jan 3. 1700 ( died Dec 12. 1717.  
 He died Dec 4. 1702  
 She (Margaret) died March 16. 1732-3.

Deac John Hall } He died Jan. 22. 1694-5. in 74 or 75 year  
 Mary Hubbard } She died June 9. 1709.  
 mar Oct 1. 1674 } No children  
 No 2. 191: 7. 77.

George Hubbard } 8 ch. 1704 to 1721.  
 Mehitabel Miller 1703

Not son of Thomas W. } son of Francis of Camb. born 1650. said to have run to sea.  
 4 Francis Whitmore } Elizabeth missing, as 21. born 1679. cross 23  
 7.126 Hannah Harris } Francis Nov. 25. 1675. Hannah 1677  
 of Wm. 1674 } Ezebel D. Dec. 1694. John April 78  
 He died Sept 9. 1700. } Abigail Jan 23. 81; Joseph Aug 1. 87.  
 10 children returned 1700. 7m Rev. } William Dec 18. 89. Elisha Mch 3. 91-2  
 } Isabel called 6. 1. Martha called 17.

John Stow Jr. } John 99. Eliz. 1700. meem 84  
 Barshabe Nov 1698 } Solomon 06-7. Martha 11. Ebenezer 1714  
 4.256. She mar Dan Hubbard of Haddam } Ino March 1722. 5 ch - but Elin.  
 died Oct 30. 1759. } Martha was living.  
 He was son of John dec? born 1672  
 com 11 Richard Spelman } Mary 1701. Daniel 04. Richard 06  
 Alice } John 1709. Thomas 12. Samuel 1716-17

Not in rare list 1672 p. 23 140.  
 Deac Daniel McKham } Martha Aug 16. 1680; Martha Jan 7. 85  
 Patience Harris of Wm. } Euclith May 11. 1694.  
 mar Jan 2. 1677  
 He died Feb 6. 1712-13.  
 She " March 19. 1732-3.  
 Ephraim Wileock } 7 children  
 Silensia 98 }  
 He died Jan. 4.



130 Middletonbury Barbys &c

Apr 1277 <sup>from Springfield</sup> ~~Thos. Cooper~~ Desire, daughter, died. date not given  
 Desire (Lamberton) <sup>Desire, wife, died. date not given</sup>  
 [see Bon Tho. Jr. 135] on Thomas Cooper died Sept 11. 1722

Samuel Collins, lived at Seabrook 1664, after he and  
 his home at Mid. to his brother Nathaniel Collins

William Roberts } William 1681. Anne 1683  
 John 184. James 1686

George Durant died June 15. 1687  
 4.246. son Edward born June 2. 1666 (his mother says  
 (+ living 1691.)

Jonathan Warner & Jonathan 44. died  
 Elizabeth (Lanny) 1698 } John . . . died

Eudeth wife of Wm. Harris died Aug 5. 1685.

Samuel Dobbie } 9 children 1693 - 1709.  
 Mary

He died Sept 25. 1714. She in 1742

Abraham Smith & Samuel Nov 2. 78; died Nov 12 78  
 Sect. 120. Hope Stow Feb 13. 77 } No Saml.  
 she died Nov. 17. 1678.

John Clark & Nathaniel Apr 18. 1676. Ann June 14 167....  
 Elizabeth (Ind. White of Nath.) Daniel Aug 30 168.... Elizabeth Apr 3. 85  
 [He died July 26. 1731. She died Dec 25 1711] Mary April 3. 91. Sarah Sept 8 92  
 White dau. Nov 4. 93. Mary May 4. 95  
 Probably came in at Hartford.

May 7. 153. Thomas Hill & Susanna Sept 6. 78. Elizabeth Sept 4. 79  
 Mary } Thomas Jan 3. 1681.

Maybe Barns } Nathaniel Dec 31. 91. Elizabeth 4. 16  
 Elizabeth Stow Nov 19. 91 } Samuel July 8. 1695. Ebenezer Sept 19. 97  
 He died March 6. 1748  
 She died Feb 24. 1737-8  
 Thomas May 11. 1700. Joseph Aug 15. 1702  
 Gershon Sept 13. 1705

Thomas Barns senior died June 10. 1691 [8. 2  
 Elizabeth his wife died Jan 4. 1689. 90  
 7. 168  
 4. 227

Thomas Ward <sup>son of Wm.</sup>

Hannah Tappin  
Dec 6. 1683

Thomas Nov 17. 84. Wm. April 14. 87  
Anna Nov 4. 89. James July 8. 93  
Phebe Jan 31. 95-6. James Nov 14. 98. <sup>above</sup> died 94  
Mary July 6. 1702. - [Anna died Oct. 03.]

"Anna" ward wife of Thomas  
died Nov 30 - 1712.

Samuel Hall <sup>only son of Richard.</sup>  
Phebe Ward <sup>of Wm.</sup>

Expenses Feb 21. 83. Phebe Oct 1. 86  
Saraameth Sept 26. 89. Mary July 27. 94  
Samuel Nov 25. 96. died 1698.

4.256 Joseph Kirby  
Sarah

Elrabeth Feb 20. 1682-3. Sarah Aug 10. 168...  
Doborah. Dec 27 168.... John Feb 16 1641.  
Mary June 10. 1693

Mary 1709.  
He died Dec 2. 1711. in 56th year.

Jonathon Gibson died April 29. 1690  
No. 2. 264

Samuel Roberts  
Mercy Blake 41

Samuel 92. Mercy 94. Ebenezer 97  
Daniel 1701. Desne 04. Sarah....  
Ezra. 1709.

She died Dec 16. 1724  
He died Feb 21. 1739 40.

2.188. John Payne  
Mary Marbre.

John. May 1. 1677 [He not from N. H.]

{ He died Dec 13 1681.  
Widow Bevins died Dec 18. 1712

Palmer Aug 19. 78  
[a big girl, youngest son in]  
3 with Inw. 1681-2.

Israhiah Wetmore  
Rachel Stow May 13. 92

Israhiah 93. Stow 94.5 Jan 31.  
James Dec 25. 1695?; Ichabod 98  
Seth 1700. Jeremiah 03. Caleb 66  
Josiah 08-9.

Samuel Hall <sup>prob. son of Saml.</sup>  
Sarah Hingdale Jan 8. 90-91

Samuel died 1712. Sarah 92. Elrabeth 44. Samuel 96.  
John 99. Mercy 1704. Thomas 07  
Isaac 09. [died 1712]

Deac Samuel Hall mar Elrabeth wid. of Geo Stocking 1722

See 301. no 5

Thomas Bucke & Deborah H. B. married Oct 10 1665

[Thomas Buck was a servant of Richard Smith of N. 1660-7. 112. time out 1694.  
a land not des. p. 137. Son perhaps p. 135.]



## Middleton Burth

Francis Wetmore } 12 children 1702-1725  
 Mary Cornwell 98 }

Daniel Prior } In Windsor Sarah 93<sup>rd</sup>. Ann 96  
 Sarah (Eggleston mrs. 1692) } Thankful 97-8. Daniel 1699 and  
 Daniel 1701. Susannah 1702-3.  
 Mary 1705. Ebenezer 1707  
 She died April 6. 170.....

In Buford p 395 of Landbook  
 Benjamin West & Hannah 93. Benjamin 96  
 Hannah West Mar 91.2 } Mary 99. Abigail 1716?  
 Shattuck

both  
 one } Died 1738 son of John Cotton of Concord. Herman p. 734  
 Samuel Cotton } Child m. 1724<sup>10/3</sup> Phebe, died m 1725  
 Experience Hall 1716-17 } John 1718-19. Wm 1720. Daniel 1722. died 1731  
 (died 1762 m 78<sup>th</sup>)  
 Samuel Cotton } Mary 97. Lydia 99. Elizabeth 01  
 104 } or Cotton } Hannah 103 died; Samuel 04. Prudence 07  
 5-173 } died Sept 6 1713 } Ebenezer 1713. [6 with this mark v are in will }  
 It seems Cotton or Cotton and m Cotton. } 1737  
 [Same No 5. 173.

Seap.  
 141 } John Clark } did before 1704 } was son of Hope (Lamberton) Clark who mar Ann Cheney.  
 Abigail } John April 12. 1693. Ann Nov 5. 1640  
 Ambrose died 25. 1696. Henry Oct 8. 98  
 Eunice Aug 27. 1700.  
 [Wm. Cheney 1704. calls him son in law, says he left 3 ch.  
 viz Ambrose, Cheney & Eunice. much estate to them

William Ward & 7 children 1703-1717  
 Abigail (ollins 1702)

Nathaniel Bacon Jr. & 7 children  
 Hannah Wetmore 1701.2 }  
 died 1722

2 Anna widow of John Lane  
 3 Abigail 2 of 1752

Ebenezer Ramsey & 5 children  
 Sarah Warner 1698

Nathaniel Clark } John 1704. Sarah 1708. Nathl. 09.  
 Sarah Graves 1702 }

Thomas Miller & Abigail 94. Thomas 92. Elizabeth 95  
 Elorabi (Carter 1691) } Henry 97. Stephen 99. James 1700  
 died 1695 } Elizabeth 02. Eunice 04. Patience 06-7  
 Mary Rowell 1696 } Deborah 08 died 1713 }  
 died 1724 1727

# Middletown Births

133

6 James Ward & Elizabeth 94, Mary 97  
 Eliz. Rockwell 93.4 } James 99-00, Samuel 1703  
 Sarah 1705, John 1700

He died Jan 4. 1711-12  
 she in July 28. 1712

66 Payne  
 Sarah & Egeton 99.00 } She died 1701.2

John Hurlbut & John 1701. Rebecca 1703  
 Rebecca Warner 1698 } Mary 1712.6. Daniel 1708.9

7.51 Thomas Wetmore  
 Elizabeth Hubbard Feb 20. 1684 } She died Dec. 1725.  
 Children. Elizabeth 1686. Thomas Jan. 8. 88-9  
 He died ~~Nov 24. 1684~~ Feb 1. 1688.4. (died Nov. 8. 89)

Edward Turner Jr & Abigail 1694. Stephen 1697.  
 Widow of John Blake  
 She died Dec 26. 1716.

John Bacon & John 169.... Sarah....  
 Sarah Wetmore  
 died 169....

Andrew Bacon & Andrew 92. Anne....  
 Mehitable Wetmore } Nathaniel 97. Josiah 99  
 He died June 1. 1723 } Daniel 1701.2. Deborah 1703.4  
 He " Jan 19. 1731-2 } Joseph 1706. John 1708. Esther 1710  
 Abigail 1712-13.

John Hall Jr & Elizabeth 93. Mary 17  
 Frances Allen  
 m 1692.3.

Herrick Sumner & Wm 1704.5. Hannah 1706.7  
 Abigail Belwell 1703.4 } Abigail 1711. Daniel 1714  
 Elizabeth 1718. (Abigail died 1731)

Ebenezer Smith & Mary. } children 1704.-1718

Jonathan Ceyter & had a family.  
 Martha Markham 1706

Samuel Giffon & family.  
 Hannah Whitmore 1703



# 144 Middletown

Benjamin Horton

Mary Andrews of Haddam 1714 } family

7. 1778.  
8. 283.

Edward Higby } John 1707. Isaac 09. Daniel 11  
Rebecca Wheeler } Abigail 1713-14. Rebeckah 1715  
in Stratfield m. Nov 29. 06 } Sarah 1721. David. 1726  
He died Nov. 1775 } Stephen 1730.  
She died Oct 22. 1771.

Abel Trial & Will. } family 1704 & after

Thomas Lewis & Sarah } family 1687 & 1708

No. 2. 64 Bayse Baker Hannah } (Will. 1697). 8 ch. born in Haddam. 2. 64  
family 1715-1723.

Wm. Clark & Mary } (from Charleston, Mass. 4. 1697 to 1705

Jacques Candé & Sarah - Children 1703-1716

Hugh White } 7 children 1714. 1730-  
Mary Stone of Guilford 1717 } Hugh youngest born Jan 25. 1732-3.

Joseph Belknap } ch. 1709- to 1717  
Mary Wheeler of Guilford 1708 }

Samuel Clark & Ann } children 1704-1713.  
Deborah

John Collins } Nathaniel Nov 17. 1708  
\* Mary Dixwell of H. } Mary Sept 23. 1710. John Dec 1. 12-13  
Dec 14. 1707 } Owen Nov 13. 1714. with died. (died 1714)  
Sibil Aug 16. 1716. Abigail Jan 4. 18-19

Richard Elton } children  
Elizabeth Wetmore 1708 }

George Phillips } Several children 1711-1712  
Hope } (Stow. of John 1720 1707) He died 1747. He died 1746.

Bury. Crowell - children 1712. &c.

John Hamlin } Abigail Feb 6. 1709-10  
Elizabeth Partridge of Haddam } Elizabeth Feb 12. 1711-12  
m. May 3. 1709 } Mary Oct 15. 1713.  
He died in Antigua Aug 9. 1717. } Giles Dec 11. 1715.

\* Mrs. m. m. Bathsheba Dixwell, died in H. d. Dec 27. 1729, aged 83.  
H. m. m. 332

Widdettown

[Thos. Buck, prob. his father. p 137. 131.  
see Jan. 7. 112

Thomas Buck of Widdettown }  
Sarah Judd of Hartford } Sarah 1710. Thomas 1712  
alias Farmington, may 12. 1769 } Mary 1715. & ... 1717  
John 1712. 2. died.

Ephraim Adams & Eliz. Wetmore 1709 } - family  
Benjamin Adams & Jane Stevens of NH 1709 } - family  
Jonathan Burr of Widdettown }  
Abigail Hulse of Widdettown 1708 } family

Richard Goodale & Johanna Clark 1700 }  
He died May 23. 1740. She 1740-41. }  
Elder 1701.  
Hereick 1710-11.  
dead

From 1744 }  
John Bevin & Susannah } family 1699-1717 }  
John, Jane, Beulah, Susannah, Elizabeth, Wm., Tabitha, Stephen, & Grace }  
batter 130

\* Thomas Cooper }  
Abigail Whitmore Jan 26. 1709. 10 } Abigail 1711. Thomas }  
His bro. died 27. 1733. widow Abigail } Thomas 20 in 1740 }  
2. 273 } }  
Lamberton (a beloved son.)  
son George 16. in 1740

David Denning of Widdettown }  
Elmer Merrey Bridgeman of Boston 1708 } David Aug 24. 1709.

Thomas Wright & Eliz. Hubbard } family 1711. &c

Gilberts, Fairbairns, Lucas's. plenty; Bows, Boarns

John Andrews } family 1706. & after  
Rachel

Witherspoon Stencliff } family 1712 & after  
Oliver Wright wid. of Jonas W. 1710 }

John Gayns. - children 1700-1712

Jonathan Steed } family 1711-1727  
Thankfull Cornwall 1710 }

Ephraim Cole & Hannah Miller 1723 - children.

Samuel Peck & Abigail } children 1709-1727

Samuel Shepard & Mary Ranny 1715 - children.

Jonathan Judd } Hannah & Maggy. Twins. Oct 20. 1711  
Hannah (disgraced) } Timothy & Thomas Aug 26. 1712  
Sarah; Sept 26. 1712  
Daniel Oct 10. 1714

Samuel Frary No 5. 192. 231

Joseph }  
Hannah White 1728 } Schicklum 1729-1744  
Hannah White 1728 }

\* Capt Lamberton Cooper was lost at sea in 1747. in 3/4 year. Mid. Grave Stone. (so born about 1716  
Lamberton Cooper Esq. died Aug 26. 1815 in 71/4 year. " " " (so born about 1744



Land in M. belonging to the Indians  
under written, viz.

Sepunamus Joar Alias Weckpinick, Machire  
Wesomsha, Wampumsh, Spummo, Sachamun  
Tacombeut, Paskummas, Masckump Robine  
Pamiasks, Pewanpshus

Land East of Gt River near Waugontk, 50 acres estimated  
Gt River W. other land of Thos E; and of Thos. Ranny  
& highway S. highway, their own land & Gt River M.  
A highway in the middle 4 rods broad.

Land also at Waugontk. 250 acres more or less.  
Their own land W. & East of seven English; Undivided land E.  
having Whiteoaks at N.E. & S.E. corners, marked; undivided  
land N. & S. Trees marked. — May 28. 1673.

Indians Ages a few, are given 1726. &c.

Deed from the Indians Jan 24. 1672-3 — call  
themselves proprietors of Middletown alias Mattabesett  
Gave up all right to land, having Haddam S.  
Wethersfield N. to run from Gt River east 6 miles  
& west as far as the bounds of Middletown extend.  
excepting 300 acres of land to be laid out on the  
east side of the Gt river to remain a basis of  
Sowheag & Mattabesett Indians.  
and one parcel on west side formerly  
laid out to Sawman shall remain to his heirs  
— This not recorded.

Middle town

Land recorded

Robert Webster recorded in some years

1654 June. Thomas Wetmore.  
" " John Hall  
" " Samuel Hall

1654 June 1. William Marcum. Land whereon his house  
stands; in long meadow, at Waugog, in Westfield,  
land in deed of home lot.

1654 June. Thomas Allen  
" " Thomas Miller  
" " Daniel Harris  
" " Nathaniel Bacon  
" " Henry Cole  
" " Andrew Hall  
" " George Hubbard  
1655 Nov. Saml Stocking  
" " Nathaniel White  
" " Jan 1556 Joseph Smith.  
" " He sold all. had house.

1664. John Kirby bought.  
1677 Jasper Clements  
1664 Mr Nathaniel Collins  
1665 John Ward  
1666 Eden and Turner  
" Thomas Hubbard  
" James Pappin  
1667 Anthony Martin  
" John Wilcock  
" Mr Richard Lord killed.

1655 Jan. Robert Warner  
" " John Kirby  
" " An Hamlen  
" (Feb. Wm Blomfield  
" " He sold all. had house.  
1656 May. John Wilcock  
1657. Wm Cornwall  
" Mr John Martin  
" William Harris  
" John Savage  
" Robert Webster  
" William Ward

" (8 Andrew Wiggins  
" (8 William Lucas  
" (8 Mr Samuel Collins  
" (8 Joseph Hubbard  
1667.5 Isaac Lane  
" William Biggs bought  
1668 Giles Hamlen  
" John Wetmore  
" John C. Tow  
" Edward Higby  
1670 Isaac Johnson of Roxbury  
1669 John Hurlbut

1659. Wm Cheng  
" George Gray  
" Matthias Treat  
" He sold all. had house.

1671 Thomas Buey a Smith  
" John Hall Jr  
" Arthur Scoots  
" John Cornwall  
" Samuel Cornwall

1662. Thomas Hopewell.  
1663 Thomas Rammie  
1663 Samuel Eggleston  
1663 Alexander Boxe  
1663 George Durant  
1664 John Warner  
" David Sage

1672 Thomas Row  
" Rutland Goodale  
" Samuel Hubbard  
" Mr Samuel Row  
" Jonathan Gilbert Jr  
" Wm Cornwall Jr  
1673 Samuel Bedwell  
" Edward Foster  
1674 Edward Turner



## Middletown

David Sage & 8 children 1732-1752  
 Bersheba Judd  
 of Kensington Dec 26. 1728  
 She died Nov 10. 1772

William Russell & 9 children  
 Mrs Mary Pierpont & 114 She died July 24. 1740  
 Aug 19. 1719 He died June 1. 1761. ordained June 1. 1715

Samuel Gaylord & 4 children b. Dec 18. 1720.  
 (con 11.) Margaret Southmayd Miller sent 1720. Samuel 1722. 3  
 Feb 9. 1719-20 Anna 1745 died 1784.  
 He died May 17. 1729. Eleanor 1726-7  
 Miller sent man. John Southmayd & Timo. Judd.

Robert Coe. had a family killed 1741-1732

Jonathan Allen of Northampton  
 Elizabeth Allen. married Oct 20. 1726

Children - Thomas June 27. 1728. Hannah April 10. 1730  
 John 62 Elizabeth July 30. 1734. Thankful March 2. 35. 6  
 [Elihu June 1737] Thomas Sep 18. 1737. Sarah March 24. 40. 41  
 1772 Experience Feb 27. 43. Lucia. July 28. 1748

Wife died Oct 19. 1762  
 Deac Jona Allen mar. wid Rebekah Whitmore July 6. 1763.

John Kent & 8 children born 1729-1746  
 Elizabeth Foster 1728-9

Samuel Hubbard Jr & 7 children 1732-1746  
 Joanna Judd 3 more - to 1754  
 mar Jan 27. 1730-31

Peter Meigs & 9 children - 1734-1748  
 Elizabeth Hamlin Feb 1. 1732. 3 Return Jonathan born Dec 17. 1740

William Southmayd & 6 children  
 \* Eleonabel Dwight son Partridge Samuel (Samuel Partridge)  
 March 26. 1729 born Oct 24. 1739 - a son Timothy  
 He died Oct 15. 1747  
 She .. Nov 24. 1785. age 48. 2 mo. 10 days (so born Sept 14. 1707.

\* probably daughter of Rev. Josiah Dwight & perhaps sister of Mary D. on next page. no.

# Middletown

from Suffield - removed to Enfield.  
 Samuel Dwight  
 Mary

See Northampton, Nov. 25<sup>th</sup>  
 Conn. Nov. 96.

137  
 5 born in Suffield. previously 1. 96

Abiah April 29. 1732  
 Daniel March 20. 1733-4  
 Daniel March 22. 1734-5  
 Esther Nov 8. 1737. (not on ill)

Daniel Hall Jr  
 Mary Dwight, mar. ....

sup. 132. Dan. of Samuel of Enfield?

Esther, eldest. born Jan 12. 1738-9  
 Abiah, one not named  
 Jonathan, Mary, Daniel  
 Eliza, Oliver  
 Seth born 1756.

Thomas Flood Jr  
 Submit

12 children 1733-1758

Moses Parsons  
 Elizabeth

11. 1732-1753.

Jabez Clark  
 Sarah Judd

19 children.  
 He died April 25. 1765. his wife Dore

m. Aug. 5. 1742

Josiah Strong Jr.  
 Mary Harris 1761

John Harris 62, Esther 1763  
 Hannah 65, Demas 1767.

Nathan Strong  
 Elizabeth Rockwell 1744

David 45, Lucy 47, Nathan 49  
 Elizabeth 52, Patience 54, Submit 56

John Cook. - on probate 7. 156. not on ill. Records. 5 ch.

John Warner. on P. 7. 119. not on ill. Rec. left children

Benjamin Henshaw died Aug 2. 1793. aged 62

John Stow died June 30. 1732 in 83 years each has a table.  
 Esther, his widow, died May 2. 1733. in 83 years

Jacob Hollister late of Bristol, Eng. merchant. died Oct 1722 aged 49  
 Capt. John Hall died Nov. 25. 1711 in 64<sup>th</sup> year. Table



## List of Estates, taken 1673 — return Aug 6. 1673

✓ Mr Hamlin 207	Widow Hubbard 5.
✓ Ens. <sup>Nathl</sup> White 188	Mr Thos. Stow 81.
✓ Mr Nathl Collins 53.10	Andrew Warner 82
✓ Mr Samuel Stow 157.	✓ John Stow 32
✓ Lieut <sup>Daniel</sup> Harris 139	✓ Saml Egelstone 55
✓ Sgt <sup>Wm</sup> Warner 122	✓ John Hill at 72.
✓ Sgt <sup>Wm</sup> Collins 85	✓ George Durant 23
✓ Sgt <sup>Wm</sup> Cherry 93.10	✓ Thomas Raring 92
✓ Sgt <sup>Wm</sup> Warner 101.10	✓ Samuel Hall 115
✓ Deac <sup>S</sup> Stocking 132.10	✓ John Savage 126
✓ Deac <sup>Th</sup> Allen 95.10	✓ Anthony Martin 56.10
✓ Deac <sup>J</sup> Hall 109.10	✓ Isaac Johnson 44.
✓ Thomas Wetmore 177.10	✓ John Wlecks 182
✓ George Hubbard 132.10	✓ David Sage 73
✓ John Cornell 52.10	✓ John Kirby 147
✓ John Cornell 135.	✓ Wm Biggs 44.10
✓ Edward Foster 30	✓ Wm Cornell 79
✓ John Ward 61	
✓ William Harris 163	
✓ Edward Turner 54	
✓ Thomas Little 54	
✓ Joseph Hubbard 71-10	
✓ Isaac Lane 79.	
✓ Alexander Bow 43	
✓ James Pappin 47	
✓ William Lucas 27	
✓ Daniel Hubbard 36	
✓ Samuel Cornell 67	
✓ John Hall 52	
✓ Richard Hall 100.	
✓ Henry Coall 155	
✓ Joseph Clements 108	
✓ Robert Warner 98	
✓ Nathl Bacon 117	
✓ Obadiah Allen 39	

52 names £ 4789.

Lands E. side. (and out by this list.)

Something about Edward Higby.  
He & Co. "center on some land".  
In 1674. Edw & Higby had  
land "for Henry Co. Coal". Coal  
had probably gone

The E. side's lots were  $2\frac{1}{2}$  miles  
long, being  $3\frac{1}{2}$  acres to a  $\frac{1}{2}$ .

Reverend Hall's loc drew 350 a 76. 3  
Mr Nathl White 188 " 72. 2 180.  
Mr Giles Hamlin 207 " 78. 2 155  
[on West side in same  
Division]

✓ Those with this mark are in Meadow  
Fence 1674 (5.69.) Those unmarked, not in

John Clark (on 132d page.) His Inventory presented  
at N. Haven March 1701-2. (Why so?) Capt. John Hall  
and the widow Aleigail, admrs.  
6 children. Anna 11. John 9. Ambrose 6. Cheney 3½ Eunice  
1½ years old - 5 ch. - see on 9. p. 136.  
Inv. 8. 189. at N. H. at Med. 223. 11. Oct. 12. 1701. Land at N. Haven 41

Matthias Treat was of Middletown & died before  
1663. He was a land holder about 1659. see p. 137.  
son. 11. Eldest daughter of age in 1658. see No 5. p. 307.  
Distribution of his estate is in the last Volume of P. & R. Records.  
He was a servant of Mr. Richard Treat about 1645 or 50.  
and brother of Richard Smith, so called. 4. p. 232.  
His widow Mary was Anthony Wright of W. see No 2. p. 265.  
Son Henry died 1681. had children in Hartford - see No 2. p. 245

son. 11. William Bloomfield was a land holder & resident at Med-  
dletown for a time. 1655 &c. p. 137.

Mr John Thompson of Middletown. Inv 1694 - No 7. 77

Jasper Clements of Middletown - good estate, no ch. died 1677 (2. 141)

George Philips of Med. died 1691 (7. 61) perhaps father of G. p. 61.









Settled 1664

Killingworth - from papers of R. D. Smith, Esq.

Matthew Ellison - one of original patentees. Did not settle there. Had not 16

William Barber - had lot No 2. Wife's name . . . . .

Children Elizabeth b. Apr. 26. 1666. d. Aug 24. 1668.

He died . . . . . Division of his estate at N. London

Nov. 6. 1702: to Ruth, wife of Daniel Clark, she dec'd -;

Elizabeth wife of Daniel Bennett; Deborah wife of

Abraham Chalkor; Marthea . . . ; Ruth wife

of Nettleton then dec'd leaving only a dau. Ruth

Eligail. 6 daughters. Only 1 son William B.

James Bayley, Rev. came to K. about 1680. Remained until 1688

Wife Mary. died Oct 28. 1688. Children Mary July 6. 1673

died 1683; Sarah born Sept 3. 1683 & died '83. In 1702 he  
calls himself of Roxbury, Mass. physician, sold all land  
to son John; viz all in K. James B. Isaac B. Joshua B. witnesses.

Azariah Beech, from . . . . . voted an inhabitant

9.138 Jan. 10, 3-4. Sold to Sam. Wilcoxson 1691-2. Wife Mary.

Ch. Richards b. Oct 19. 1677. Thomas Oct 5. 1679. Benj. Jan 4. 82 <sup>3</sup>  
7 children 1702 - sons of K. Harnish.Matthew Bellamy was at K. about 1670 - <sup>1 Taught school in Guilford.</sup> married

3.149 Bethia Ford 1671. Had Matthew . . . 71. Bethia Aug 73,

Elizabeth Nov. 74. Mary 75. (only son, ~~Matthew~~ of 1st Matthew,? Son Matthew <sup>other</sup> living at Wallingford, sold land 1696.<sup>including some interest in copper mines.</sup>  
2d Matthew. was father of Rev. Dr. Bellamy, Joseph. born 1719.Bartlett John William, brother. at K. 1689. came to be  
from Mass. - Was afterwards of Guilford.

Judith Bartlett mar. John Boyd of K. 1676-7.

John Brown, of K. mar Hannah wid. of Thos. Williams

Died April 29. 1708. Had son Samuel born 1700 - d. Lebanon 1722

Samuel Beech, from Windsor - mar Deborah Griswood Nov 13. 1662

Com. 11. Died July 11. 1720. She died Feb. 7. 1718. Ch. Samuel July 20. 63

Deborah Oct 18. 65, mar Nathaniel Porter of Windsor.

Hannah Sep 6. 67. died . . . Mary Nov 28. 69 mar Hexk. <sup>4</sup>

Porter of Windsor. John Feb 8. 1671 (Hannah May 4. 1674

mar Jos. Porter of Windsor; William Oct. 18. 76, prob. of

Coventry; David Feb 15. 1678. Josiah Mar 16. 1680. 1

Mehalebil Aug 22. 1682. Peter Dec 3. 1684. removed to Coventry

or Windsor, Benjamin born 1686.



Samuel Buell Jr. mar. Judith. . . . . died Nov 2. 1732  
 She died Oct 31. 1732. Ch. Samuel 87. died 88  
 Samuel 1690, Joniah 92, Deborah 94, Mary 96  
 Daniel 1698, Nathaniel 1700, Lydia 03, Abigail 05  
 Lucy 1708, Joseph 1710

John Buell, was of Litchfield; married Mary Loomis  
 Windsor Nov. 20. 1693. Had John 1699, Rebecca  
 Mary 1696. Isaac 1701. died, Abigail 1702.  
 mar Mr. Strong; Hannah 1703 mar Waller; Lois  
 1706, mar. Strong; Deborah 1708. mar .. Marsh;  
 Peter May 23. 1710, Ebenezer 1713; Solomon 1715;  
 Jonathan 1717. Elizabeth 1720. mar a P. . . .  
 Rachel 1723 mar a Welsh. — John B. died Apr. 9. 1746.  
 wife died Nov 4. 1768. age 90.

Mr. Richard Carr from Salisbury Mass. mar Dorothy  
 Boyce Dec 10. 1684. Soon sold out his land at K.

George Chertfield, original settler — a glazier. Brother  
 of Francis C. of Guilford & Thomas C. of Easthampton  
 L.C. — called Gant. Mar 1. Sarah Bishop, no ch. apper.  
 She died Sept 20. 1657. He mar Isabel Nettleton March 29  
 1659. Ch. John Apr. 8. 1661. (went to Derby) George  
 Aug 18. 1668, Mercy Apr. 26. 1671. — He G. C. died  
 June 9. 1671 — Son John had the land in  
 Guilford. & George land in Killingworth, by  
 agreement 1697 — George mar Esther Hull  
 1692, & had a family in K.

Daniel Clerk — probably son of Thomas Clerk of  
 Guilford, born 1651. 19th Jan. Thomas C. mar widow  
 Ann Jordan & had 2 other children, Sarah & Eliz.  
 Children Daniel & his wife Mary. . . . Daniel Feb 3.  
 1683. Thomas Feb 11. 86. Mercy Oct 9. 1702. — Son Daniel  
 had a family in K. — son Daniel born Sept 26. 1711.

Henry Crane. Lot No. 15 — from Guilford — seems to have lived  
 till 9. mostly until 1670. Mar. Concurrency Meigs  
 D. of John M. He was son of Jasper Coane of Milford. Mar 2d  
 Ch. John 6. . . . Concurrency 6. Dec 27. 1667 at G.  
 Mary Aug 23. 1670; Phoebe Dec 24. 1672; Theophilus Jan 5. 74.  
 (died) Abigail April 76. Henry Oct 25. 1677; Mercy June 24. 1680  
 m. John Hoadly; Nathaniel Aug 7. 1682 died 83.  
 Capt Henry Crane died Sept 22. 1711. & wife Conc. Oct 9. 1708  
 He mar. 2 wife 1709 Deborah Champion. She mar Rich. Towner 1710-1;  
 Phoebe mar John Kelsey. Con — Elizabeth 3 child — died. Sons had families



146 Killingworth

Chittenden Nathaniel of Guilford born 1669. of Nath<sup>l</sup>  
removed to Kennilworth about 1689. Married  
Elizabeth Stevens, d. of Thomas S. 1690. Several children.

Jonathan Dummer, alias Singletary, here early.  
Lot No 18. He sold all lands at K. to Susanna  
widow of John Sheather of Guilford, about 1670.  
Ch. Ruth June 20. 1666. Eunice Nov. 8. 1668.

John Elderkin was at K. Builta corn mill  
at Munketis <sup>in K.</sup> His dau. Hannah was wife of Richard  
Hendle 1671. Sold corn mill to Thos. Stevens 1671  
Elderkin ~~and~~ sold his lot 1666...!

Dea. Henry Farnum. from . . . . . Early Settler at K.  
Lot No. 7. Ch. Peter Farnham, Elizabeth, mar  
Joseph Hall. Wife was Joanne Rutke dau of  
Ch. Thomas Rutke. She died 1689. He died 1700.  
They gave land to <sup>their</sup> son Thomas Swanne (Swan) of  
Roxbury in 1672.

Son Peter mar Hannah Wilcoxson 1686. Children  
Joanne 1687. Peter 1689, Hannah 1691, Mr. John  
Graves; Nathaniel 1695. 6 Josiah 1698  
John 1702. Phebe 1700. — Peter F. died Feb 14. 1703. 4

Edward Griswold from Wundor. Wife Margaret  
aug 23. 1670. He mar widow Bemis of Ch. L.  
He died . . . . .

Dea John G. son of Edward. mar Mary Bemis. <sup>Nov 28</sup> 1672  
Ch. Mary Feb 1. 1673. 4; Margaret Dec 10. 1675.  
Hannah Oct 25. 1677; John Sept 22. 1679 and 79  
Wife died Oct 27. 1679. Mar Barbara North dau of  
Thos. N. of Haver. Ch. Dorothy May 4 1681,  
Barbara Dec 5. 1682. John Dec. 4. 1683. Samuel  
April 4. 1685, Lucy July 26. 1686. Martha June 2  
1689 and 89-90; Joseph & Benjamin Sept 2. 1690.  
Dorothy Sept 23. 1692. Martha June 16. 94.  
Daniel Oct 25. 1696. Walter March 7. 1700  
Chs B. G. died March 19. 1736.



Joseph Hand, son of John Hand of Easthampton,  
L.S. mar Janett Wright of Benjmn. H. in 1664.  
Ch. Sarah Mar 2. 1665. mar Samuel Minger,  
Joseph Hand returned to Guilford.

Richard Herde or Herdy from Nor. . mar.  
Hannah Alderkin, d. of John of Norwich. He died  
Aug 4. 1670. Children in 1680. were Jonathan  
Herde of Wethersfield, Richard Herd  
of Norwich, Hannah wife of Samuel Belding  
of Wethersfield.

William Heyden } from Windsor. Had lot No 24.  
Hayden, Heyton }

Nathaniel Hayden, his son, mar Sarah Parmelee  
Jan. 17. 1677. Ch. Experience May 15. 1679. mar Thos  
Williams; Hannah Feb 9. 1680. Concurrence  
... mar Stephen Kelsey 1704.5; Sarah ...  
mar Solomon Davis; Hannah mar Jos. Kelsey.  
Sarah, widow of W. H. died May 19. 1717.

John Hodge. from W.? Lot No 14. Did not stay long.  
mar Susannah Denslow of W. 1666 - Herd  
son John born June 16. 1667.

See Book  
p. 386

Josiah Hull from Windsor. Died at K Nov 16. 75  
and widow mar . . . . . Palmage

Josiah Hull Jr. died Sept 1670. His land went to bro John  
John Hull mar Abigail Kelsey 1668 Dec 3.  
Ch. Abigail Sept 30. 1669. Hester Aug 4. 1670.  
Joseph Sept 17. 1676. John . . . . . He died July 26  
1728. wife died May 12. 1717.

Joseph Hull mar . . . . . Ch. George Oct 18. 1678.  
Josiah Apr 3. 1681. Joseph Mar 26. 1685, Cornelius  
Sept 26. 1687. Peter Mar 15. 1689. 70. Elwz. Aug 14. 71 -  
He was of Southold L.I. Mar 9. 1712.

Thomas Hull. mar Hannah Sheather Dec 10. 1675.  
Ch. Elizabeth Dec 20. 71. Concurrence Jan. 93. (. Theophilus  
Jan 4. 1695. 6. Nathaniel Apr. 25. 99. Mary Oct 8. 1701  
Clerey Jan 5. 1703. 4. Ebenezer Dec 10. 1705. Josiah Sept 10. 07  
Samuel Mar 20. 1710. Hannah Sept 15. 1714.



## Killingworth.

Eleanor Isbell. son of Robert I of the ... and  
 Had lot 23. Mar. Elizabeth French Nov. 11. 68  
 Ch. Elizabeth Sept 6. 1669; Robert Sept 21. 1671,  
 Hannah March 15. 1673. 4. Robert Jan 20. 1675. 6  
 Eleanor I. died Sept 2. 1677  
 Robert I. has son mar. Meriem Carter 1698  
 and had a family

Jacob Joy from Fairfield, bro of Jos. Joy.  
 Came about 1670. Married Elizabeth Welman  
 dau of Wm W. May 23. 1671. Ch. Deborah Feb 26. 1672,  
 anan andrew Ward 1691; Elizabeth in an Wm Welman  
 Jacob March 14. 1674. 5. Walter Aug 14. 1677.  
 Mary Sept 17. 1685 in Peter Ward 1698;  
 He seems to have returned to Fairfield; his estate  
 settled there about 1702 or 3.

William Kelsey from Hartford and dr. Ld. 1684  
 His children who came to K. were John born  
 about 1644; Abigail <sup>born 1645 in an John Hull 1661</sup>  
 Stephen Dec 3. 1647; Daniel b. .... about 1650;  
 W. K. gave land in K. to sons John & Daniel. June 8. 1674  
 John Kelsey, Ld. 11. Married Hannah. S. 13  
 Ch. William May 11. 1670. John Oct 20. 1671. Hannah 1668  
 Joseph Dec 25. 1673; Hester Dec 14. 1675; Phoebe March 24. 77. 8.  
 Lydia May 26. 80; Stephen March 17. 82. Josiah Jan 26. 88.  
 He died July 2. 1717. His wife Oct 23. 1718

Stephen Kelsey of Hartford <sup>born in Killingworth</sup> married Hannah Higginson (1672)  
 Ch. Stephen 1677 of Wellesford; John 1680 of Killingworth  
 Daniel 1682 of Huntingdon L. I. Hannah 1684 mar  
 James Ribbe of Enfield. Wm. of Hartford 1685. James  
 1687 of Hartford; Charles 1691 - lived in Hartford? 9.]

Warril Kelsey mar Jane. . . . She died Oct 20. 1742  
 Ch. William March 3. 1673. 4; Daniel June 2. 1677; Mary Aug 12. 1679  
 Abigail Feb 3. 1682; Hezekiah Dec 8. 1683; Katherine June 5. 1693.  
 Sarah Jan 10. 95. 6. Stephen May 2. 97; Jane May 7. 1699.  
 Samuel Jan 14. 1701. 2.  
 He died June 5. 1727



Mr Robert Lane came from Stratford 1695  
 Children - Robert, John, Jonathan, Mary, Nathan,  
 Sarah wife of Ebenezer. Heard. — Robert Lane was  
 at Lyme 1683.

John Large came to K. about 1668.  
 Children Sarah 1668, Samuel 1671. —  
 He was of Saybrook 1674, & called John Large  
 senior.

John Ellertor was of K. 1685.

John Lee from Saybrook, lived at K. some years.

John Meigs, sr. son of Vincent, came from Guilford.  
 p. 200 Wife's name Thomasine. He was of Attamun 1644.  
 Had a brother Mark, a dissipated fellow,  
 who lived at St. H. & on Long Island. John  
 went to Guilford 1654. was a tanner, currier  
 & shobermaker. Died Jan. 4. 1671-2. Will  
 proved at St. London June 4. 1672. Dated Aug 28. 71  
 Gave land, to only son John Thomasine, & several  
 books, which he names, including Greek lexicon,  
 and Shams Dictionary.

Caughtus - Mary Stevens wife of Wm S.

" Concurrency Crane, wife Henry Crane

p. 213 " Tryal Ward, wife of Andrew Ward  
 grand dan. Mary Hubbard, dan. of Richard H. and  
 Elizabeth, dau. of Hat lot 3. at K. was a large  
 landholder in Guilford & K.

John Nettleton, supposed son of Samuel N. of Branford  
 Com. 10. one of first Settlers of K. lot No 13. married Martha  
 Hill May 19. 1670. Ch. John May 19. 1671. Samuel  
 March 9. 1672-3. died 1672; Martha April 15. 1675  
 Josias Jan 13. 1677. George . . . . Joseph.  
 He died about 18. 1696-97.

Com. 11 Son John had a family 1692-1713. married Sarah  
 Woodmanse 1691. 2.

John North, son of Thomas N. of N. Haven, & bro of Barbara  
 wife of John Griswold - was of Kenilworth 1694.  
 of Kingston, R. Island 1698.



## Killingworth

Edward Parks man, Deliverance French

Dec. 1. 1669. prob. from Guilford. Had lot cto 31. &amp;

Sep. 203.

sold it 1677. Inv. at K. Haven 1691. He died at

Guilford. Children, Mary born 1672 at G. Joseph

Aug. 3. 1673. Nathaniel Feb. 1. 1676. Thankful

Jan. 3. 79-80. Christopher. June 1. 1682

*(all children born in Guilford)*

William Palmer had lot 29 at K. - perhaps from

Con. 11

Stonington. He died without children about 1695

Con. 11.

Lease his property in K. to oldest son of his brother

Gershom Palmer - son also Gershom.

Nathaniel Parmalee - son of John P. Jr. of Guilford.

Sep. 203.

Had lot cto 35 at K. He mar Sarah French 1668

Children Sarah Aug 24. 1669, Nathaniel March 22. 72

Mary March 26. 1674 died 1682.

He died in the Indian War 1675. Son Nathaniel had

a family in K.

Rev. Pierson Abraham, <sup>senior</sup> mar. . . . . Did not live at K.

Ch. Abraham, Thomas . . . . . Grace

born at Branford July 13 1649; Susannah Dec 10. 1652

Rebekah Dec 10. 1654

Rev Abraham Pierson, <sup>Junior</sup> mar. Abigail Clark of Guilford

She died March 15. 1727. He died March 5. 1706-7

Ch. Abraham Sarah mar Stephen Hand 08

Susannah mar a Bishop; Mary mar Joseph

Lyon of Newark; Hannah mar a Lyon of N. J.

Ruth mar Dea John French 1716. James.

Abigail. mar a Shapley *(Abigail died. Sarah next. - see yrs. Charles well.)*

Sons Abraham had a family - son James had wife, No ch.

Mannadake ~~Potter~~ Potter - lived at K. 1670-1673

mar Abigail Chatfield. 1671 Jan. 18.

Bryan Rosseter, son of Edward R. Esq. of Mass. (Mr. Smith says)

He died Sept 30. 1672. Wife Elizabeth died Aug 29. 1669.

Lot 6.

Children - Elizabeth died at Windsor 57. John.

John mar Rev. John Cotton Nov. 7. 1660. Samuel died

at Windsor 1680; Abigail died 1648 at K. Josiah.

Esther died at K. 1649. Susannah born Nov 22. 1652 mar

Rev. Zach. Walker of Stratford; Sarah died 1669 Aug 10.



## Killingworth

p. 205 John Rossiter, son of Bryan, married Mary  
 dau. of Jona. Gilbert of Hartford. He and John  
 born May 12, 1670. John, sr. died Sept. 1670  
 His widow married Samuel Hotton of N. Hampton  
 1673 - Her son John Rossiter was lost at sea  
 about 1710

p. 205 Josiah Rossiter Esq. mar Sarah Sherman  
 of Rev.  
 He died June 3, 1717. She May 20, 1711  
 Ch. Sarah Nov. 20, 1677 died 1679; Elizabeth Ap. 16, 1679  
 died 17 Dec. 98. Josiah May 31, 1680 of Kennilworth.  
 Samuel Jan. 29, 82 died 82; Timothy June 5, 83  
 of Durham; John Oct 13, 84 died 86; Samuel Feb 17, 85  
 died June 16, 1711. David Ap. 27, 1687 died 1688  
 Jonathan April 3, 1688; Nathaniel Nov 10, 89.  
 Sarah Feb 25, 1691 m. Ab. Pierson Esq. 1716; Patience  
 April 6, 1692 m. John Belding of Wethersfield  
 Joanna Ap. 23, 93 died June 16, 1703; Mary Dec 3, 94  
 m. Eber. Cheesbro' of Stratton. Sarah  
 June 13, 1697 m. Jeremiah Cheesbro'. Rev  
 16 ch. Eber. R. born Feb 4, 1698-9. grad 1718. of Stratton.

Edward Ratty m. Rebecca Stevens, May 6, 1678.  
 Ch. Mercy 1678-9. Edward 80, Rebecca 85  
 Phebe 87. Garrydan, 89. Thomas 91. Abigail 95, 6  
 He died May 1, 1714. She died Feb 26, 1737.

Edward Ratty Jr m. dau of Wm. Taylor  
 [See attachment next page.] [E.R. at Wethersfield 1677 - 8, 338]

3. 157. Theophilus Redfield, born in England 1682.  
 came to Connecticut 1704 & to K. 1705 m. m.  
 Priscilla Greenell dau of Daniel G. of Saybrook  
 Ch. Daniel, Elizabeth 1709 - Richard, Eberwyer,  
 Lydia, Theophilus, Priscilla, Peleg, George,  
 William, Josiah, Jane, James, 1735.  
 He died Feb 4, 1659. - 4 sons were Captains - prob at sea  
 Thomas Rex was of Kennilworth 1679 - from E. H. or H. J.  
 Thomas Shailer - came to K. as a snuth - Son Nathaniel  
 born Dec 16, 1677 - He removed to Had. Conn 1681

[James Redfield was of Saybrook 1681, 9, 106] James of N. Haven & m. Elizabeth Nov.  
 was of Wrentham 1666. in 1669. Elizabeth born 1670.  
 A James Redfield was of Edgarton, Mass. 1671. Savage.



152 Killingworth

Cons. 11 John Sheather from Guilford - wife  
(bought in K. 1670)  
Susannah. He died June 1. 1670 & she m. Thomas  
Goldsmith. Ch. John Aug 15. 1657. Mary March 14  
p. 207 1654, Samuel Feb 3. 1658, Hannah, mar Mos,  
Hall 1685.

Cons. 11 John Sheather, Jr mar Elizabeth Wellman  
Jan. 9. 1678. He died May 12. 1721. She Feb 5. 1717-18  
Ch. John March 23 84-5; Elizabeth Nov 20. 1679,  
mar Wentkely; Hannah Nov 25. 1681 mar. John  
Wilcox; Susannah mar Joseph Clark of Haddam.  
Rachel mar Edward Nutty of K.

Cons. 11 Samuel Sheather, mar. Mary.  
Ch. Mary 1689. Deborah 11 91.  
Widow mar. Robert Chapman of Saybrook.

p. 171. Thomas Smith came from Guilford - blacksmith  
Drew lot 101, next to Indian River, S. side of Street.  
Ch. Thomas Feb 1. 1665. Margaret March 6. 67-8  
Ebenezer Feb 15. 1670. Elizabeth Dec 1. 1676.  
Thomas Jan. 3. 1673. [some older ch. Samuel one.]  
Thos. S. mar Hannah Nettleton dau of Samuel N.  
of Branford. Sister of John N. of Killingworth  
July 10 1656. He had a son Samuel older than the  
preceding, prob. born at Guilford. His death, not  
known. His widow Hannah & son Samuel  
sold his lot on Indian River to Richard Carr of Salisbury  
Mass. in 1684. - Thos. S. was at Branford 1655,  
at Guilford 1658.

Edward Stallion was at K. about 1670. bought a  
house - sold land at Guilford 1678-9.

Cons. 11 George Sanders. - Had lot 20. sold out to  
Richard Hubeli.

Cons. 11 Thomas Stevens, a weaver, son of John S. of Guilford  
He died Nov. 18. 1685 - wife Mary lot No 10.  
p. 208 Ch. Mary. James Feb 21. 1657. Rebecca  
mar. Edward Nutty May 6. 78; Sarah Jan 25. 1657  
John March 10. 1660; Thomas Feb 24. 1661. Timothy 1664.  
Joseph Apr 23. 1660, Abigail Apr 23. 1666. mar Edward Lee  
Elizabeth July 14. 1668. mar Nathl Nettleton 1670.  
Ebenezer Jan 26. 1670. Phebe Feb 21. 1672; Jona Feb 2. 73



# Killingworth

153

James Stevens son of Thos. mar. Mary (Fletcher?) had  
 children - Mary 1674 mar. a Chapman.  
 James 1676; Hammet 1679, mar. a Tanford;?  
 Sarah 1680. m. a Rogers; Patience 83 mar.  
 a Baldwin, Mercy 85, m. ....

John Stevens mar. Abigail Cole 1684 - (Dan. of Henry Cole)  
 Ch. Phoebe 84-5 and; Peter 86; John 89.  
 Joseph 93, Ebenezer 95, Dortheus 97, mar.  
 Tims Chittenden; Henry 1699. Wm. 1701, Abigail  
 1704 Phoebe 1706.

Thomas Stevens<sup>sr</sup> mar. Hammet Swarts 1686; Sarah  
 Bushnell 88 born died 91) mar. Deborah.  
 Ch. Thomas 89, Deborah 97, Sarah 1700.  
 Abel 1698, Nathaniel, Hammet 03.

Joseph Stevens - in 1697. had been gone many years. No heirs.  
 Ebenezer Stevens mar. Jane Redfield 98. No children  
 Jonathan Stevens mar. Deborah Stilis

Ananias Turnery. Turnary: Drew bit No 14.  
 wife Abigail - Ch. John 1669 died. John 1670.  
 Thomas 1673. Abigail 1673. - He sold  
 to Thomas Goldsmith of Saybrook 1676.  
 for 85£ [prob. Ananias Turnery]

Christopher Tooley or Tooley perhaps Tully from Saybrook  
 wife Elizabeth; Ch. Agnes 84, Judith 1687.  
 Andrew 90, Chr. & Eliza twins 1692. Wm. 94  
 John 97. Mary 1700. Johannah 02. Esther 05.

Andrew Ward, son of Andrew of Fairfield  
 born 1647 married Trial, dau of John Maigs,  
 Probably lived a Guilford a while - admitted  
 inhale. of K. Oct 14. 1668. Ch. Andrew 1669  
 John 1671, died; Abigail Sept 1672 m. Samuel  
 Norton 93; Sarah Nov. 74; Peter Oct 1676;  
 William - Oct 6. 1678; Samuel, Nov 1680 died 81  
 Esther May 1684 died June 84.

Andrew Ward Jr mar. Deborah Joly of Jacob 1691. Ch.  
 Samanis 92.3. Andrew 95, Deborah 98, John 1700  
 Ichuel 1702 and 03, Sarah 04, Ichuel 1705  
 Rev Edmund 1706 Sept 23; Dorsethens, dau, 1708  
 Diana 1710.



## Killingworth

Peter Ward, mar. Mary Joy. of Jacob 1698.

Ch. Pelatiah 99; Ra 1704. Ichabod '07.

Peter 1709; Mary 1713; Matthew 1718.

William Ward mar Lettice Beach.

Ch. Meacock 1701. Mary 03. William 05. Ambrose 09.

Amey 1707; Lettice 1711. Dr John 1714

Payal 1716. Arab. 1718. Zenas 1720

William Wellman from New London.

6. 41 & 44

Had lot 8 at K-oneffist.

Goodwin  
p. 322

Ch. William, Benjamin & dying, Merri

Sarah born 16 Oct. 1665. Samuel Jan 19 1667

He died Aug 19. 1671.

a Martha, mar Clement

[well illand 14. 1669-70. Wife Elizabeth. Estate 200. 3 sons. 4 dau. in 1673.

William Wellman Jr mar Elizabeth Joy of Jacob.

Ch. Mary 1692; Gideon 94, Wm 96, Benjamin 97

Died 1736. + wife 1728-9.

John Walstone at K. about 1677. Married Anna Wright

of Benj. W. 1677. Ch. Thomas 1678. He died 1680

+ widow mar Peter Talman of Guilford 1683.

p. 211

Jones Westover from Windsor drew lot 26.

Ch. born at K. Margaret Feb 19. 1665; Hannah Ap 8. 68

Elizabeth May 3. 1670; Jane March 26. 1672. He

sold his land, & probably returned to Windsor

William Stevens, son of John Stevens of Guilford.

He mar. dau. of Johnelleys, Mary. 1653. <sup>3</sup>land

Same as  
Guilford  
p. 209

Ch. John. March 3. 1654 (Skipper) Samuel March 36

Nathaniel May 10. 59. died; Nathaniel Oct 29. 61

Judith. .... Jonah Dec 8. 70; Mary, Nov 2. 1677.

Had lot 21.

# Killingworth

Robert Williams. DREW lot No 12. Was at K  
1667. Had Mary born June 5. 1671.

Augustine Williams from Stonington.

Mar. Hannah. - Ch. Hannah 1680

Daniel 83, Betheia 86, Matthew 1688

Thomas older than these.

Widow of A. St. was John Brown - she died  
in 1710. She exchanged land in K. for land in  
"Joshua's country".

Thomas Williams had a wife in K.

1705-1721. Married Experience Hayden 1704.

Matthew W. son of A. was of Lebanon 1711; aft of Hebron.

Daniel W. son of A. was of Lebanon 1711

8.156 Joseph Wilcoxson or Wilkison or Wilcox - son of Wm. W.  
of Stratford. - Wm. Wilcoxson died 1657. His

widow Margaret mar Wm Hayden.

Jo. W. had lot No 28. Married Annah, and  
died about 1684. - Ch. Hannah Jan 19. 1665

Nathaniel Aug 29. 68, William Jan 9. 1671

By his will, New London, 1682 - his children were

2 oldest born  
in Stratford

Joseph 23, Thomas 21, Samuel 19, Hannah 17

Nathaniel 14, William 11, Margaret 9, John 6.

Joseph Wilcoxson Jr. mar Hannah. Children 1694-1713

Thomas Wilcoxson. was dead 1694 & no children

Nathaniel Wilcoxson - children 1696 to 1705

Samuel Wilcoxson mar Ruth. Children 1696 to 1717

William Wilcoxson was of Stonington 1698-9

John Wilcoxson was of Killingworth 1698-9.

There 6 sons of Joseph W.

p. 211. Obadiah Wilcoxson. Wife Mary died Aug 8. 1670

He mar 2<sup>d</sup> wife Lydia - & later Silence

Ch Mary 1676, Lydia 1678 died; Obadiah 1679.

Ebenezer 1682, Maudwell . . . Timothy 1690

Silence . . . John 1692, Joseph 94, Jemima 99

Thankful 1701.

He removed to Guilford about 1676.

\* probably Lydia Atling of N.H.



## Killingworth

William Wilcoxson Sr. — His widow  
 Margaret mar Wm Hayden; Dan. Hannah  
 anast. Daniel Hayden; Elizabeth mar Henry  
 Stiles; Sarah mar Johnelleys Jr. —  
 Sons. Timothy, John, Joseph, &c. { Smith has Dan  
 Samuel, Obadiah. } Anne.

Rev John Woodbrd, mar <sup>Gov. Leete mar. Thm.</sup> Bigail daug  
 Gov Wm Leete Oct 26. 1671. — Children, Mary  
 Sept 27. 1672; John Oct. 22. 1673. Dudley, not rec. & E. H. W.  
 Lot No 5: a ministry lot. [He was ordained April 7. 1669.  
 H. & C. Reg. 8. 327. was a student, Journal.  
 Mr Jos. Haynes & Samuel Wakeman imposed hands]

Benjamin Wight, was early at Guilford. wife  
 was Jane. He died March 29. 1677 & she  
 died Oct 26. 1684 — Ch. — Benjamin,  
 Elizabeth Oct 15. 1653, mar Edward Lee; Jane  
 ... mar Joseph Hand. <sup>1664</sup> Anna mar John Walstone.  
 James. Joseph — (he put down James butt 1643  
 Will dated Feb 76-7, and codicil March 9. 1676)  
 His home lot was near the line of K & Saybrook  
 Son Benjamin. } only 3 sons, I believe  
 son Joseph. died 1702  
 son James, died 1726-7.





# Branford - from Mr. Smith's paper

Essee 236 page.

p. 236 Robert Abbot from N. Haven - 1639, 1642.

7 children  
leaving 1658.  
1 Peter  
2. Mary wife  
3. Deborah  
4. John  
5. Daniel  
6. Abigail  
7. Mary.  
Of Branford 1644. Died Sept 30. 1658.  
Ch. Peter of age; John born Sept. 23. 1644. bap. Oct 7. 49. m.H.  
Deborah, Robert bap. 1.4. 57 at N.H. Daniel Feb 12 54  
Abigail Oct 2. 1650; Benjamin Jan 10. 1653. 4 d. 7  
Clarice May 13, 57; wife of Matthew Roe  
older daughter: Joseph April 20 1652 died.  
L. Joseph living 1670. p. 238

Inv. presented at B. April 1659

John Robbins mar. wid. Mary Abbot, Nov 4 1659

He was of Lyme 1670. Family seem to have  
left Branford by 1670.

1. p. 236  
m. 5. 30  
See his  
marriage  
9. 165.  
Execution  
1672. p. 226.  
East. & Dan  
p. 8. 167.  
Peter went to B. 1658 to help his father soon became  
a lunatic. [Was executed for murdering his wife.]

Mr. Smith supposes Peter H. married Elizabeth  
Evarts of Guilford dau. of John E. [She afterwards  
married Gabriel Harris, son of Walter, of Pequod.  
She was dead in 1669 & had left a child.  
Peter Harris (of Fairfield prob.) Inv 1667 and  
child Hannah noted.]

Gabriel Harris mar. Elizabeth Abbot of G. 1653. (H. and 3  
Peter left a daughter Hannah Abbot.)

George Adams. Will N.H. 1670. Mar. Sept 5. 57  
widow of Desley Bradfield. adm. to widow  
& his son John A. Mrs John A. died Oct 10. 1677 &  
gave his estate to Noah Rogers, Elizabeth, & Mary  
dau. of Noah &c. - [only 1 child, John.]

Roger Betts, at N. Haven 1644. Of Branford 1645,  
and died at B. Aug. 31. 1658. Left widow Anne  
who mar. a Cable - Children of Roger Betts  
were Samuel, only, Hannah about 12, Mary born  
Feb 29. 1653. Roger Feb 20. 57, he was of B. 1671. Mary  
born in Ipswich Mass 1663. Peter son, died at B. 1653.  
R. widow, Anne Cable died 1683. Gave by will her  
estate to son Samuel, he paying each child 5£. & Anne  
Mary her cloths. Samuel B. lived at Branford 1676  
Samuel. Peter & Mary B. bap. at N. H. on 1. 4. 1657.



# Brayford

George Baldwin m. Deborah.

Ch. John 6 1670. Phoebe 92. Israel 94. Eliza. 97  
Deborah 99, Martha 1702-3. Deborah 1705

Edward Ball of B. 1676. Did not remain. of B. 1667-8.  
see Hist. of Gen. Register. IX. 1158.

an Edward Barker at B. 1667, or before. <sup>1504. died Jan. 9. 99.</sup> Wife Elizabeth

Ch. Mary Aug 15. 1671. Jonathan Jan. 18. 1674

2 more children — 4 Ch. Jan. 17. 1676 and  
estate 118<sup>th</sup>. — Son Jonathan mar Mary Wardell  
in 1700 — 2 children recorded, Anne 1700. Jona 1702

Bartholomew, William, of B. 1679 <sup>Wife Mary. dau. Mary Goodrich. In Andrew g. 134.</sup>

Thomas Blatchley of A.H. 1644. Was of  
p. 180. Brayford, Dec. 1645. Wife Susanna.

Ch. Aaron; Moses. Mar 29. 1650. Mar 52  
mar Samuel Pond of B. 1669. 70. More ch.

He sold his land at B. to Wm Mattby of  
A Haven 1653. He died at Boston 1674.

Remounted to  
Guilford

Second Brayford covenant 67. Newark covenant 65

Son Thomas <sup>Aaron</sup> mar Mary dau of Daniel Dod  
and had large family at Guilford

Son Moses mar Susanna Bishop of John. & had  
large family at G.

Widow Susannah mar Richard Bristow of Guilford  
and died Dec. 1677 — Aaron & Moses 6 sp. A.H. 1. 4. 5

p 235. <sup>9. 165</sup> Lesly Bradfield — was at B. Dec 1. 1645.

Died July 26. 1655. Ch. dau Mary, 1655

Widow living &  
1657. & he left  
2 children

Samuel, Martha who mar John Whitehead  
1660. & widow. who mar Geo. Adams  
1657. In at B. 1655, 84<sup>th</sup> Widow B. rest to  
Samuel & Martha. [Widow, Mrs. June 25. 1656. presented. £91. 3. 87. The sum]

Samuel Bradfield mar Sarah Green dau of...

No 8. 381.

June 27. 1677 — Ch. Samuel & Nathaniel. T. Ap. 1678  
Mary [6 85 or 6.] John. (born 90 or 91.)

Samuel died 1693. Sam. & Nathaniel — seem in bevelly  
[Inventory 1694. & 4 ch. Samuel & Nathaniel T. 15. Mary 8. John 2 3/4  
my of Widow Sarah, 1700-01. 8. 128.

Carttett, George John. Young man at B  
in 1649.



# 160 Branford

[I find him at Fairfield; and Branford in 1660]

Francis Bradley - had land at B. 1648. May  
 s. 260. have been Gov. Eaton's man. Free 1664. Land  
 at Fairfield 1671. Will pres. 1689. Widow  
 Ruth was dau of John Barlow, sr.  
 Ch. John, Francis, Daniel, Joseph, Ruth wife of Thomas  
 Wilkes, Abigail Bradley. £420.

Isaac Bradley. Was at N Haven & had land. ab. 1674  
 Removed to E. Haven 1683. mar Elizabeth....  
 had Isaac, Samuel, Daniel, Sarah, Elizabeth  
 [In answer to N. Haven proposition 1685.  
 1st answer in original registry 1679] 2nd answer in N. Haven after Isaac

Matthew Beekwith or Beckett, at B. short time 1667  
 See No 5 p. 86. 258. [at Guilford. see p. 213.]

John Butler, sr. of B. some time of Hartford.  
 s. p. 398. died Aug 9. 1680. widow Benedicta: 5 children -  
 s. 86. by a former wife & 3 by last wife - 2 sons & 3 dau  
 by first, 2 sons & 1 dau by last.

John Butler Jr mar. Hannah Patter 1684. Died 1690.  
 s. 380 p. Left an. Elizabeth 85, + John born 1687. Two 270 £  
 [In 1691. 279 £. Children Hannah 57. John 3 1/2]

Stephen Blackstone mar Hannah Harrison May 13. '52  
 John Blackstone mar Rebecca Baldwin May 19. 57  
 Anna 58, John 63, Tuno 65, Nabby 68, Edward 70  
 Stephen Crote 72. (These may all be 1757. &c yes  
 [more of N. Haven])

John Charles, just of N Haven. John more of Tot-  
 cut called brother. 1649 removed to the Bay - ?  
 s. 394. 98. Inw. of J. C. at Branford Oct 1673. (See N. Haven  
 probate.) Sarah Charles born 1637. John Jr 1649  
 John Charles Jr. in 1690 left 2 children, Hannah 1677  
 s. 120. and Mary.

John Collins bought land 1667, sold again 1676.

Jasper Crane - of New Haven. Samuel  
 Marsh his tenant. Removed to Branford 1650  
 W. + to Newark. - had sons apparently, John  
 Delivance, Richard Crane & Harry Crane may be his  
 sons. Mary Crane mar. Jona. Bell Nov 4. 1662 at B.  
 Jasper C. sold 1667 & John C. sold 1668.  
 Delivance born or bap. June 12. 42. Mary mch 1. 45. Micah May 9. 47



# Branford

161

9.106 Moses Crofts of B. sold land to Quintin Stockwell 1681.  
 1 B. 1680.

p.186 Daniel Dodd was at B. July 6. 1646. original settler.

Died. . . . . Wife Mary died March 26. 1657

and 8. p. 389. C. H. Ebenezer Dec. 11. 1657. one born & died 53

Stephen Feb 86. 1653. Samuel Mich 2. 1657.

Mary, Hannah & Daniel, were bap. at St. H.

1-4. 1658 - Dan Dodd sold his estate to John

Rogers of Huntington, L.I. Oct 17. 1657.

p. 235 John England or England. Will 1655. Gave John Sergeant

8. 389

10<sup>th</sup> which was paid by the widow. Inv by Samuel

Inv Jan 5. 55/6. Phineas & Richard Harrison pres. Dec 20. 55. 121<sup>th</sup>

No children - Died Nov 30. 1655.

Edward Hitchcock mar Frances England

probably his widow, May 20. 1656. He of St. Haven Ct.

a second wife. She afterwards mar Thos. Johnson Sr.

J. E. was one of early settlers of B.

7. 11. Thomas Fenner at B. 1648. Gone 1648. [Prob. died at Wethersfield.]

Josiah Froodham preached at B. Invited

settle April 1. 1682. He was grandson of Rev

Robert Froodham of Southampton. L.I.

Edward Frisbie, at B. May 1. 1648. one covenant

8. p. 378

June 20. 1667. Died May 10. 1690. His list

7 sons bap.

1676. 122<sup>th</sup> 15. & 6 children. C. H. John July 17. 1650

1 Sam. Dec.

Edward June 11. 52, Samuel Oct 7. 55, Jonathan

3 dau.

Oct 28. 1659, Josiah Jan 19. 1661. Benoni

on will.

Leah. . . . Ebenezer & Silence twins Sept 5. 1672

Edward not

Hannah, Abigail mar Wm Bradley Jr

11 on will.

Son John Fr. mar Ruth Bowers (may be dau of Rev John B.)

Dec 2. 1674. He died 1694. John born 1676. Edw 778

No 8. 381

Rebecca 79, Hannah 81. 2. Samuel 83 [died]

7 ch. 1694.

Ruth 85, Joseph 88, Nathaniel 90, Lydia 93

Son Edward mar Martha Pardee Dec 1702 (Prob. sign of John or Geo. Jr)

Samuel mar Rebecca. . . Died Nov 17. 81. Inv 117<sup>th</sup>

8. 300. cc

Jonathan mar Mary (son) Died Apr. 7. 95. Ch. Mary 85. 6

8. 124. cc

5 ch. 95. Elizabeth 89. Jonathan 91. Hannah 93. Abiel 95.

" Josiah . . .

Benoni mar Hannah, died 1700. Ch Benj. 79. Eben?

8. 128. cc

Ch. 1. Josiah 1701. Ch. 6. 02. 3. Abraham 05, Daniel, Nathan, Eben?

David, Nathaniel, Lydia.

Ebenezer mar Hannah Page 1703.



# 162 Branford.

Francis } Frisbie, all signed a paper dated July 7  
John } 1646. Probably brothers.  
Edward } *John is in list of Branford Names 1667. p. 5. 258.*

Robert Foote at B. 1667 & 1676. Bought Samuel  
Plum's accommodations 1668.

Ch. John 1670. Isaac 1672 — Inw Feb 2. 1681

*Children - Nathaniel, Samuel, Joseph, Stephen*

Nathanil Foote, admitted a planter Feb 13. 1679.

9. 134 Bartholomew Goodrich. Wife Mary Bartholomew. She  
8. 125. *mar.* Lindley. Ch. Mary 85. Abigail 86.

5. childmng } Elizabeth 89. Bartholomew 90. Joanna 95 &  
1696. } wife with child at his decease. Inw. Feb. 95. 6. [461  
mar. Mary had twins - said she was forced by a stranger.

Henry Tratwick - Inw. Feb 6. 1683. 87<sup>th</sup>. He died  
8. 371 Jan. 8. 1683. Left a will. Gave estate to John Frisbie  
and to Edward Fr. (father of John) - to John Whitehead sr.  
to Hannah & Selene, & Abigail, apparently  
Dan. of Ed. Frisbie.

*[He was divorced from Ruth 1683 - see No 5. 86. & 6. 60.]*

Thomas Goodsell or Gutsill. Signed the Covenant

June 20. 1667. mar Sarah Hammingway 1684

Ch. Samuel Feb 28. 84-5. Mary Dec 22. 1686 *mar*

Sarah Dec. 14. 89. Lydia March 3. 92 *mar*

*8. 41. 1694. 1694. 1697. 1699. 1702. 1705*

Nathanil Gurn at B. 1660. Son of Jasper G. of

Milford - had lived at Hatfield. Died at B. about 1663

Ch. Nathanil April 23. 1661. Jasper Ap. 9. 1663.

Samuel. Widow returned to Hatfield, slain  
by Indians - left a child.

Richard Harrison. signed the Division July 7. 1646

Died Oct 25. 1653. Ch. sons Richard, Thomas.

Had lived at W. Haver

Richard Harrison *mar.*

Ch. John. Samuel. Joseph. Benjamin July 30. 55

Ann Nov 2. 57 died 57, George Dec 31. 1658

Son John died single 1675. — Richard H. removed to

Newark 1667. Sold his lands in B. Had a seal with 3 roses.

8. 395 Son John died at Branford. 1675. Had in other Samuel & Jos. H. mentioned.



Thomas Harrison, son of Richard Senr? lived  
sometime at Ch. Haven. Mar. Elizabeth Stout

J. 123.

Will 1704. p. 4  
53 m  
2 d. m.

Had Thomas March 1666-7. Nathaniel 1668  
Mary Feb 10. 1665. John March 1. 1670-71  
Samuel Aug 11. 1673. Isaac. He married the

[Smith has error]

widow of John Thompson, Farmer, about 1670.

Thomas H. Jr. had illegitimate by Har. Swain 1687  
Will of Thos H. sr. pres. 1703. mentions sons Thos. John.  
He had 1676. estate 192 £. + 4 ch.

Thos. H. Jr. mar. Mergery. Ch. Lydia 90. Jemima 92

8. 398. John Hill of B. signed the Division July 7. 1646  
Jus. pres. 1679. was at Ironworks 1678.

[Probably two men.]

Samuel Harrington at B. 1681. Dan Mhetabel 6. 1681.

J. 23

William Hoadley, Jr. 1708. Will pres. 1709.

of Saybrook 1663.  
Ruth eldest p. 94.

[Jus. Dec 27. 1709.]

Ch. William, Samuel, John, Abraham

See p. 9. p. 127

Elizabeth 15 Feb. 1668; Mary mar. Nathl. French;  
of Harnock 1670. Nov 8. mar. Nathaniel Johnson.  
Wife Mary died May 12 1703. He died 17. : ...  
Son Wm. Jr. had child by Swain.  
A Ruth Hoadley of Branford noticed. [widow of Wm.?

4 sons  
2 d. m.

Samuel Hoadley. Died 1719. Ch. John 109

p. 194

Samuel, William 96. Benjamin 1704

Daniel — S. H. mar. Abigail Harrington 89.

Had Abigail 1690. Hannah 94. Edeon 99  
Lydia 1701.

Thomas Huntington was at B. 1663.

Signed the covenant to go to Newark Oct 20. 1665  
Left Branford.

Anthony Howd, at B. 1667 Jus 1676. 114

Nov 8. p. 396.

Left a widow. Ch. John Sept 27. 1673; Anthony

3 sons.  
no d. m.

Nov 11. 1674. Perion Sept 10. 1676

In 1676 widow had estate £19. 10 + 3 children

[Widow Elizabeth mar. John Nash 77-4. 775

Edward Johnson. Ch. 1690. Amor 92-3. Experim 95

Edward 97. Esther 1700. Ebenezer 1702 3.

mar. Esther Wheadon.



164 Branford

John Linsley, of Branford, from Hartford.  
1654. Married Dorcas, dau. of John  
Mumford. 12. 1654. (Dan. Elizabeth  
born Nov. 6. 1655.

Richard Lawrence. of B. July 7. 1646.  
Ch. Eleanor Jan. 17. 1657. Eldad July 15. 1655. 2<sup>55</sup>  
Sarah May 25. 1657. Signed to remove  
to Newark Oct 30. 1665. [Bethiah Hester, Dec. 6. 1657. at 74]

Francis Linsley. was at B. July 7. 1646  
and Susannah Culpepper. June 24. 1655  
Ch. Rebecca Ap. 22. 56. Julia Feb. 3. 1657-8  
Bethia Feb 8. 59-60.

John Linsley, was of B. July 7. 1646. prob. bro. of F.  
Was at H. 1644. [Inv. 1684. 162<sup>£</sup>. This was John Jr.  
was of Guilford 1652. wife Ellen.  
Ch. Mary born at G. Feb 22. 1657. (Hannah Ap. 1. 54  
Wife Ellen died April 54. at G. — Elizabeth born  
July 18. 1658. died 1659. John ... Benjamin July 10 56  
& died 1660. — Only Mary, Hannah, & ch. of John 1698.

Gabriel Linsley, prob. son of John. Jan 5. 1684. Elv. b. 1661.

Thomas Lupton (or Tuxton) was of B. July 7. 1646  
Did not remain. Prob. returned to H. Haven  
He was married to Hannah Morris d. of Thomas. 1662

Wm Maysant. was at B. Dec. 1646. Removed

Robert Meaker — came from H. signed at B.  
the agreement July 7. 1646. 1652 he & wife pros.  
for form, both whitt. Went to New to Fairfield

Thomas at H. 1647

William at H. 1646. loader for the mill.

Ch. Benjamin 49. Sarah 53. John 66. Mary 66.

John Linsley Jr. of B. Inv. May 9. 1684. 162<sup>£</sup>. Widow 1/3  
son John & 3 more children.



# Branford

165

Thomas Morris of Haven. Was at Branford 1646 but returned to H. near Elizabeth

B. 107.

Ch. Thomas 1657. died 57. Joseph 56. Hannah mar Thos. Lupton 1662. John. Eleazar. Died July 21. 1673. Will 1673. Names wife Eliza. Ch. John. Eleazar. Joseph. son in law Thos. Lupton

Wm. Morris, Was at Branford July 7. 1646

Mr. John Maltby or Maltbie. Merchant of N. H. 1670 mar Mary Bryan <sup>Pres. 1676. Son John, 1673. 1676-7</sup> <sup>Probably lost at sea - gunpowder</sup>

2 brothers

Ch. William Maltby of Branford. Arraigned 1676 for beating a Scotch boy, she died. Fined 10<sup>th</sup> bound over in 50<sup>th</sup> Was at B. 1674. Justice of peace 1698. Will 1700. Had 5 children in 1676 + 103<sup>rd</sup> estate. Came to Branford ab. 1670. Signed the covenant of 1667 - one of last signers.

Wife and 3 girls

Still in

7209.

B. 149.

son John

" Wm. dec.

" Daniel

" Samuel under age

" Jonathan "

2 dau

9 dau P

Eliza Hoastly

7 ch

Two illegals

Ch. William Jan 9. 1673. Elizabeth ap. 30. 1670 Daniel May 19. 1679. mar Esther merse 1703. Mary born in N. H. 1672. John, oldest son.

William of N. H. Mariner. died 1701. m. W. Indies Left wid. Elizabeth, + son William <sup>Same as David Parker at H. 1690.</sup> <sup>John, son of above? yes, born 1673. Ed. dec. a co. Rev. 1673. New York.</sup> <sup>Nov 231.</sup>

Thomas Mulliner of Haven Feb 5. 1639.

con. 9. 256

called Mr. Moulander - names spelled different ways. accused of being drunk 1640. Thomas M. the elder noted. 1640. Thos M. sr. to give an account of his proceedings at Totoket. Had lived at the Bay. March 1643. Mr M redold Totoket to N. Haven. 1645 Flathead son make disturbance at Totoket. In 1646 he troubles Mr Swain at B. He built a house + dug a wall at B. 1646. He signed the division agreement July 7. 1646. Differences between town + Thomas M. 1651. Thomas M. sold all his accommodations at Totoket to the town

1655 He cut out the Kings arms for N. Haven - ordered to be primed. Blamed for not keeping Sabbath. Sent boy + maid for oysters. Stephen Pierson was servant of Ch. M. bound to him in Eng. for 7 years. Mr M. to teach him trade of house carpenter 4 years had paid. Ch. M. spoke to Thos. Minson to take him. He sold out Aug. 2. 1659. his house to Thos. Johnson and James Hunter. He charged Wm. Meaker with becooming his pigs. Meaker said him for slander 1657. Thos. M. Sr. or Jr had wife Martha. Ch. Martha July 4. 56. Eliza Jan 10. 58



# 166 Branford

Rev [Samuel] Mather preached in Branford 1680.

<sup>240</sup>  
<sup>442</sup> Dec 6. a rate laid for his support. They tried to have him stay March 1680. They complain that Gov. & Council have invited Mr Mather to Windsor.

Wm Mather or Mather of Guilford - allowed to sojourn in Branford 1678-9. Will dated Apr 14 84 gives son Caleb his homelot, he paying the other ch. sons. Thomas. William

Samuel Nettleton was at B. 1645. signed the Covenant July 7. 1646. Dan Mather lived at Ufford in Milford, & Mar John Ufford after some intercourse illicit. He had been divorced from his own wife, as impotent, 1668 Samuel Nettleton of NH. sues Thos Huntington of B. for holding possession of house of Samuel N. sr. dec'd.

p. 235 Samuel Nettleton, sr died about 1655 or 6. perhaps at Fairfield. His wd. Mary died Oct 21. 1659 Inv. at B. 77k at Fairfield 20k. Ch. John who lived at Killingworth, Martha who mar John Ufford, Mary, Isabel mar Geo. Chesterfield. Hannah mar Thos. Smith July 10 56 Sarah <sup>(mar Thos. Miller)</sup> <sup>p. 148</sup> Lettice. . . . Samuel who removed to Milford - John Ufford. adm & on estate of S. N. sr.

Samuel N. Jr. sold his estate in B. lived at Milford

John Norton was of Branford 1646. His wife Dorothy died Jan. 14 1652; and Elizabeth <sup>(mar John Clark)</sup> <sup>Dec 14 1652</sup> 2 wife Nov 6. 1659 - Children. John May 24. 1657 Dorothy May 1. 1649. Felix Oct 14. 57 died 58 Jeffrey. Oct 4. 1659. He removed to Farmington about 1655-6 had a son Thomas. <sup>(1659)</sup> and son Thomas left 2 sons John & Samuel living in 1709.

He seems to have removed to Hartford about 1684 & purchased land of J. J. 6. com. Sept. 29. 1659. He removed to Farmington, & united with the church there in 1661. Oct 1. & 4 children were baptized, 1712 Hannah 12, Dorothy 10, Wm 8, Thomas 13 months. Samuel bap 1654 & died 59 3 wife said to be Elizabeth Clark, about 1658. He sold Hartford lands to Fred Spencer.



# Bransford

167

Com. 8. 389.

Francis Norton perhaps bro of John.

Lived at Bransford about 1655. Admitted to Ch. of  
 Wmsford 1662. Determined to Ch. of N. Haven, but  
 Drowned at sea. 1666-7. Will Feb. 28. 1666  
 Jo. Inhabitant of Farmington + Joseph the Ash of  
 Nayford, Exors. Gave wife Mary 100 £.  
 mentions son Jos. Nathaniel + his son Jeremiah  
 Gave to others. Inv 158 £.

John Vash of B. Inv. Dec 30. 1682. 132. 9. 9  
 Hemar. Elizabeth Howd Aug 22. 1677.

8. 367

Ch. Joseph Aug. 1. 1678, Thomas Jan 28. 1679  
 Elizabeth Ap. 15. 1681. Two wives + wid. of Anthony Howd.

John North was at B. a Smith, in 1651. prob.  
 went to Farmington.

8. 366. 6 ch.  
 Inv. 1681.

Michael Palmer, was at N.H. 1643. Married  
 Elizabeth Bucklie 1648 or 1650. Was at  
 Bransford 1676. Had 5 children 1676 + 45 £  
 Signed the covenant at B. 1667

Ch. Elizabeth Oct 3. 1663, Michael Inv. 8. 64 (John Dec 22 66  
 Mary Oct 24. 1669, Michael Aug 19. 71, Mary May 25 1673  
 Daniel Sept 13. 1675, Joshua Dec 25. 1678

Michael a Michael P. son of above, mar Damaris  
 Whitehead 1693. Ch. Hannah 94. Caleb 96  
 Lydia 98, Micah 99. Judah 1701 (From Weth.

see page 78.

William Palmer, original settler of Bransford  
 There in 1646; Perhaps removed to Killingworth  
 Had son Obadiah born May 31. 1650.  
 (last of name 1650) 8. 355

to 4  
 p. 150

Rev Abraham Pierson - to S. Hampton L.I. 1640.  
 To Bransford 1647. Ch. 9 attained, some years after  
 Removed to Newark with others 1665. Died 1680

Ch. Rev. Abraham P. of Killingworth; Thomas  
 who went to Newark. John, Abigail. Born  
 at Bransford, Grace June 13. 1650. Susannah Dec 10. 52  
 Rebecca Dec 10 53, Theophilus May 15. 1659  
 Abigail mar Mr John Davenport Nov 27. 1662 or 63.

Rev. Ch. P. of N. mar Abigail, dau of Geo (last of the line)



# 168 Branford

Widow Sarah. Inv 1695. 7 children 8. 25.

George Page. Signed covenant of Jan. 20. 1667  
[Died May 29 June 89  
Inv. 163 E. 11 March 1]

8. 125  
8. 377  
he 1676 he had 5 ch. 46<sup>th</sup> estate  
Ch. John. Mand 9. 1664. Sarah May 8. 66. Samuel 70-1

George Feb 2. 1672-3. Jonathan Sept 15. 1675.

10. 106.  
Hannah Sept 17. 77. Nathaniel Jan 18. 1679.  
Daniel May 2. 1683 [all children living 1695 but John. 2 sisters. June 12/91]

9. 126  
Jonathan died 1708. Estate 5 brothers inc John. (not yet 5) 2 sisters. June 12/91

John Plant of B. died 1691. Widow Martha. June 12/91  
Ch. John Mand 3 1678-9. Elizabeth 1689. 12 months old 91.

John Plum, son of Robert Plum of Milford (husb. & son)  
a Mr. Early settler of Branford & leading one. Then 1645.

9. 51  
He to keep town book & take list of Estates 1645  
Inv. presents at N. Haven Aug. 1. 1648. by son Samuel P. tells of

Corcas wife of John Hyman his daughter Jan. 12. 1654  
(see page 164)

Samuel Plum son of John. mar.  
Ch. Elizabeth Jan 6. 1650. Mary April 1. 1653

to 4. Samuel May 2. 1654. John Oct 28. 1657

Corothy May 26. 1660. Josiah Aug 3. 1662

Joshua Mar 11. 1665. He was a Newark man  
and sold estate in B. 1668.

Samuel Pond. signed covenant of June 20. 1667  
mar. Muriel. D. of Thomas Blackley Jan 5. 1669

Ch. Nathaniel born Oct 14. 1676 (only child Jan 17. 1676)  
and 61<sup>st</sup>) Abigail died 1679. Samuel born July 1. 79

Josiah Sept 25. 1688. [Who was Sarah Pond whom Jonathan?

Sigismund Richals. first settler of B. 1644 or 5.

8. 370  
Signed the Division July 7. 1646, & agremt. 1667  
Estate 30<sup>th</sup> 10. 1676. Inv. 14 E. 1683. Estate insolvent.

Daniel Russel. Towing him a call to  
preach 1678. April. He declined.

Robert Rose - first settler of B. signed 1646. Gully  
his name Relf, Rasse or Rose. Signed Rose after.

8. 389  
Well pres. April 4. 65 - mentions wife, son John.  
Dan. Hannah. Church in B. Rest to other 8 children

- making 10 in all - names only John, Mary & Eliz. of the 8.

Mary said to be born April 15. 1655.



Branford

Consisted of 109 eating 5<sup>th</sup> "about 66. 1674" 169  
[He was born 1621: was ~~and~~ and fed from 4 years]

John Rose - was over 60. 1671. he said - <sup>cont. 108.</sup>  
1681. Rebecca, wd. of Saml Frisbie, called <sup>dan. of wife</sup> daughter  
of John Rose. '89. Elizabeth widow of Saml Newman  
of N. Haven, was his <sup>no; dan. of John Below. See No 8. 118.</sup> care.

No 8. 388. Will of John Rose Apr 18. 1683. u. N. Haven Village  
wife is Phebe - dan Martha Luddington,  
son John Jordan, son John Rose, dan Mary Bates,  
bro Daniel Swaine son John Rose Admrs  
~~Berths, as second & only letter by Apr. 15. 1655.~~

I have no record  
of John Rose  
1672.

These  
enough  
of John  
Rose Jr

Joseph Dickinson, connected; & Luddingtons.  
Berths. Elizabeth Apr. 20. 1665. Deborah June 6. 71  
Sarah Nov 26. 72; Hannah, d. and 15. 1676.  
John Oct 28. 79; Daniel, d. and 12. 1685

Jonathan Rose. wife was Delorance Charles 1673  
Juv Aug. 21. 1684. Left wid. Delorance,  
see No 8. 374. Son John, dan. Lydia, son Jonathan.  
Lydia born Sept 20. 1671 - Juv. 4448. in 1684.  
3 children in 1676.

of Samuel Rose. signed Newark agreement. 65. Was of Newark 1671

Robert Rose. of Stratford. 1674. Juv. 1682-3.  
b. 238. Wid. Rebecca - Ch. Mary. wife of fellow John  
Rebecca wife of Obadiah Stevens, Elizabeth  
Sarah, Hannah & Mary Rose. Husbands of  
Dan 1685. Isaac Sumner, Moses Johnson,  
John Menor Jr. Obadiah Stevens.

Daniel Rose of Wethersfield.

Were there 5, Sons of Robert R. of Branford? yes.

Rev Samuel Russell. mar Abigail Whiting of H.  
Ch. John Jan. 24. 86. Abigail Aug. 16. 1690  
Samuel Sept 28. 98. Timothy Nov 18. 95.  
Daniel June 9. 98. Jonathan Aug 21. 1700  
Ebenezer May 4. 1703. [He is a d. of John Rose]

Noah Rogers. had bro John. Was of Branford 1667  
Juv 1678 had 1 child & 90<sup>th</sup>. Mar Elizabeth Painter 1673  
Had Mary Oct 14. 75. John Nov 1. 1677. Josiah, Jan 3. 78

John Rogers of B. (not noticed by Smith) - died Dec 19. 1675.  
10. 376. made a will - not recorded.



170 Branford.

John Robbins - came over with John Olleigs -  
a currier - was bound to him 4 years while in E.  
married Maria - probably widow of Robert Abbot  
Nov 4. 1659. Ch. Benjamin Oct 20. 1660 (seems  
to have mar. Sarah & was 87 + she died 89.)  
John July 2. 1662. One John R. mar Jane  
Tilgson 1669. - Family seem to have  
removed to Lyme. John R. ward of Lyme 1670  
& sold his estate in Branford.

Mr William Rosewell. signed agreement June 1667  
merchant - owned a vessel. (Gov. Saltonstall  
mar. Rosewell -) Nov. Nov 5. 1695.  
He left wid. Catharine. Dan of Richard Russell  
of Charlestown, whom he married Aug 21. 1668.  
Ch. Wm. 1670. Dan Elizabeth Oct 1. 1679 mar. with a still  
[Child ill and born Aug 21. 68 at N.H. [He aged 53. 1684.]

John Sergeant [was at Branford 1645  
Signed Division of lands 1646] - Was next of kin  
& died there 1675. Inv. Feb 26. 1677. Had a  
brother Thomas S. [these duties in 45th 166 seem to belong  
to Jonathan; the others to John son of Jona]

Jonathan Sergeant oath at N.H. 1644 (perhaps  
was the one at B. 1645. & 46.) Had a son  
q. 134. Thomas who was of age in 1670.

John Sergeant, & Hannah wife of Benjamin  
Baldwin, are called bro. & sister of Thomas S.

Jonathan Sergeant, sr. died Dec 12. 1651; and  
Goodwife Sergeant Dec 19. 1651. -

Jonathan, Jr. Hannah. Thomas. John were  
q. 209 baptised at N.H. 10. 6. 1657.

Some went to Newark. See Con No 8. 397.  
[The 4 were all the children of Jona. S. sr. - son John died at Guilford  
1677. Then 3 left. viz Thomas, admi. & Jonathan & Hannah. at After Bull.

Lieutenant Stockwell - son Eleazar born April 25 1679

Thomas Sergeant died at Branford 1700. Inv. 162th mar  
brother Jonathan S. & sister Hannah Baldwin had mar. at N.H.  
q. 134. [He was of Newark. & prob. Hannah. See Con No 9 134.]



# Branford

Rev John Sherman. admitted to church  
 p. 240. Admitted Nov. 8. 1640; and afterwards dismissed  
 to Church at Watertown Mass. A magistrate  
 Oct 1643. Wife Mary, said to have died at CH  
 Sept 8. 1644. — Ch. Bezaleel Cap. Nov. 1640  
 Daniel 1642, Samuel 1644 L<sup>y</sup>. Deputy, not Mag.

Mr Smith says Mr Sherman was minister of the  
 original settlers at Branford. In Dec 1645, it was ordered  
 that Mr Sherman should be paid all the year to begin  
 from Oct 1. 1644. He signed the Divisions of 1646  
 Probably left for Watertown 1647 or 8. He married for  
 2d wife Mary C. . . . . who had lived with Gov. Eaton  
Bacon quoted

George Seward was at Guilford 1651. — afterwards at Branford  
 prob 1660 — 1668. Prob went to Newark. May have  
 been brother of Wm S. and of Obed Seward of Guilford & Thos J.

Elearar Stent was adm. Inhab. at Branford Dec 12. 1669  
 In 1673 he was recording B. signed agreement June 30. 1677  
 In 1678 he had 3 children + 50 B. stent. — married  
 Sarah Butler of John B. Ch. . . . Thomas Sept 10. 1679. Died  
 Dorothy Sept 13. 1672. Mary Nov 28. 1674. died 1679. 71  
 Elizabeth Sept 25. 1676. Samuel died 5. 1677. 8  
 Elearar app. 26. 1680. Mehetabel Jan 17. 1681. Elnathan  
 Joseph Sept 27. 1691. died 1701. Mehetabel Sept 14. 1699.  
 Born in 1644 (N. Haven Ch. record.) Clerk of House of Rep.  
His wife one child omitted here (His sister Elizabeth, mar. Thos. Harrison)

p. 124  
 Died 1705.6  
 Feb.  
 sons S. & Jos.  
 3 dau.  
 S. E. H.

Thomas Smith at Branford 1655. mar. . . .  
 Nettleton July 10. 56. Was of Guilford 1658. His property at  
 B. sold to pay his debts 1659. of Guilford 1660 to 1665  
 Removed to Killingworth 1665. New at Guilford 1664  
 New at S. Midd.

~~Swaine~~ Swaine, mag. of Conn. at Wethersfield.  
 Removed to Branford. 1646 he was molested by Mr.  
 Challenor. Was a surveyor at B. — a deputy from B  
 Signed the list of July 7. 1646. as "Mr Swayne".  
 Times of Death & Children — unknown. [2 sons]  
[I don't seem to have mar. Thos. Huntington] He was living 1655 — see 9. 68. is in land Dec 60

Samuel Swaine son of preceding. Mar.  
 Ch. Mary May 1. 1649. died 55. Phoebe May 24. 1654. { 2 sons, 3 daughters }  
 Mary June 12. 1656. Christian app. 25. 59. Sarah Oct 7. 61  
 Signed Newark Covenant — prob removed.

Daniel Swaine son of Wm. mar. Dorothy Rose of Roberts, 1653.  
 Died 1691. Distribution 1691 to widow Dorcas, son John S. Deane  
 wife of Peter Tyler. Dorcas wife of John Tainter, Hannah's child,  
 son David, & dau Rachel. Son Daniel 1684 see

168. 380.  
 1709. 126



172 Branford

Daniel Swaine. song the fish of N. & B.  
 man Dorothy (Rose 1653. - prob. by Dorcas. 443. It was Dorcas.

8. 380  
 Her will  
 9. 126. (1708)  
 4 ch. men.  
 Deborah died  
 Dorcas lived  
 John died  
 Rachel lived  
 8. 379.  
 Lath  
 No 4. 24 B.  
 4 ch.

Ch. Daniel July 26. 1652. Deborah ap. 24. 1654 &  
 man Peter Tyler 1671 Nov 20; Samuel Dec 23. 1655.

Dorcas Dec 2. 57. man John Taintor; John Dec 20. 1660  
 Joshua Jan 12. 1662 (Red & Wheeler) Rachel

Daniel, son died 1684. brosis. had his estate 87  
 Hannah (not put down above) had a child in single state.  
 Laid to Thos. Harrison Jr. He denied. [She lived 47. 1687.]

Widow Daniel Swaine 1690. - Widow Dorcas.  
 son John, son in law Peter Tyler & John Taintor and  
 Daniel Rachel had 300£ - In 1676 he had 4 ch. & 108£

John Swaine died 1694. In 107£. Left 2 ch. Eunice & John  
 Michael Taintor was at Branford about 1660. He died

8. 393 1672. In 1672. At 10 1672-3. 166£

Elizabith, his widow died at B. July 22 1659. (wife)

Ch. John May 31. 1650. Michael Oct 12. 1652

Joshua ap. 29. 1657. Sarah Oct 12. 1658. (Elizabith June 1655)

Marie Taintor was Thomas Pierson 62. son of Abraham

Michael Jr lived in Windsor & Hchester.

8. 128  
 G. 44. T. 137. John was Dorcas Swaine, had no ch. gave his  
 estate to nephew Joseph, son of Michael Jr. Died 1669

Sept. 24. Capt Thomas Tapping - at Milford early; at Southampton  
 & Deputy; 1676 at Milford; son Mary wd. of Temo.

Oct 20. 1666 Baldwin of 1st wife of John Elepharm. He was at  
 Branford 1679; & in 1685 in old age. Seen after

8. 124. to have man wd. Lydia Wilford. who died Nov 10. 1694; In Nov 10  
 His first wife Eunice - had son Elnathan ap. 1640, James 1642

Edward Fredwell. of N.H. 1646. Signed at Branford 1646.  
 Settled on the neck. was a husband, much with old.

Peter Tyler man Deborah Swaine Nov 20. 1671

4 lived  
 see 9. 126.  
 by 1st wife

Ch. Peter Jan 20. 1672, John Nov 20 74, Deborah March 15. 76-7

Dorcas May 3. 1678, Hannah Feb 10 1682, Ebenezer  
 May 9. 1684 - odd. Eliza man Hannah Whitehead

Patience Sept 25. 89. Joseph Apr 26. 91. Hannah May 8. 169...

Francis Tyler had Abigail ap. 6. 1681. had been from W. & S.

George Tyler had Isaac, 1679. Anne June 20. 1682

Samuel Feb 25. 1684. Elizabeth Nov 6. 87. Hannah 91. 2

Wife Mary - Elizabeth 93. 4 John 95-6. Roger 97C  
 Deborah 1700, Ebenezer 1703.



# Branford

1639  
Lawrence Ward - first at N.H. brother of Geo. W.  
Signed Division at Branford July 7. 1646. Deputy for B.  
Signed Newark agreement - was there 1669  
Ch. Nov. 1671. John W. Johnson was adm on Lawrence Ward  
died at Newark.  
Ch. Sarah May 22. 1650. John May 29. 54. Samuel Sept. 56.  
Hannah Nov 20. 1658. Dorcas May 10. 1662. Elizabeth  
Jan. 24 1660. Abigail Apr. 20. 65.  
These children are possibly meant for John Jr.

George Ward was a householder at Branford 1650 } sup 235.  
Died 1653. April 7. at N.H. 1639.

Serg<sup>t</sup> John Ward, son of widow Joyce Ward, from  
To N.H. Chatham, Eng. a Cheltenham. wife Sarah.  
Ch. John Apr. 10 1650. Sarah... Phoebe June 11. 1655  
Nathaniel Nov 30 1656. Abigail June 4. 1658  
Josiah Nov. 15. 61.  
Some Ward sold all Estate to Thomas Wheaden of N.H. 9/20. 1663.

Samuel Ward son of John Ward Serg<sup>t</sup> (?) of Branford 1661.  
To N.H. Ch. 1676 was 6. Testate 30<sup>th</sup>. Went to Newark.  
Ch. Sabitha Oct 23. 59. Maria Oct 20. 62;  
He mar Maria Carter Jan. 1. 16581. [Evans W of B 1669 (9.97)]

Daniel Ward in the Division 1646. [I do not find such a name.]

John Warner at Branford about 1650.  
Dan Marie abd 1655. son John born Oct 18. 1657  
He sold all to Daniel Rose 1660.

Thomas Wheaden - had been bound to Johnelleys to learn  
No 8. 380. trade of a tanner & carrier in Eng, just before they left.  
was of age in or before 1667. lived in N.H. In  
1663 he bought out John Ward bro of Samuel  
at Branford. mar Anna Harve. at N.H. 1662  
Ch. Thomas Dec 22 1671. Sarah 1673. mar Sam<sup>l</sup> Ellwell  
Hester born 1675 mar. Edward Johnson; John  
Hannah. He died 1691. Inw.  
Thomas Jr died children 1692 [wrong]

[Thomas Wheaden sr. died in 1691. Inw. May 8. 1691. 195<sup>th</sup>. Agreement  
Nov 10. 1692. Thomas, Sarah wife of Sam<sup>l</sup> Ellwell. Hester wife of Edw<sup>d</sup> Johnson  
John. Hannah. Ages on probate do not agree with Mr Smith's record.

Born in N.H. Thomas 1663, Sarah 1666. Esther 1667-8. John 1671. Hannah 1675  
These are right dates.  
9.125 Thos. Wheaden Jr Inw. 1707 - Widow Hannah & 7 children.



## Branford

8. p. 124.  
9 p. 112  
John Whitehead, N.H. 1647. brought from England  
long before. nephew of Thos Alcott with Alcott of Roxbury  
Sent to the Grave 1648.

Had house & land in B. 1663. Jan. 17. 1676 (1677.)  
he had 51 £ and 7 ch. He mar Martha Bradfield  
May 25. 1660.

Ch. Mary May 6. 62, Hannah May 10. 64. John Feb. 20. 65  
(Mary) Martha Jan 10. 67. Damaris Jan. 20. 1669

Samuel Nov 24. 1672. Eliphaz Sept 27. 1674 [7 to him]  
Elizabeth Oct. 1677. Thomas Feb. 17. 1680

Dec 1695. Left widow with 8 ch. besides Martha  
(some disagreements) [only 7 ch. left. + Mary, Damaris 25. John 23  
1695 [Hannah 31. Eliph. 27. Eliza. 18. Thos 14]

Thomas Whitway, original settler in B. [from Netherfield N. 3. 2. 1.  
Died Dec 12. 1634. Had house & land. No notice given

Mr John Wise preached at B. 1677. - Had a call. did not accept  
Richard Williams, second Division at B. July 7. 1646  
Ch. Samuel Sept 13. 1655. Daniel April 15. 1657  
Removed.

Mr John Wilford at Haverham 1644. at B. 1663  
Agent of Iron works after. mar Lydia

Will 8. 397  
5. 106  
Died Feb 23. 1677. Gave his estate by will to  
Stephen John Wilford of England.

Estate in N.H. & B. 389 £  
Richard Wilford, Gent. about 1711 sued in behalf of John  
W. for the estate. Mr Richard W. died Oct 29. 1732.  
at B. apparently - called late of London, but  
S. Salter, aged 81. Perhaps bro of John sr. father of  
John 2d.

John Woollers. of B. 1673. Son named Jacob Johnson Dec 31. 72.

8. 124  
9. 111  
John Wilford's wife Lydia; she mar. Thomas Topping was  
his wife 1678. June - & objected to property given to John Wilford.  
She died 1694 - Her will presented Nov. 1694. Unappeal  
to Court of Assistants.

Edward Vickers. see N.H. 8. 115.

What I took from Branford records begins page 228.







*[The following text is extremely faint and illegible due to the quality of the scan. It appears to be a handwritten document, possibly a letter or a journal entry, consisting of several paragraphs.]*



178

Guilford.

No 5. 42. 43

from the papers of R. D. Smith Esq.

Dec. George Bartlett <sup>19 June 1650</sup> was at Totoket 1649. with John. <sup>Did Aug 3. 1669 (broad)</sup>  
 mar. Mary Crutenden Sept 14 1650. She died Sept 11. 1669.  
 Ch. Elizabeth March 1652. mar Abraham Foster. Aug 26. 77  
 Mary Feb 1. 1654. mar Nathaniel Stone July 10 73  
 John Nov 9. 1656. died Aug 16. 1669.  
 Hannah, Nov 5. 1658  
 Daniel <sup>Nov</sup> Dec 14 1665  
 Abraham Feb 9. 1667  
 Deborah. . . . 1668 mar John Spinning. 1687

Daniel Bartlett, <sup>died 1747</sup> had 3 wives Sarah Alliegs 1686  
 Constance Crane <sup>died 83</sup> 1691. Susannah Lord 1707. died 58  
 11 children 1688-1717.

Abraham Bartlett mar Mary Warner of Middletown.  
 5 children 1694-1707. He died 1731. She died 1738.  
 Son Abner went to Durham. 2 ~~more~~ children there.

William Bartlett came to G. 1694.  
 mar Hannah Evans 1696. 6 ch. 1696-1711.  
 Rev. Moses born Feb 8. 1708. Y. Col. 1730.  
 settled at Chatham 1733.

Jan 11 Edward Benton. <sup>In B. 1650.</sup> wife Anne. He died Oct 28. 1689. <sup>[See Conn. Abs. p. 294 + 399.]</sup>  
 Ch. Edward. <sup>[born 1638]</sup> Removed to Wethersfield & Glastenbury 17109  
 Daniel (probably older than Edward)

Andrew  
 Hannah Sept 28. 1640. mar an Ackerly  
 Mary Feb 2. 1642 (2. mar Samuel Thorpe N.H. 1660  
 Tabitha (after John. . . . mar Simon Simpson N.H. 1684  
 John June 10. 1643. died young  
 Elizabeth June 8. 1647 died 1654  
 Sarah Nov 4. 1650. mar Thomas Wright 73  
 Zachary Aug 27. 1652. a cripple

A. 225.

He will have Edward, Hannah Ackerly, Mary T. Sarah W. Tabitha B. Zachary crippled  
 and widows of Daniel, & the Andrew - B. in all. No. 10.

Guttford

See Con. No. 8. 374. & 393 p.

179

Daniel Benton, mar Rachel Guttford Dec 23 1658. { He died June 10 72  
She Oct. 1685  
Ch. Joanna Oct 8. 1660. mar John Turner Dec 16. 1686  
Bethya --- 1665T " a Sanford [1685/son + 3] au  
Ebenerer. - 1663/ "  
Rebecca Sept 14. 71 - mar Jos Halsey

Andrew Benton, mar Elizabeth Relfe [Rose?] <sup>by Wm Keite</sup> Feb 4. 1664-5  
He died Jan 13. 1714. She Oct 29. 1713.  
Ch. James Dec 1. 1665. Joseph Feb 4. 1668 (died 69-70)  
John Apr 17. 1672 Andrew --- 1674 died young  
Elizabeth June 4. 1677 mar Samuel Ewatts March 1. 1710  
Saleer. Apr 8. 1680. Experience. .... mar John Turners

2. 250 Thomas Betts is ~~is~~ Mary. <sup>He m. G. about 1640</sup> He died at Rowalk 1688  
8. 259 Ch. Hannah b Nov 12. 1652 - mar Sam Camp of Milford 72  
Thomas --- John June 30. 1650  
Stephen - May 10. 1655. died young prob.  
Daniel Oct 4. 1657. - Samuel  
James --- Mary m. John Raymond  
Sarah --- [Had son Samuel born in Milford Apr. 4. 60 2. 358]

9. 166. John Bishop, one of first settlers of G. signed <sup>1639</sup> 7. signed  
Covenant 1641. Not among freemen until 1659  
mar Anne. - His will proved Feb. 7. 1660.  
His will (at Haverhill) 1676 proved  
Ch. John, Stephen, Bethya mar James Steel, Esq.  
[Mary mar Geo Hubbard] [doubted] [Wm Oct 18. 51. 1674.]

John Bishop Jr. <sup>She m. G.</sup> He died Oct 1683.  
mar Susanna Goldham Dec 13. 1650. She died Nov 1. 1703  
Ch. Mary Nov 28. 52. { mar John Hodgkin Apr 4. 1670  
" Isaac Johnson July 16. 1682  
John. { Nathaniel died 1714  
Susanna mar Wm Blackley.  
Elizabeth " John Scranton 1671. - a Clarke  
Samuel Oct 28. 1670. Sarah.. died unmar. 1712  
Abigail June 25. 1680. mar Samuel Lee 1706.  
<sup>born Jan 22. 1673</sup>

See m. No. 8. p. 370. agreement about 1703-4. (No. 9. 121). She had property  
of her father & mother Goldham 4 sons John, Daniel, Nathaniel, Samuel.  
5. 2. m. Mary Field, Susanna Blatchley, Ezra Scranton, Sarah Bishop, Abigail Bishop.



## Guilford

[See Conn. No. 8, 123, &amp; 378]

Stephen Bishop

Wife himself

died June 1690 Jan 9. 1650.

mar Tabitha Wilkinson May 4. 1654 - died Dec. 21. 1692

Ch. Stephen Dec 20. 1655; Tabitha Sep 14. 57. m. Nathl. Foote

Caleb Jan 24. 1659. Daniel Dec 8. 1663. died young

Abhitabel Sep 12. 1668. mar John Whitehead of B 1704

Hannah Mch 27. 1671. died y. Josiah Mch 20. 74. d. y

Ebenezer Aug 5. 1675 - - - James Aug 18. 1678.

[Children living 1690 &amp; 1692.]

Thomas Blackley, <sup>from Braintree</sup> mar Susannah BallHe died 1679 at Boston? <sup>she mar Richard Bristow</sup> } ~~died 1679~~p. 159. b. 395 Ch Aaron, <sup>oldest</sup> Miriam May 1. 1653. m. Samuel Pond <sup>69</sup>/<sub>70</sub>

Moses, Abigail mar Ball

Aaron Blackley

m Mary Dodd of And. 2d, Sarah wid. of Robert Foote of B

Ch. Daniel, <sup>76</sup> Thomas. died 92. Hannah <sup>74</sup> died y.

Ebenezer, to Huntington L.I. - Joseph

Benjamin, - Mary mar Nathaniel Allis

Sarah. mar a West of Sand Norton

Susannah mar Ebenezer French.

Moses Blackley. He died Oct. 15. 1693 [6ch in 1693 not named.]

mar Susanna Bishop. d. Oct. 1729.

Abigail Dec 20. 1676; Moses. Jan 10. 78. died 1703

David mar 23. 79. died y. Abhitabel 81. died 82

Abhitabel 1683. died 1707. Abraham 84. died

David 1689. - Joshua Apr 14. 1692

Abial 1693 or 4. posthumous.

[named 1694 - Moses 15. Abhitabel 13. Abraham 10. Abigail 8. David 4. Barnabas 1. (2) Abiel 9 mo. Nov 94. posthumous]

Nathan Bradley, married Hester

He died 1710.

2d "

wid. Hannah Tattle 1694. died 95

Ch. Anne, Nov 16. 1669. mar Jona. Murray 1688

Mary Mch 13. 1672. " a Mox. "

Abigail Mch 13. 1672. " Thos Worm Milliard 1689.

Hester Apr 14. 1677. " Benoni Marshall of S. Hampton

Daniel June 9. 1680. died Apr 3. 1688

Hester Nov 2. 1674. died Feb 20. 1676

Nathan Noah Sept 18. 1685 - had a family

Patience April 6. 1688. mar Eben. Elton of B.



# Guilford.

181

Stephen Bradley, bro. of Nathan. Died June 20. 1702 [Just 1701  
 8.130 mar Hannah Smith Nov. 9. 1663. <sup>Stephen born with at 1660</sup>  
 " wid Mary Leete 1683 <sup>[Inventory July 6. 1702. 247.]</sup>

7 6h. Hannah Sept. 1. 1664. mar Daniel Bishop 1688  
 Sarah Feb 14. 1666. died y. buried Oct 7. 1667.  
 Stephen Oct 1. 1668; Daniel Oct 2. 1670 [died 1703]  
 Elizabeth Dec 31. 1671. mar Isaac Griswold 1689  
 Abraham May 13. 1674. Sarah Oct 17. 1676.  
 mar Thos. Griswold 1697

The two <sup>Bradleys</sup> ~~Bishops~~ said to have come to G. 1657 or 58 - said  
 to be [brothers (younger) of Wm. B. of N. Haven & others.  
 Nathan born 1638. Stephen 1642

8.370 Richard Bristow - died Sept 1683 in G about 1640.  
 mar Elinor [1658] <sup>skitained apr. 1658</sup>  
 " wid. Susannah Blackley (1677 mar) died in 1680.  
 He had no children. Gave estate to Samuel B.  
 son of his brother Henry of N. Haven

9.2 Samuel Bristow - died Nov 20. 1692 <sup>[Gravestone l. p. 2. 3.  
 4 chr. in 1693]</sup>  
 mar Phebe <sup>surv.</sup>  
 Ch. Phebe - 1683. mar Isaac Johnson Jr 1711  
 Samuel 1679 -  
 Bezeleel 1681 -  
 Abiah 1689. mar James Pierson 1733.  
 Henry Bristow of N. Haven had 10 chr. 1649 to 1671.

Thomas Burgis mar Murey Wright - 1707. 7 chr.

Francis Bushnell - first settler 1639 - advanced -  
 son Francis then 40 years old.  
 will Oct 13. 1646. Son Francis had charge of mill  
 after death of Thomas Norton in 1648, until he  
 removed to Saybrook, about 1655. He built a  
 mill on Oyster River, Saybrook, 1662.

Francis Bushnell mar Rebecca: will proved Oct 13. 1646  
 son Francis born 1579.  
 dau Rebecca .... mar John Lord <sup>p. 220</sup>

[Sons Richard & William?]  
 R. D. Smith Esq. deems this Francis to have been father of John  
 B. of Boston. Francis of Guilford & Saybrook. William & Richard  
 of Saybrook, and Rowland? Rebecca wife of John Lord. & Sarah wife  
 Wm. Boreman in G. 1650 of John Hoddley who returned to England.



182 Guilford

Deac Francis Bushnell of Saybrook.

Died Dec. 4. 1681. — wife Elizabeth

some { Children Francis, — Samuel  
Elizabeth mar Wm. Johnson 1651  
see below. Perhaps William, Joshua, John.

John Bushnell, mar Sarah Soranton May 15. 1665

These all { Ch. John Mar 5. 1665-6  
Saybrook { Sarah — 1668  
same { Hannah — 1670. mar Jos. Nettleton 1712-13  
guessing { Mary — 1672  
I think { Elizabeth — 1674.

Samuel Bushnell, son of Francis.  
mar Ruth Sanford. 1684. (children guessed at — Saybrook.

all { William Bushnell son of Francis died 1683.  
from { Ch. Joshua, Samuel, Rebecca, William  
Saybrook { Francis, Stephen, Judith, Abigail  
Record { These born 1644. — 1659. — all with dates.  
An Smith adds, Thomas & without dates  
Lydia

Says Francis, son of Wm. went to Danbury.

Some ~~assumed~~ conjecture above.

see Conn. Hist. p. 230.

[Deac. Francis Bushnell above (born 1599 Smith Says) seems to have  
been father of John B. Samuel B. who had no children, Elizabeth  
wife of Wm. Johnson, Mary wife of Samuel Jones, Sarah wife of Jos.  
Gulgham, Martha wife of John Smith, ... wife of Stephen Hester  
See Hester's last p. 450

Matthew Bellamy } Bethiah died Dec 28. 1673. born Aug. 3. 1673  
Bethiah } Elizabeth ~ Jan 24. 1674.

see page 144.

\* From { dau. Mary Bellamy mar Elyah How of Wallingford Jan. 28. 1703.  
Fryer { Son Matthew born Feb. 1682<sup>prob</sup> died June 7. 1752. married Sept 26  
Edward { 1705. Sarah Wood, sister of Richard Wood of Wallingford. 2d William Johnson, dau of Samuel  
J. of Vt. 39. 1711. Ch. Mary 1706. Matthew 1709. Son 1713. James 1716. Joseph (Rev.) 1719  
Charles Caldwell mar Anna Ruggles 1724; died 1765

Jan. 5. 1785 Ch. William, Anna, Samuel, Thomas, Nathaniel 36  
grad. 57.

Abigail Codnor, sister of Lawrence Codnor, of N. London, died 1686,  
in Guilford.

(No 8, p 374.

\* Edwards says John Bellamy father of Mat was at N Haven  
before 1646 with wife, & was lost in some dangerous ship. His wife then  
waited for his departure — full imagination probably



William Chittenden - signed covenant - June 1. 1639  
 a magistrate, &c. He died Feb. 1660-61  
 mar Joanna Sheaffe - she " Aug 16. 1668  
 and: 8.390. she mar Abraham Chittenden. sr. May 31. 1665.

Ch. Thomas - - - Nathaniel

John  
 Mary, mar John Lette 1670.

Harmon B. Nov 19. 1649. died 1650.

Joseph - Ap. 14. 1652 died 1652

Harmon " Ap. 14. 1652. died Sept 13. 1674. [will No 8. 395]

Elizabeth - June 16. 1659. mar Thos Wright  
 date of marriage prob.

Deborah Dec 16. 1653. - a Deborah was buried Sept 16. 53.  
 same, some error in date

Thomas Chittenden, son of Wm. Died Oct 1683

mar Joanna Jordan (s) survived.

Ch. Samuel. 1664. died 1694 { mo 205. 94. April. mother  
 3 bro. & 2 sis. had the estate  
 no 9. p. 111.

William Oct 5. 1666

Joanna Dec 13. 1668. died young

Abigail Dec 5. 1670. mar Caleb Bennet

Thomas Jan 12. 1673 died 1722

Elizabeth - 1675

Joseph - 1677

Nathaniel Chittenden died June 1690 [6 children 1691.  
 all but Deborah.

wife Sarah. surv.

Ch. Nathaniel Aug 1. 1669. Sarah 2 mo 72. mar Sam Patterson

Mary Feb 6. 1674. mar Daniel Boardman. Rev.

Joseph Sept 6. 1677 - Harmon mch 15. 1679

Deborah Oct 15. 1682. died 84. Cornelius - 1685.

John Chittenden son of Wm. Died April 1717  
 mar Harmon Fletcher Dec 12. 1665.

Ch. John Oct 19. 1666. Elizabeth Jan 26. 1669

Joseph Dec 26. 1672. Gideon Sept 23. 1678

Abel May 14. 1681. Lydia mar 30 1684  
 mar Wm Hall 1715

John Caffinch. bur 1639. to N. H.  
 Alexander Chatter bur 1650



184 Guilford

Francis Chatfield. Gent. one of Signers 1639.

Thomas Chatfield. Gent. removed E. Hampton. In G. 1650.

George Chatfield — died June 9. 1671. In G. 1650.  
mar Sarah. — she buried Sept 30 1657.

Isabel Nettleton mar 29. 1. 1659.

Ch. John April 8. 1661. — went to Derby, Tailor

George Aug 18. 1668.

Mary April 20. 1671.

Son George had a family m. 1692 — 1716.

Joseph Clay. — died Nov 20. 1695 } 2 daughters  
Mary Lowt Apr. 18. 1670 — " 7<sup>th</sup> Dec. 1672 } Mary & Sarah  
had the estate 76

Ch. Mary Jan. 10. 1671. mar Nicholas Mason. Saybrook

Sarah mar 5. 1674. mar John Chittenden 1701

Hannah Aug 3. 1677. dies }

Elizabeth Aug 3. 1677. dies }

Henry Crane of Guilford. 1664. &c. See Saybrook.

9. 64 Thomas Clerk from Milford. died Oct 10. 1668. <sup>buried</sup>

wid. Anne Jordan. she died at Saybrook 1671 (1672)

Ch. Daniel Jan. 19. 1657. — died Ch. in G. (Sep. 145)

Sarah born Feb 1. 1653.

Elizabeth.

Her inv. at G. Feb 1668/9 — Cor. No 8. 390.  
Her inv. at Saybrook & G. 1673. Cor. No 8. 393.

John Collins — died 1704 [will 1691. Dec. 1704.  
25 sons & 1 dau

9. 123. [Trowbridge. Smith. }  
wid. Mary Kingsnoth. mar 1669. } " Mary Kingsnoth widows  
of Guilford. June 2. 1669  
Percas Tainton 1699 } of Guilford. of W. Lecte  
Guilford is Guilford.

Ch. John June 24. 1665

Robert ..... mar Nathl Chapman of Saybrook

Mary

John Collins Jr mar Anne Lecte 1691.

Ch. John 1691. 2. Mary 94. John 97. Timothy 98. died 98.

Rev Timothy April 13. 1699. Grad. settled at Litchfield

Daniel 1701. Susannah 03. Samuel 04. Mary 06

dies 1708. Oliver 1710. Eunice — 1714.

Robert Collins, mar Lois Bennett L.I. 2 Mary Foster

Ch. Robert 90. Died 1703. Mary 93. Thomas 96. died 1700

Jona 98 — Eunice 1700. Mary 08. Robert 09-10  
Edward 1711.



Guilford.

185

8.38/

Thomas Cook, and Dec 1. 1692 - 14 wife

[mar Hannah Landon 1668 - died July 7. 1676. 2<sup>nd</sup> wife

Ch. Thomas. Sarah mar Thomas Hall

[3 children 1692. named Thos. Cook, Samuel Hall. Thos. Hall - see No 8. 381.

8.129

Thomas Cook Jr. - died 1703. 10 ch [In Dec 29. 1701.

Sarah Mason 1677 - she died 1701.

Ch Thomas 79<sup>th</sup> Alice mar Daniel White

Samuel 83, Eliasaph 1678. died 1679 -

Sarah 85<sup>th</sup> Samuel 87. [was this the Y.C. grad. of 1705?

[prob. 83/

Elizabeth 88. Sarah - 92

Elizabeth 93. Deliverance. 1696. m. Patrick

m. John Gould

Frankner

[Thomas Cooke here 1639. omitted by Mr Smith perhaps. or is the top one.

Cooks went to Wallingford in 3d generation. Smith.

Dennis Crampton, died Jan 31. 1689 - often Scanton

mar Mary Parmelee

Children

" Sarah Menger

Nathaniel Dec 1667. to With.

" Frances.

Thomas Nov 25. 1672. Ch

John June 16. 1675. Ch

[In 1689-90. 438. ... sons & 2 sons in law. Sarah Dec 17. 1669.

[Elizabeth older. - m. John Lee 86.

Abraham Cruttenden, died Jan 1683. Here 1689.

8.366.

mar Mary.

May 31.

Joanna Cruttenden. 1665. died 1668. buried Aug 16. 68

8.126.

Thomas oldest (omitted by Smith) died single 1698. 9.128

7.6/

Ch. Abraham. Isaac

Mary. mar Dec. Geo Bartlett 1650

Elizabeth. mar John Graves

Hannah. - George Highland

Deborah. - a Hartsel or Hustel. He does not

a Deborah buried Sep. 24. 58. dau of Ab. & Mary C.

Abraham Cruttenden Jr. died Sept 25. 1694. b. 1650

m. Susannah Grigson May 13. 1661. survived.

Ch Abraham June 8. 1662. Sarah Aug 21. 1665 m. Thos. D.

Thomas Jan 31. 1667. John Aug 15. 1671

Joseph April 9. 1674. [1664. sons, A.T. for no dau? 124.

Isaac Cruttenden. died July 13. 1685 [Born 5 dau. 1685

mar Lydia Thompson Sept 20. 1665 - she died 1729

Ch. Isaac Aug 9. 1666. died 4. Lydia July 7. 68. died 4.

Elizabeth Sept 22. 1670. mar Daniel Hubbard

Deborah Oct 23. 1673. mar Jos. Barton of Durham

Samuel Nov 1. 1675 - Hannah Dec 27. 78 mar Jos. Hodgkiss

Isaac Feb. 25. 1681. Elizabeth Apr 11. 82 mar Chas. Hotchkiss

Naome Jan 23. 1685 died 85. Naome ... died 92

Jaberdid Feb 25. 1680.



186 Guilford

Daniel Dodd . died Jan 4 1665 } Lived in  
Mary . died 1667 } Braintree  
2d Mary . mar Aaron Blackley or Daniel Lang. } See p. 161.

Ch. Ebenezer Dec 11. 1657. Stephen Feb 16. 1655.  
p. 161 Samuel May 2. 1657. Daniel — 1659  
8.389. Hannah [Nancy, Hannah, Daniel. bapt. N.H. 1. 4. 1657]

Stephen Dodd — died Oct 1691.9 Ch. Only 2 ch. Lived in Guilford.  
mar Sarah Stevens 1678 ap. 18 } Daniel 1679 No 8. 380  
Samuel 1681.

Daniel Dodd Jr. son of Stephen } Stephen 1703. John.  
mar Elizabeth Riggs 1702 } Timothy.

Samuel Dodd. son of Stephen — a family.  
(Ebenezer, Samuel & Daniel son of Daniel Sr. do not appear  
[Dodd & Doud are distinct names.]

Henry Doud . died Aug 31. 1668 } 3 ch. then.  
signer 1639. (was buried there  
wife Elizabeth . . . died Oct. — 1684. } 7 ch. 1669  
26 ch. 1684  
Ch. Thomas. — John May 28. 1650 } had portion 69.  
Jacob. Feb 16. 52. Elizabeth. died 1669 } was away 9. 98.  
see Conn No 8  
p. 390  
p. 371. Jeremiah . . died 1668. Sarah. mar Bowers. (John? not true)  
Mary. mar Samuel Hughes ap 26. 1666.  
Rebecca . . Daniel Events mar 1662

Thomas Doud . died Feb 1. 1712  
mar Ruth Johnson . 1678.  
Ch Ebenezer Aug 14. 1680 died 80. Joseph Feb 11. 87  
Abraham Aug 22. 1690. — Thomas —  
Michaelabel . . . . .

John Doud son of Henry.  
mar. Hannah Fallman 79. died 1687 ap 19  
" Mary Bartlett of N. 88-4  
Ch Cornelius April 4. 80. Sarah ap 7. 82 mar Abraham Doud  
" Mary Oct 1688 John Feb 3. 1690 of Killingworth  
Jacob Jan 3. 92. of Willid. David Dec 15. 95. of Willid  
Abraham Oct 1. 97. Isaac. 1699 of Willid.  
Hannah 1703. mar. Acknely of Greenwich 1730  
Ebenezer 1706. Morris town. N.J.  
Elizabeth 1709 mar Edward Stocken.  
Mary Douds.



Guilford.

8.377 John Deadly or Dudley - came to G. about 1673  
 9.112 man. Martha French of Thor 73. <sup>Died about 1690</sup>  
 Ch. John 1675 - died 1703. Mary 1678, May 14, man Ebenezer  
 Nathaniel Feb 10 1679 - <sup>Field 1697, Jan 14</sup>  
 Ebenezer Feb 27 - 1681 - 2. Mercy. 1684, man Nathaniel  
 Elizabeth Oct 1 - 1688, single <sup>all living 8, in 96</sup>  
 Naomi Oct 1691, man Benj. Blackley 1712 <sup>\* error.</sup>  
 Jonathan - 1686.  
 John Jr had wife. Noche Nath. Chen. + Jona. led children

<sup>1639</sup>  
 8.372 William Dudley. died March 5 1684.  
 man Jane Lectwain 1636. at Oakley in Surrey. died May 1. 74  
 Ch. William Sept 8. 1639; Joseph Apr. 24. 1643  
 Ruth Apr 20 1645, man John Whitteley of Saybrook 64  
 Deborah Sept 20 47, man Eben. Thompson 71  
 " Thomas Scranton.

William Dudley Jr. - removed to Saybrook. Shoemaker  
 man Mary Stow Nov 4. 1661. <sup>Wife from Saybrook record</sup>  
 Ch. Mary Sept 1662 - William Aug 8. 1665  
 Abigail May 24. 67 - Joseph married 3. 68. died 70  
 Deborah Nov 11. 70 - Samuel Nov 4. 1672  
 Joseph Nov 14 74 - Sarah Jan. 3. 1676  
 Elizabeth March 4 78-9 - man Samuel Selden of Lyme

Joseph Dudley. died June 3. 1712  
 man Ann Robinson 1670 at Oct 6.  
 Ch. Joseph + Benjamin. Twin June 17. 1671  
 Caleb 1673. - Joshua Dec. 17. 1674  
 Miles Dec 17. 76. William  
 Mary man Jos Wright of Colchester  
 Mercy " Jos. Bartlett of Nathansfield  
 Anna " <sup>One Ann died 87.</sup>  
 Mary Dudley d. of Bang. born Apr. 23. 1707, man Eben. Kingsley of Wth-  
 ampston 1729  
 Miles Dudley man Rachel Strong, Jan. 23. 1736 settled Bangor.  
 Wm Dudley man Ruth Strong of Lyme. at 1716.

Samuel Dishenow here in 1641.



## Guilford

Rev. Joseph Elliot - died May 24. 1694

m. Sarah Brenton

2 Mary Willys - died Oct 11. 1729 - 73.

Ch. Mehitable Oct 1. 1676 - mar William Wilson d. 1723

Ann Dec 12. 1677. mar Jonathan Law of Ill. - d. 1703.

Jemima ab 1680 mar Rev John Woodbridge of W.S.

Bathua ab 82. mar Augustus Lucas of Fairfield

Mary ab 87. mar Samuel Hart of Durham

Rebecca ab 90. mar <sup>Frederick Hooker</sup> John Newbridge of Killingworth - Fre

Jared Nov 85.

Abiel about 92

John Ewarts <sup>buried</sup> died May 16 1669. Came to G. about 1651

1st

[John has son, born in Concord 29. 12. 1639. 1640. Htg. Reg. Co. 271.]

[Judith " " " " 27. 8. 1642 - no 8 p. 390.]

2 Eliza Parnelle - died 83 L. 367.

Ch. John 1639. - Daniel

Judith 1649 - James

Widow Eliza. 4 sons  
arranged as numbers,  
+ child of sister  
Eliza Abbot had estate.[Eliza conf. "late company keeping  
and rum and other conduct in  
church at G. about 1653][Eliza conf. "late company keeping  
and rum and other conduct in  
church at G. about 1653]

[PS Peter was living 1658.]

John Ewarts Jr. died Dec 28. 1692

m. Mary Fitch. 65. Sept 14. 1692

See Con. No 8. 381.  
6 children in 1692 or 3

Ch. Mary Aug 12. 166. died 88 - John Sept 16 1668. and 1699

Hannah Nov 70. mar Wm Bartlett 1694

Sarah June 4. 1673 mar Capt. John Scranton

Elizabith 1674 died 87

Nathaniel July 25. 1675 - Mehitable Feb 25 781

[mar. Margaret Hastings. Hart. Rec.]

[mar. Daniel Blashley]

Ebenzer Sept 15. 1681 - Silence Jan. 26. 83. m. Thos Dowd

Potience May 14. 89. died.

Daniel Ewarts died Dec 5. 1692

mar. Mary. died 63. March 31. in New York.

See Con. No 8. 381

5 ch in 1693. see  
Daniel John. James, etc.  
Sarah was 3. died Aug. 1703.

Ch. Daniel Jan 24. 1666: John Sept 20. 69: James Feb 1871

Sarah May 15 1675. Samuel Dec 14. 81.

29 Hannah May 1663. mar Thos Stevens of K 86. dau of D. &amp; Mary

Elizabith. died 7. 1664. died 1668 of D. &amp; Rebecca



# Guilford

189

Judah Everts - died about 1696  
 m. Mary Hayden. m. Aug 3. 1670 to the Killingworths.  
 Ch. Mary June 28. 75. died 78. Samuel Oct. 4. 78  
 Mary May 16. 82. died 82. Ebenezer June 16. 88 d.y.  
 [Widow Mercy? & 2 sons living 1696 - prob. S. & C.]

James Everts died about 1684. m. June 9. 1684  
 m. Lydia Guttridge

10 Ch. John, James, Joseph. Feb 69. died 1679  
 Mary mch 16. 1664. - m. John Minger 84  
 Lydia ----- m. Charles Bishop 92  
 Judah ----- Hannah Sept 22. 1677  
 Joseph ----- Dorothy, m. Saml Minger  
 Jonathan died 96. [m. Nov. 5. 96. £138  
 9. 112 Children 1696 Nov - John, James, Mary Minger, Lydia Bishop, Judah 23.  
 Hannah 19. Joseph 17. Dorothy 13.

- Ebenezer Field - died May 7. 1713.

m. Mary Deedley 1697  
 she was Tims. Scott of Bolton

David Dec 2. 1697. m. Mary 15. 99. m. Joshua Blacky  
 Samuel Jan 11. 1707. m. Elisha Bartlett.

Joarib m. Dec 2. 1711. - Ebenezer

{ Zachary m. Dec 22. 1712. } Anne m. Elisha White  
 { Anne m. Dec 22. 1712. } of Bolton

many Fields.

m. Patrick Falconer.

9. 164 m. Mrs Hannah Jones. 89.

Ch. Hannah born 1680 m. Deac Seth Morse 1710

Richard -- 1691.

Patrick -- 1692 Aug. 12

Richard Falconer. had wife Noch. died 1745

Patrick Falconer had family died 1735

[Mr. P. Falconer sr. lived in Newark - N. J. and died  
 there or at Stratford in 1692. Son Patrick was posthumous.  
 The children settled in Guilford. Letter from Mr. Smelt.]

Isaac Everts. see at the end. See No 8 371. & No 9 p. 120.



190 Guilford

Dear John Fowler. <sup>came to G. about 1649.</sup> died Sept 14. 1676 [Will ap. 19. 1670  
Codicil 2. 5 pp. 72]  
m. Mary Hubbard, surv. she died Ap 13 1713

Ch. Abigail b. Dec 1648. died 1657.

8. 397

Mary Dec 1650. died Oct 1676 (und 1670)

Abraham Aug. 29. 52. — John — 1654

Mehitabel 1656 died 1751 — Elizabeth Ap 30. 58. died Sept 21. 76

a Mary Fowler died Oct 15. 1670. [Her name in will 2 sons Abraham & John  
3 d. m. Mary, Elizabeth, Mehitabel]

Abraham Fowler Esq. — died Sept 30. 1719

m. Elizabeth Bartlett Aug 29. 77.

Ch. Abraham 1678. Ebenezer 1680 died 1768

Daniel 1684. died 1761 Josiah.

Cabb. — Abigail m. Pelatiah Leete 1705

Elizabeth 1694. m. Andrew Ward 1716

Mary — m. Samuel Hopson 1709

John Fowler Jr. died about 1735-6

1 son Johnson. dau of Dear Wm.

2 wd. Hannah Norton

7 Ch. John ... died 1703. Samuel b. 1687

Joseph ... 1689. Mehitabel 1684. died 1765

Benjamin 1693. died 1780. aged 87.

David ... to Durham. Arr. m. Adonijah  
Morrissey of D

Nathaniel Froote. see Goodwins book

Thomas French. <sup>came to G. before 1650.</sup>

<sup>was of V. Haven 1644 No. 9. p. 25.  
1642 ... 17</sup>

Mary Button

Reborah

6 Ch. Hannah — Mary m. John Ewatts 1665

13 Mercy — Elizabeth m. Elias Isbel 1663

Deliverance m. Edw Parks 169. Sarah m. Nathaniel <sup>Aug 1650.</sup> <sup>Cambridge 2. 68</sup>

John July 28. 1652. Martha m. John Dudley 1673

Thomas June 1655 died 57. Ebenezer ap 3. 1658. ap 3. 58.

Rebecca Jan 10. 1660. died 60. Samuel Aug 21. 1667

Abigail m. and 2. 1669

John & Ebenezer had families: John had a son John die 1679



5. 235  
8. 124  
10. 19

# Guilford

1696. 3 sons. J. N. H.  
3 dau. S. H. H.  
3 ch. died

Deac John Graves died Dec. 31. 1695

1. Eliza Nutwell Nov 26. 1657. died June 4. 69. (buried)

2. Eliza Crutenden  
5th son John Spang, & Benj. Burrell. of N.H.

9 Ch John Feb 27. 1658. Elizabeth Apr. 11. 1661 of John & Eliza.

Elizabeth Sept. 16. 1665. Sarah Mch 14 68. m. Thos Robinson 92

Abigail Mch 6. 1670. m. Ebenezer Benton June 14. 94

Joseph Aug 26. 72. Daniel Sept 17. 1675. died 1675

Nathaniel Jan 27. 1676. - Hannah Jan. 12. 80. m. Nathl Stone  
Samuel died Feb 8. 1675. Eliza. died 87. (1709)

John Graves Jr. 10 children - 1686-1705 - he died Dec. 1. 1726

Elizabeth Froote m. Jan 7 85. - died May 1730

Ch Eliza. 86. died 87. Whitabel 1688 (Hull) John 1690

Ann 92. Abigail 94. Mendenhall 96 (N.H. Stevens 13

Sarah 99. (Thos French 1720.) David 101. died 1726.

Elizabeth Jan 4. 03. m. Edward Dudley 1714. Ebenezer July 15  
1705

Joseph & Nathaniel had families.

pro [Henry Goldham. lived in G. see No 8. p. 393.

Deac Robert Griffing - family 1745-1760.

[This is Michael Griswold's son of Wethersfield.

Thomas Griswold ? } Thomas 1646. Hester 48. Mary 50

Ann } Michael 1652. Abigail 55 Isaac 58  
Jacob 1660. Sarah 62. Michael 66

Several families in Guilford of Griswold

William Hall. died March 8. 68. (buried). Here 1639.

wife Hester died 1683. Eliza 8. 273. 1668-9

Ch. John 6. 1648. - Samuel. [only wife & 2 sons

John Hall son of Wm. died Jan 8. 1704. 2 sons, E. S. N. 2 dau. 2nd son

Elizabeth Smith 1669. of N. Haven by Mr. Gilbert, Sarah, Eliza & Nathan

7 Ch. Elizabeth Nov 22. 1670 m. Robert Abel, Killingworth (?)

Mary May 13 1672 m. Daniel Bishop 1693.

John Feb 28. 1674. - Ebenezer March 3. 1678

Silence Dec 15. 1679. m. Abraham Morrison

Elephat Jan 13. 1681 - Nathaniel Dec 83.

Samuel Hall of Wm. died Feb 11. 1733

Elizabeth Johnson 1674

5 Ch. Elizabeth Feb 1. 1676. m. Job Paine 04; Athamar Feb 10. 79

Wm. Jan 15. 1682. Samuel Oct 15. 87 died 1768

Abigail Feb 1. 1695. died 1761.



192 Guilford

Thomas Hall Jr. from Middletown. 1692 <sup>son of Samuel</sup>  
mar. Mary Highland 1692; 6 Ch. 93 to 1706  
son Highland born Sept 20. 1703

Joseph Hand, was son of John Hand of  
Easthampton or Gardiners Island — was brought  
up by brother Brooks (at Guilford). died Jan. 1724  
mar. Sarah Wright 1664 — she died Jan. 1725

9 Ch. Sarah Hand 65. mar. Samuel Menger 1688  
died Sep. 19. 68. died Dec. 13. 1683.  
Joseph Apr. 71. Benjamin Feb. 8. 1673  
Stephen Feb. 8. 75. Elizabeth, died 12. 1677  
Silence, died 12. 79. } mar. Benj. Wright of K. 1703  
1 son. Eph. Wilcox of K.  
2 son. John Warner }  
died Apr. 25. 1686  
mar. Cornelius died 1707.

Stephen Hand, above, had 4 wives. Last was Hannah  
Judd. Sept 21. 1743. He died Aug. 14. 1755.  
Stephen, Joseph & Benjamin had each a family.

Rev. John Hart died March 4. 1731. aged 49

- 1 Rebecca Hubbard of Boston. 1712. died 15
- 2 Sarah Bull — 1717. died 18-19. <sup>Edm. of Mayon Jos. a Bull</sup>  
<sup>John her child</sup>
- 3 Mary Hooker — 1720. (died 56?)

Ch. Rev. Wm. Hart May 9. 1713. Grad. 1732. settled at Saybrook.

Rebecca 1714. mar. Rev. Thos. Ruggles 1734

Dr. John 1718. — of Farmington — James 1722. died 33

Thomas 1723. Mary 1724 died 1724

Benjamin 1725 — Sarah 1727 — Samuel 1747

The one who died 1733 was thrown from a horse & killed. See Mass. h. 145.



Quittow

*Ypsalophad Hill at Bosc. 1727*

John Hill. died June 8. 1689

[See will. No 8. 375.  
Wife Katharine  
2 sons. John & James  
2 Daughters. Elizabeth & Mary  
Ch. - viz. Sarah & Elizabeth  
Dan. Tappan, ...

1. Frances - died 1673 May
2. Catharine Chatterman 1673. Sept-23  
*[wrote for will as]* *See 13-180-D.*
- + Ch. John, James, Sarah, Elizabeth

8. 377 John Hill Jr - died May 8. 1690  
9. 116 Thankful surv. died Nov 18. 1711

[See June 5. 1690. 429  
5 Ch. 1695 - same as in list.

- 7 Ch. Mary 1671. died 1671. John July 18. 1672  
Elizabeth Feb 20. 1674. mar James Lord of Saybrook  
Mary Feb- 1676. mar Josiah Rossiter  
Hon Samuel. Feb 21. 1678. *[...]*

Catharine ap. 1680. James ap. 1682  
*[The Wash says Sarah Hill mar James Lord Dec 13. 1693. Smith says ...]*  
*[Time of death is wrong. See K. G. p. 125]*

James Hill my John sr. died March 25 1715  
9. 125 Sarah ... died May 8. 1729

- 9 Ch. Sarah Aug 24. 83. mar Samuel Down in 1710  
Isaac 1685 - James 1687. Ann 1690 m Eph. Bunker  
Daniel 1692 - John 1694. Charity 1694 - null  
Michael 1698 - Mary 1701 *[all living but James' 07.]*

p. 25 John Hodgke *on kin or skie* died Jan. 1681-2  
m. Mary Bishop. mar 70 April 4. by W. Butler.  
she mar Isaac Johnson. 1682 July 10

} See Con. No 8. 366  
5 Ch. 1682  
5 Ch. 1696.

- 5 Ch John Hodgkin. Ap 12. 1671. *Mary born.* Joseph July 1. 1675  
Elizabeth 1674. mar Christopher West 1708.  
Thomas 1677. Mary Dec 9. 1672

son John Hodgkin had wife. Mary Hall at Hatfield. no ch.  
son Joseph Hodgkin had wife and 8 ch 1705-1722  
son Thomas. wife, no ch. he Esq.  
a number of families of the Hodgkins.

Mr Smith has Samuel Hodgkins of N. Haver, and  
his wife Eliza Olmsted. He died 63.  
6 ch. John 43, Samuel 45, James 47, Joshua 51, Thos 54,  
son John & Eliza Beck - had John 73, Joshua 78, Josiah 80, Daniel 87  
Calab 84, Elizabeth 86. He died 89.  
son Samuel & Sarah Talnege - Mary 79, Sarah 81, Samuel 83, James 84  
sons Joshua, Thomas, Daniel were an ar. *[He died 1705 at E.H.]* *[Angael 86]*



194 Guilford

<sup>1639</sup>  
John Hoadley - a first settler. Eminent here  
and after his return to England. He returned about  
the same time as Mr. Whitford, & became a  
clergyman. He was chaplain at Ethenburg  
Castle in Midlothian, & was a supporter of Cromwell  
was a resident of Rowland, Kent. 1670.

Wife Sarah.

Ch Samuel. Sept 29. 1643. Wealthy Jan. 6. 48  
John April 8. 1650. Nathaniel. June 7. 1652  
Stephen May 24. 1654 died.  
[William seems not to belong here. Mr. Smith has him]

John Hoadley Jr died at Branford Nov 1. 1725  
Mercy Gane wife - mar Oct 30 1701.  
She mar Josiah Stevens - died April 18. 1739

Ch <sup>died</sup> Tamsen 02. May 04. <sup>died</sup> Hannah 07. John 1709. of B.  
Joseph 1711. of B. Abigail 1713. mar Jed<sup>d</sup> Pinion 30  
Dinah 1715. Nathaniel 1719.

(Who was this John H. ? No certainty that Wm. Hoadley was  
a son of John Hoadley of G. only tradition; same uncertainty as to John Jr.)

William Hoadley of Branford  
Mary - died May 12. 1763

Wm Hoadley Jr. } Ch. Mary May 22. 1691  
Abigail } Hannah Apr 27. 1693  
Fermina May 24. 95

1662 Samuel Hoadley  
Abigail

Ch. Abigail Jan 5. 1690. William Dec 10. 92. Hannah Dec 14. 94  
Samuel Feb 20. 1696. Eudora Apr 17. 99. Lydia Dec 1708. Dec 23  
Benjamin July 20. 1704

Gulford

[much error here]

'95

my John Hopson. not a first settler. Died July 3. 1709  
[man arch Walling at Haven] died 69 [He mar Elizabeth Elling  
she mother of Sam + Elir.  
prob 23 wife  
- Elir. Shipston of Saybrook - 1672

Chil. John Ward 26. 1661 - Frances died mch 73  
Elizabeth June 22 1674 mar Comfort Starr 1694  
Samuel Jan. 1683. [3 living 1701. John. Sam. Frances. 80 p 135

Sons John + Samuel had children - John 2. Samuel 1.  
"Goody Hopson buried Sept 9. 1689." - Spent the above but Jofney mother  
or a previous wife

George Highland. Res Jan. 24. July. 1652.  
died ~~Dec 16~~ 1672. [unc. with  
Jan. 19. 1692-3  
in Hamblett Cullenden. surv.

Ch Elizabeth June 18. 66, mar Isaac Parnell 1689

No 8. 381. Hamblett Jan 29 691 in an John Hill  
Mary May 12. 72 mar Thos Hall Feb. 92

Deborah - 74 mar Ebenezer Hall Apr 11. 1700.  
No son, 4 dau.

8. 387 Richard Hughes in 9. about 1640. died July 3. 1658 {was buried that day  
Mary [the man Wm Stone Deborah mar Thos. Buck 1665  
see p 131

Ch. Richard - was in England 1658

Samuel 1640

Mary

Martha mar Nathaniel Brown July 2. 1677

Rebecca mar Alexander Bow of med. 1674 See  
mar Thomas Forman

Sarah a school dame. Aug 1. 84 - Died Apr 7. 1714

Nicholas - Elizabeth Apr 24. 1653.

Samuel Hughes died May 11. 1693

Mar Mary Dowdman Apr 26. 1666

Ch. Mary born Feb 14. 67 died June 26. 1676

Abigail Jan 22. 681 mar Nathl Parker Dec 29. 1703

Samuel Apr 8. 69. died Dec 31. 1670

Elizabeth 1670 - died 1675 - Mary May 20. 1676

a Mary died June 26. 76

mar. Nathl Bishop 92

p. 222 Nicholas Hughes died 1691; wife Abigail; he at Stratford 84  
at Shepford 85.



196

Guilford

5.268  
2.209 Judge James Hooker. Died Dec 12. 1740  
on Mary Leete Aug. 1. 91. she died Oct 5. 1782

Ch. Mary. Nov 5. 1693. man John Hart Dec 6. 1720

{ Anne man Thos. Smith of Smithbury Apr. 1726  
6 Jan 6. 95

Sarah Feb 26. 1696. man John Barthol May 8. 1716

Sir William H. Oct 16. 1702. died March 20. 1724

Abigail May 10. 1704. man John Smith N. Y. May 6. 1726

Matthew Hoyt <sup>He called "of Windsor" 1671-2.</sup> died March 21. 1697

425  
125 and Sarah Pond <sup>of Stamford</sup> March 6. 1672 - died Oct 1676

and Mary Bell of Stamford

Ch. Jonathan Jan 16. 1673 - Mercy Feb 10. 1678

Hannah 1680. m. Nathl. Dudley <sup>man Jos. Crutcher</sup> [only 4 ch.]

Samuel 1681

{ Jonathan Jr. had a dau; Samuel had 10 ch. 1710-1728  
died Nov. June 9. 1704

367 George Hubbard - died 1683. Gamaliel G. 1649.

[wife Mary Bishop not first. died Sept 14. 1676] <sup>Prob not a Bishop - was of Guilford Church 1644.</sup>

Ch. John <sup>to Haverly</sup> Daniel, William <sup>6 ch. 44 at m.</sup>

Mary man John Fowler; Sarah man Morrison & Morrison  
{ Abigail man Humphrey Spinning. Oct 14. 1657. (on the person)

6 Apr 1644 Hannah man Maylies [Probably Jacob Maylies alias Methen  
6 Apr 1644

Elizabeth man John Norton

Daniel Hubbard. died 1720

Elizabeth Jordan Nov 17. 1664.

66 Daniel Aug 1. 66. Elizabeth Jan 3. 68. man David Buck of W  
Ebenezer Aug 18. 73. Mary Feb 16. 75 man Caleb Leete 97 <sup>was 4</sup>  
John Dec 14. 78. Abigail m. Jos. Dudley July 4. 1704

Daniel & Ebenezer had ch. John was married.

[This Daniel H. died 1702 (8.129) wife & 4 children



- Deac William Johnson died Oct. 1. 1702  
 1 mar. Elizabeth Bushnell July 2. 51. died April 27. 1672  
 2. " Ann Johnson ... she mar John Foster [?] not was dare.  
 9 Ch. Hannah March 21. 1654. d. y. Sarah born Nov. 22. 58 (Rev.  
 Mary Feb 24. 1656. mar Thomas Stone 1676 Dec 23  
 Eleutha Feb 27. 1659. died May 8. 1660. (buried May 8  
 Abigail Oct 24. 1661. died y.  
 Mercy Jan 12. 1664. mar John Scranton {query?  
 Sarah. Aug 13. 1667. died Oct 11. 69  
 Samuel June 5. 1670  
 Nathaniel Apr 17. 1672. died June 25. 72 (2 mo old  
 Elizabeth born at 1652 mar Samuel Hule Dec 22 1674  
 [In will 1695. 1 son Samuel, E. W. H. Anne Fowler Stone ch. + G. C. Mary Scranton.  
 Deac Samuel Johnson, son of Deac Wm. and May 8. 1727  
 m Mary Sage Nov. 7. 74. of 71 lid  
 11 Ch. Wm. Sept 4. 95. died 95 - Samuel Oct 14. 96. Grad 14  
 Mary March 8. 99. mar Ebenezer Chittenden 1723  
 Elizabeth Oct 19. 1703. died 1712; David ... 1700  
 Nathaniel Apr 17. 1705. Abigail April 9. 1707  
 William Apr. 19. 1709. settled at Med. in Geo Bassett 1728  
 Mary Dec 19. 1710. d. y. Elizabeth Feb 20. 1713 d y  
 Timothy Oct 1715. - died 1732 May 29.  
 Isaac Johnson <sup>widow</sup> Mary Hogkin mar. July 6. 1682. by Ind. Cert. 1687.  
 No 8. 375 Bathsheba 83 Isaac 87 mar. of J. J. Oct 28. 1687.  
 Mr Smith makes Robert Johnson the  
 father of John, Robert, Thomas, William.  
 Says Robert & Thomas had no issue - considers Deac. Wm.  
 son of Robert Sr.  
 Has family of John Johnson, wife Hannah Parmelia  
 mar 1657  
 Sep 30  
 w. Samuel born Feb 25. 1653.  
 w. Haven } John Aug 27. 1661. of Wallingford  
 No 8. p. 8 } Hannah June 12. 1656. Sarah Aug 26. 64  
 Ruth April 3. 1667. Abigail Apr 9. 70  
 Daniel Feb 21. 1671  
 { Dorothy wife of John Johnson was buried Aug 4. 1651. } These at  
 Sarah Child of John & Dorothy J. was born same Aug. 4. 1651. } Guilford  
 yet in the marriage record, there are 2 John Johnsons  
 8. 8 John Johnson of New Haven mar Hannah Parmelin at G. Sep 30. 1651.  
 John Johnson of Guilford mar Elizabeth Dixbow, Tab wife  
 p. 221. of Thomas Rolfe, dec. Oct 1. 1651. - J. J. of 1650.  
 Ruth of J. & E. J. Nov 8. 54. Isaac mch 8. 1656. Abigail Dec 5. 59. buried Feb 26. 59  
 wife Elizabeth died Dec 23. 1669.  
 John J. dec. 1681. left 4 ch John before Ruth, Ruth, Isaac, Abigail  
 See No 8. 366.



## Guilford

Thomas Jones. a first settler - <sup>1639</sup> lost his wife and  
 married a widow Carter about 1650 - He went  
 back to England. He & his daughter died of  
 smallpox in England. 1654. or 5.

4 Ch. Nathaniel died 1668 at Branford & Samuel & Sarah had  
 his estate.  
 3 survivors  
 See on No. 98  
 p. 96 Thomas. seems to have died <sup>1650</sup> - born Aug. 1650.  
 Sarah. mar. John Pratt of Saybrook June 8, 1669.  
 Samuel removed to Saybrook  
 Thos' wife Mary. was buried Dec 5. 1650. Mary Carter 1656 calls  
 her Thomas Jones, "father".

Wm Jones son of Wm Jones of Haven, Died May 23, 1700  
 wife a bigail. [See p. 138] ~~my life~~

1 child Caleb born 1688.

Caleb Jones mar. Mary Bishop 1726. Died 24. He died 54.  
 2d. Elizabeth Lucas of Illid. 1725.

Ch. Aaron 1727. Mary 1725, Sibil 1728 (Tryphena 30  
 Hannah 1735, Wm 1737.

Mr Robert Kitchell. <sup>1639</sup> 1st settler. Magistrate &c  
 went to Newark - Sold home at 1667

Margaret, wife of Aaron. died at Greenwich 1679  
 son Samuel to Newark

Johannet mar. Rev. Jerh Peck. Nov 12, 1656. at 9.  
 Sarah ... died Gray 1657

Samuel mar. Elizabeth Wakeman 1666-7

8. 367 James Kingnoth died March 22. 1682-3.

8. 389 Henry Kingnoth <sup>Mar 1639</sup> died July 30. 1668 or was buried.

p. 223. wife Mary Stevens  
 no children she mar. John Collins

Thomas Jordan <sup>In 1650.</sup> wife Dorothy. He returned to England  
 Dan Eliz. Pitt mar. Andrew <sup>Hannah Jordan of G. mar. Esbon Wakeman 1669</sup> - Mary born May 27. 1652

John <sup>1639</sup> Jordan died Jan. 1648 (Wife Anne <sup>Clark</sup> died 1672 at S.)

Son John 1646 <sup>Cooper</sup> removed to Illid (?) Mary mar. Ab. Post Saybrook

Joanna m. Thos. Chittenden. Widow of J. J. mar. Thos. C.

J. & T. supposed brothers.  
 see Haverhill above

John mar. 1st of 1672. £48.  
 John of Saybrook 1684

(see 134 page. Clarke's notebook  
 but see 1654.



# Guilford

199

Edward Lee from Saybrook family 1678-1699  
 No. 3. 1800. 1. wife Eliz. ~~Wright~~ <sup>Wright</sup> m. 1670  
 2. " Abigail Bishop --- died 1727 He died 1727  
 Ch Joseph 1678. died 92. Samuel 1681. Mary 89.  
 Sarah 1690. Samuel 93. Thomas 96  
 Ebenezer 1698. Abigail 1699. David Chapman

John Lee of Guilford died Feb. 4. 1718.  
 m Elizabeth Crampton 1686.

Ch. John 88. Joseph 90. Eliz 92. Jonathan 95  
 Mary 97 m Samuel Allin or is of Stratford  
 Samuel 1699. Deborah 1702. Nathaniel 64. Rachel

Gov William Lute. Gent. <sup>1639.</sup> died April 16. 1683.  
 1. Anne --- died Sept 7/1688. (was buried there)  
 2. wd. Sarah Rutherford m. 1671. She died Feb 10. 1673.  
 3. Mary <sup>Newman</sup> <sup>she first m. Gov. Lute.</sup> w. Francis. She died Dec 13. 83  
 9 Ch John about 1639. died Nov. 1692  
 Andrew. William. Caleb Aug. 24. 1657  
 Epitaphia Dec 22. 1653. Lane <sup>died Jan 13. 1672-3</sup>  
 12. 11. 57. Corrine <sup>Jan 12. 1658</sup> d. young  
 Joshua 1658. d. Feb 22. 1659 (buried).  
 Anne May 15. 1661 m John Frowbridge 83  
 Abigail m. Rev John Woodbridge Oct 26. 1671  
 2. " Ebenezer Collins 96

John Lute: died Nov 25. 1692 aged about 53.  
 Mary Chittenden. Oct 4. 1670. died March 9. 1712  
 8 Ch Anne. Aug 5 1671. m John Collins July 23. 1691  
 John Jan 4 1673. Joshua July 7. 1676  
 Sarah Dec 15 1677 m. Elickin Marshall of Windsor  
 No. 8. 381 Polatiah m. 26. 80.  
 Mabel Dec. 10. 1683. m. Anthony Labaree <sup>he died 1712</sup> 1711  
 Benjamin Dec. 26. 86 [2. " Richard Blackleaf of Stratford]  
 Daniel Dec 23. 89. dy. [The 8 children living 1692]

John Limby m. 9. 1650.



200 Guilford.

Hon Annes Leete. died Oct 31. 1702  
Elizabeth Jordan June 17. 1669. she died March 4. 1701.

6 Ch. William March 24. 71. Caleb. Dec 10. 73  
Samuel -- 1677. Dorothy 1680 m John Hobson 1701  
Abigail -- 1683. m. Ebenezer Stone  
Mary -- 1685. m. Samuel Hooker

5.268 Wm Leete Jr. died June 1. 1687  
Mary. m. Stephen Bradley

1 Ch Mary. Jan. 11. 1671. m. James Hooker. <sup>1690 Aug</sup> died 1752  
only child.

[See H. & G. Register, p. 91. Some errors]

9.166 Vincent Meigs died 1658 <sup>g. 166</sup> { Will Sept 2. 1658. proved Dec 2.  
at Hammonasset  
Ch John. Mark [a Vincent ill. died 1674. g. 99.]

p. 149. John Meigs .. died Jan 4. 1671. 2 at Killingworth  
m. Thomasine

Ch. John. Mary m. Wm Stevens. after K.  
Tryal m. Andrews Ward  
Concurrence, m. Henry Crane { Rich<sup>d</sup> Hubbs.  
m. Elder Meigs (?)

John Meigs Jr. died Nov 9. 1713  
Sarah Wilcox m. 1665  
wid. Lydia Cuttonson .. died 1729

John Nov 11. 1670. Janna Dec 21. 1672  
Ebenezer Sept 19. 1675. Sarah Feb 14. 1667.  
Hannah Feb 25. 1677 m. Jos<sup>h</sup> Foster. 2. 9.  
Hester Nov 10. 1680. Mindwell 1682. m. Saml Cuttonson  
1702

John. Janna. Ebenezer. had families

Dear Seth Morse. children 1716-1728

# Guilford

201

9.125 Thomas Meacock. died May 13. 1707  
 Leticia she died Sept 5. 1715  
 no children. gave his estate to a Kinsman in England.  
 See Con No 9. p. 125.

1639.  
 John Mapham - died 1649  
 wife Mary. mar Timothy Baldwin  
 John. only child.

8.390 Nicholas Menger - son in law of Henry Goldham  
 wife Sarah Hull in June 2. 1659. (He died Oct 16. 1668)  
 she married next Dennis Crampson  
 2 Ch. John April 26 1660. } Only two children  
 Samuel. } 1668.

John Menger. died Nov 3. 1732  
 Mary Evearts 1684 - died - 1734  
 9 Ch Mary 1686. died, Mary 89 mar Joshua Keete 1709  
 Abigail 1691. mar Jona. Dudley 1712. John 1687  
 Caleb. 1695 died. Jonathan 97 moved to Woodbury.  
 Josiah July 20. 1704. Ebenezer July 4. 93. Rachel 1706

Samuel Menger son of Nick. died Nov 5. 1717  
 8 m Sarah. Samuel 89. Joseph 93. Sarah 95  
 Deborah (female) 97. Nathaniel 99. James 01  
 Anna 03. Jane 05 mar Caleb Woodworth of Lebanon

Jonathan Murray - from Scotland } 9 children from  
 m Ann Bradley 1688 } 1690 to 1711

William Mather } Caleb April 20. 1675. Elizabeth at N.H. 1672  
 Jean } sons, Thomas. William + another.  
 8.3. - Will at Branford April 14. 1684. Settled in Branford 1678. p. 186



## Gayford

Will proved May 24. 1648

Thomas Norton - died 1648 - here 1639.

wifely grace

She mar Wm Seward. 1657

Received at Huitland

Ch. John. Ann mar John Warner of Saybrook (1649)

Abigail, mar Ananias Triano 1667

This mar - see below.

Daughter Grace mar Wm Seward 1681. see p. 206  
[Many Norton of Saybrook, mar. Saml Rockwell of Windsor April 1658]

John Norton. died March 5. 1704 [Con. No 9. 120]

Hannah Stone

Eler. Hubbard [survived]

6 Ch. John Nov 18. 1666. died Jan 10. 67; John May 29 '68.

Samuel Oct 4. 72. Jos. D. y: Thomas. Feb 4. 75

Hannah Feb 4. 78. mar Ebenezer Stone 1702

Mary.

[5 ch. 1704 viz. John. Saml. Thos. Hannah, Mary]

Thomas Norton of Saybrook son of 1st or Thos. 1st.

Elizabeth married 1671.

x Morsen or J. Marson. x Morsen, M. Nash.

8 Ch. Elizabeth Oct 13. 1671 - 7 more 8 in all  
viz. Thos 77. Eliz. 79. Joseph 81. & Samuel 81. twins  
Abigail & Ebenezer twins 1683. John 1686

Many Nortons in G.

[Samuel Rockwell of Windsor mar. Mary Norton of Saybrook  
in 1658. Was she sister of Thomas & John?]John Parmelee, first settler - somewhat advanced  
1639. Will proved Nov 8. 1659

Hannah. died

widow Eliz. Bradley of N.H. - He removed to N.H. & lived with  
[She mar John Everts.] [Died in N.H.] [his wife]

Ch. John

Hannah mar John Johnson of N.H.

Mary " Debris Crampton

Elizabeth " John Everts

Widow above

[Many uncertain]

John Parmelee

in G. 1650. + before.

[In G. Feb 8. 1687-8]

1 Rebecca

died Sept. 1657 [buried Sept. 29. 57]

2 Wid Anne Plaine of Wm. died May 10. 1658 [buried Dec 30. 58.]

3 Hannah

[Surv]

10 Ch. Nathaniel 1645. { Sarah, mar. Nathl. Hayden  
widow of Nathaniel

Nov 25. || John 1659 Nov 25. Joshua 1663. Isaac. Nov 21. 65

Hannah Nov 5. 67. mar Tabata Hill. &amp; Josiah Stevens of K

Stephen Dec 6. 69. Rob July 31. 73. Priscilla May 8. 78

Caleb. Jacl 1679

Will 1684. 6 sons John. Josh. Isaac. Caleb. Sep. 96.  
Daughter Hannah P. P. a. P.  
Did not notice Nathaniel's children.

{ Nathaniel Parmelee. died in Indian War  
 Sarah French mar Oct 4, '68. She mar Nathl. Hayden  
 (3 ch. in killing worth. See p. 150. same as below)  
 2 Ch. Sarah Aug. 24. 69 in the wood of Fairfield } These  
 Nathaniel Mar 22. 72. } not men-  
 Mary Mar 26 1674. died 8. } ted by  
 the 92<sup>nd</sup>  
 father, 84

John Parmelee. son of John Jr. died Dec 21. 1725  
 Mary Mason. 1681. — she died 1725 Apr. 24  
 7 Ch. Mary 82 (mar Jonathan Hoyt 1702) Abigail 85  
 Barbara 1689. (m. Robert (oc of illd.) m. Thos. Hodgkin  
 John 1691. Deborah 1690. Rebecca  
 Rachel (John Wileoff) (Benj. Whiting)  
 Joshua Parmelee. of John Jr. 12 children 1691. to 1727  
 Isaac Parmelee of do. 9 do. — 1690-1709  
 Stephen Parmelee of do. 10 do. 1694-1714  
 Caleb Parmelee of do. — 7 do. 1692-1704  
 Job Parmelee — 7 do. 1700-1727  
 Joseph Parmelee died Dec 4. 92

2 son of John French  
 [Adm r. Nov. 1691. Wife dead] { 4 children 91. Mary Parks 19. Joseph 17.  
 Nathaniel 14. Christopher 9.  
 8.380 Edward Parks admitt<sup>d</sup> a planter 1671. born 1642  
 1.500 wife Deliverance French (dau Mary born Dec 10. 72. Joseph May 1675  
 mar 69. 1660. Nathaniel Feb 1. 77. Thankful 74. 80. Christopher 1682  
 1639 not living. 91.  
 William Plane, early settler. Tried & executed  
 1648. by N. Haver jurisdiction. — Noticed only in  
 Wrentham — not on records here  
 No children. His widow Anna mar John Parmelee Jr.  
 1656  
 [I have it 1648. from Wrentham. See Con & Lellie. 2. 343.]



204 Guilford

Thomas Robinson, Gent. [Was living 1685 at H.  
Mary .. died July 27. 1668. or was buried.

7 Ch. Thomas. Mary mar John Latimer of Wethersfield  
Ann mar Joseph Dudley. 1670 Oct 5  
Jonathan. (died 1684. 1784 he has) David  
Saint. Dan. Mar Bezaleel Latimer Aug 18. 80 at W  
mar Zibah Trijose. 12 or 2 of W  
Elizabeth. mar Benjamin Gouts  
[Thomas .. 1684. went to brothers Thomas, David, & 3 sisters. No 8. 371.]

5. 275 Thomas Robinson Jr. .. died July 2. 1711  
+ Sarah Cullender m. Oct 3. 86 .. died Oct 91  
2 Sarah Graves - mar Jan 12. 92. died Sept 10. 1715

8 Ch Sarah Oct 6. 87. Mary Oct 24. 1691. died 1713  
Samuel Ap. 19. 95. Jonathan May 3. 1698.  
Elizabeth 1701. mar John Norton;  
Anna 1704 mar Phineas King of Hampton  
Abigail 1706. mar Edmund Ward  
Ruth - 1710 mar George Hill  
[The Borge. says. This is the same as a Clarinda (from 1. Thomas is in the same as named. 1852.)

David Robinson removed to Durham  
Abigail Kirby. of John K. & mid  
2 Mary [perhaps John Stow's widow.

9 Ch. Abigail April 3. 1690. Ann June 6. 92 Jos. Coe  
David 1694 - Thomas. 98 - Ebenezer 1701  
Ruth 1703. Mary mar Timothy Parsons  
Hannah mar Benj. Miller

Samuel Robinson son of 2 Thomas R.  
mar Rachel Strong. mar March 19. 24. died Ap 20. 1725  
Samuel born April 6. 1725

John Rickman. see 8. 395

# Guilford

205

p.150 Dr. Bray or Bryan Rositer (son of Edw.) died Sep. 30. 72  
 8. 3. 67 Elizabeth — died Aug 29. 1669

1672  
 1 son  
 2 da. 11  
 5 died in Windsor.  
 Ch. Johannah mar. Rev John Cotton Nov. 7. 1660  
 Esther died 1649. — John. Samuel died 16.  
 at Windsor  
 1672  
 1 son  
 2 da. 11  
 5 died in Windsor.  
 Josiah — abigail died 48, at W. Estlin died 44, at W.  
 1672  
 1 son  
 2 da. 11  
 5 died in Windsor.  
 Sarah mar. Rev Zechariah Walker.  
 Elizabeth died 1651. Sarah died 1669 (buried Aug 11.)  
 one dau. born 1652. at Windsor  
 Timothy died at W. 1647. Aug. 16. buried Aug 11.

No 2, 265  
 p.150 John Rositer — died Sept. 1670 — Went to sea & never heard of.  
 Mary Gilbert. She mar. Samuel Holton of M.H.  
 One child John born May 12. 1670.

p.151 Josiah Rositer Esq. died June 3 1717  
 Sarah Sherman died March 20. 1711-12 258  
 17 Ch. Sarah Nov 26. 77. died 79; Elizabeth Apr 16. 79. 2. 98  
 Josiah May 21. 1680. Samuel Jan 29. 82. died 82  
 Timothy June 5. 1683. John Oct 13. 1684 died 86  
 Samuel Feb 17. 85. died 1711. David Apr 17. 87 died 88  
 Jonathan Apr 3. 88. Nathaniel Nov. 10. 89  
 Sarah Feb 25. 1691 mar. Abraham Pinson 1716  
 Patience Apr 6. 1692 mar. John Belding  
 Johannah Apr 23. 93 died 1703 — Ellen Dec 3. 94  
 Theophilus Feb 12. 1696 — mar. Ebenezer Cheesbrough 26  
 Susannah June 13. 1697. mar. Jeremiah Cheesbrough. 28  
 Rev Ebenezer Feb 4. 1698. Epd 17. 8

Rev. Thomas Ruggles of Guilford. died June 1. 1728  
 son of Samuel of Roxbury. born March 10. 1670-71  
 11 wife Sarah Fisk. 2d Mary Hubbard of Boston.  
 Ch. Sarah Ruggles 99. died 212. Anna 1701 in Chs. Caldwell  
 Mary 1702. Thomas Nov 27. 1704. 246. 1723  
 Rebecca 1712. Nathaniel 4. 6. 1732. born May 16. 1713  
 Elizabeth 1715. mar. Jehoshaphat Starr 1734.

Rev. Thomas Ruggles Jr. died Nov 20. 1770  
 Rebecca Hart 1734. — died 1760  
 Ch. Mary Dec 22. 1737. died 56.  
 Sarah July 23. 1735. mar. Jos. Pyncheon Esq. 1759 July 12



206 Guilford

8. 392 John Serranton <sup>In G. 1650.</sup> died Aug 27. 1671 (buried there)  
Joanna man buried July 22. 1651.

addy Hill ~~\_\_\_\_\_~~  
[8. 375] [widow Adeline Hill of Robert - before widow of Robert Johnson; 9. 141  
Her age 1685.]

Ch John. The man. Sarah man John Bushnell  
[These 3 in will No 8. p. 392. John first named.] May 15. 1665

8. 131 John Serranton Jr died Aug. 1670 (?) [died 1703.  
Mary Seward. [3 children of hers living 1689].  
Oliver Clark

8 Ch Mary. man Jos. Stone 1699 - John  
Mabel - Mary 6. 1688 man Samuel Cole  
[7 named 1703 & all but John]  
Elizabeth Nov 4. 1692 man Wm Ralston  
[of Wallingford]  
Zanne Dec 22. 1693. man Elnor Menger 1717  
Eleverer March 16. 1696  
Deborah Dec 3. 1697 man Abel Chittenden 1724

Thomas Serranton son of John Sr.  
1 widow Deborah Thomson, Dan of Wm Dudley [died soon. 9. 106.  
2 Elizabeth Goodrich

2 Ch Samuel; Hannah man Jos Everts 1713

8. 96 [He of New Haven owned land there 1652. error. 1688-9. aged  
82] William Seward: died May 29. 1687 } about 82  
Grace Norton ap. 2. 1651. by Wm. Litchfield, Mag. suov. [1687] 6 sons 2 dau

9 Ch Mary. Feb 28. 1651. 2 man John Serranton  
John Feb 14. 1653. 4. Joseph 1655  
Samuel Aug 20. 59 d. y. Caleb 14. 62  
Stephen Aug 6. 64. d. y. Samuel Feb 8. 66 [died 89] ap 8  
Hannah Feb 8. 69. man Jos. Hand. [in will. (aged 22)  
Eleverer Dec 13. 1672 died Oct 19. 1701. by kick of horse  
[in 129] [his estate to 5 sons & 2 dau of 15 is]

John Seward son of Wm. died Dec 5. 1748  
m. Abigail Bushnell of Saybrook June 25. 1679. died 1750  
9 Ch. Abigail 80. died 82; John 82, Wm 84, Ezek 87  
Abigail 89. m. Dike Thos Hall; Darius 1692  
Deborah 94 man Thos Stanley of Durham & David Bishop  
Leleddiah 96. Temperance 98. m. Nathl. Bushnell  
[of Saybrook]

Edward Seward m. G. 1650. or Serrants. [in will No 5. p. 52.]



# Guilford

207

Dr. Joseph Seward died Feb 14. 1731 - to Durham  
 m. Judith Bushnell Feb 5. 1681. - she died 1740  
 Ch. Joseph 82. died 82, Judith 84. Mary 86. died 86  
 Ch. Joseph 87 - Mary 1690 m. Saml Meeker of D.

Caleb Seward died Aug 2 1728. to Durham  
 m. Lydia Bushnell. July 14. 1685 - died 1753.

Ch Daniel 87. died 88, Lydia 84. Caleb 1692  
 Thomas 94. Woodcock 97. Ephraim 1700 Aug 6  
 Ebenezer 1703 (first birth in Durham)

[6] Wm. S. living 1689 - 3 died, + 3 had families } 2d and 3d Mary Bushnell  
 Sesters, dau of Wm. B.?

1220  
 223  
 9. 166.  
 Jacob Sheaffe sold out in Guilford 1648  
 removed to Boston - was a merchant there  
 His sister Joanna m. Wm. Cuttenden  
 His mother Joanna Sheaffe died in Guilford  
 July 1. 54. Another sister m. Rev. Henry  
 Whitfield - Jacob Sheaffe died in Boston  
 about 22 1658. A.E. 48. His widow  
 Margaret m. Rev. Thor. Thatcher &  
 died Feb 23. 1693. A.E. 68.

John Sheather .. <sup>buried</sup> died June 1. 1670. In G. 1650.

Susanna  
 m. Thos Goldsmiths Elder. born at G. Jan 8. 601.

Same 1/152  
 13. 1107.  
 Ch John Aug 15. 1651. Mary March 14. 54  
 Samuel Feb 3. 1658. Hannah m. Thos Hull 85  
 (See Killingworth 152d page.)

8. 387  
 Jasper Stillwell <sup>in G. about 1640</sup> died Nov 1656 <sup>buried Nov 8.</sup>  
 Elizabeth <sup>Wid Nov 9. 56. m. Nov 15. 56. 210<sup>+</sup></sup>  
 m. John Graves Nov 26. 1657. <sup>ginner, m. w. d.</sup>

8. 10.  
 John Spinning. m. Deborah Bartlett 87.  
 Rachel Savage 94  
 Ch Daniel 1688 d. y  
 John 1696. Abigail 99. Nathaniel 02. Daniel 1711



208 Guilford

Thomas Starr, perhaps brother of first Comfort, was here early, served in Pequot war, died 1640 in Boston. <sup>His wife & child before coming. Son of Mr. Chas. Starr, of Savage.</sup>

Dr Comfort Starr lived in Cambridge &c.

See M. 6. 176.  
Con. 11

will prob'd April 22. 1659. - names sons  
John & Comfort. <sup>Samuel</sup> & daughter - son Thomas died.  
Thomas died in Charlestown about 1658  
Comfort H. C. 1647. returned to England.  
John lived at Boston

Dr Comfort & wife Elizabeth had sons. Thomas  
Comfort <sup>son</sup> 1. & 2 or 3 daus. <sup>Let of Guilford. He returned to England</sup>

Con. 11.  
See above  
Was there  
a Samuel?  
See Mass. 5. 257.

Dr Thomas Starr. wife Rachel. had  
Thomas. Comfort <sup>mid</sup> 6. 1644. Elizabeth 1. 1646,  
Benjamin <sup>W. Harris</sup> 2. constant died 54. Wm 6. 1654  
Josiah 1657. <sup>Let of Guilford. He died before his father. of 40 months  
left 8 children.</sup>

Con. 11

John Starr wife Martha had Comfort 1661 <sup>Let of Guilford</sup>

p. 118

Con. 11

Al Comfort Starr came to Middletown & mar  
Rachel Harris - Chidren Comfort 1669  
Mary 1670. Hannah 73. Joseph 1671  
Benjamin 74. Rachel 81. Thomas 84  
Daniel 89.

Con. 11

Joseph Starr. from Middletown, born 1676  
seems to have come to Guilford & married  
Abigail Baldwin of G. Jan 24. 1697.  
9 children recorded to him

Post Thomas Starr above was at Duxberry 1639, next at Scituate, next  
at 3000 with where he had been before; next to Charlestown where he died Dec 13.  
1657. Children Comfort at 8. 1644. Elizabeth at 5. 1646. Benjamin prob at 4. 1648.  
Joshua prob at 4. 1650. Dan Constant died at 6. 1654. William born at 6. 1654. Josiah  
wife Rachel. In G. 1650. Sept. 1657.

S. 392

John Stevens. died Aug 2. 1670.

seems to have had  
son John in England  
Thomas & Wase, in N.E.  
& Dan Mary who mar Henry Kings north of John Collins

Thomas Stevens son of John. weaver died Nov 18. 1685  
wife Mary

1364. Mary. James Feb 24. 1651. Rebecca. mar Rutty  
254-57. Sarah Jan 25. 57. m. Stephen DOD: John March 10 60  
Thomas Feb 24. 61. Timothy 64. Joseph 66. <sup>at 23</sup> at Kill. 77  
Abigail 66. Twin. mar Edw Lee. Elizabeth July 14. 68. m. W. Chittenden  
Ebenzer Jan 26. 70. Phoebe Feb 24. 72. Jonathan Feb 27. 75

See page 132.



Guilford

209

William Stevens, son of John

Mary Meigs mar. 3d March 1653. She died Apr 30 1703

7. Ch. John March 3. 54 - Samuel Mch 1. 1656  
Nathanial May 10. 1657. died Nathanial May 29. 61  
Judith Oct 1. 1668. Josiah Dec 8. 1670 Mary Nov 2. 77.

John Stevens son of Wm. died 1723.  
Phibe.

Ch. Phibe 84. and 88. Peter 86. John 89  
Joseph 91. Ebenezer 95. Dorothea June 97  
Henry 99. Wm. 1702. Abigail 1704.  
Phibe 1706.

Con. 11. Samuel Stevens son of Wm. had 1 son. died.

Con. 11. Josiah Stevens son of Wm. had 6 children

See Killipworth.

[Thomas Smith was of Guilford. some years. See Branford.

1639 William Stone, a Tailor. Wife Hannah died.  
B. 371. 1106 Ch. William about 1644.  
2 sons 1 dau. 1683. Benajah prob. 1647  
Hannah perhaps. 1644 mar John Norton 66  
Samuel died April 8. 1675

1639 John Stone. Died Feb 1687 - a brother.  
B. 371. wife Mary 2 Will Feb 4. 1687

B. 375 Ch. John Aug 14. 1644. (w. m. to Melpood.  
Samuel Dec 6. 1646  
Nathanial Feb 5. 1648  
Thomas June 5. 1650. died 1687. Dec 1. next year.  
Noah Oct 30. 1652. died March 30. 54. (prob. 1684.

8: 372. Noah son of John & Mary, died March 1684. Bur. May 21. 1684. 37. 18. 3  
His brothers John, Samuel, Nathanial, & Benjamin  
Sister Dorothea Stone } the children of Thomas Stone  
had the estate.



210

210 Gailford

William Stone Jr. died Sept 28. 1730

1 Hannah Waulfe in Feb 20. 1673

2 Mary.

9 Ch Samuel Dec 16. 1675. died 75. Wm. Dec 22. 76  
Hannah July 27. 1678 mar Wm Lute 76 88.  
Daniel July 27. 1680. Elizabeth Nov 25. 1682  
Josiah May 22. 85. mar Jos. Bishop 1703  
Stephen March 1. 89. Joshua May 3. 1692  
Abigail Dec 1. 97 - mar Nathl Bishop 1720

Benajah Stone of Wm - died 1738  
 1st wife died.

ans. Hester Kirby of U.S.

Ch. Bonaparte, Hester Nov 3. 76, ms Bezaled Bristol, 09

Mary Oct 9. 1681. d.

Mary Oct 9. 1781. d.  
Abraham died childless Jan 24. 1703

8.375 John Stone Jr. will prove 1686. of Williford 80  
 an. Susannah Newton. <sup>pro. May 8. 86. at Ch. £209.</sup>  
 3 ch. 83 children named  
 in a grand father's will

Ch. Samuel. &amp.

Ch. Samuel. d. died at Stratford 1723. 1687.  
John  
Frederick

Eye Kiel

Eye well  
 Samuel Stone and John. d. and Apr 5. 1708  
 Sarah Taintor m. Nov 1 1683  
 (1683-84) 85 April 8"

Sarah Taintor on Nov 11 1683

Sarah Taintor m. 1801. 84  
8 Ch. Sarah 1684. Samuel 85. Abigail 8"  
Sarah 1689. Deborah 90. Mary 93  
Barbara 95. Elizabeth 97

Nathaniel Stone son of John died Aug 11. 1709

Mary Barthol in 1673. — died Nov 1724

Joseph June 11. 1674. Ebenezer Aug 21. 1676  
 Thomas P. Oct 7. 78. Anna Jan 29. 81. and

Nathaniel Oct 7. 78; Anna Jan 29. 81. dnd 84  
C. C. May 26. 83. dnd 84; G. L. Nov 10. 85

1709 Caleb me 26. 83. and 84; Galat Nov 10. 85  
59 J. E. H. C. T. No 9. 87 and 1703; John Oct 7. 89  
1000 Rock 17. 89. Time 16. 86

Caleb 1706. 87 and 1703; John Od 7. 89 (not in 1703)  
 Rock 1709. 87 and 1703; John Od 7. 89 (not in 1703)

Anna June 17. 92. Timothy March 16. 96

8372 Thomas Stone son of John. Died Dec. 1. 1683  
 Mary Johnson Dec. 13. 1696. — Died 1732

Mary Johnson Dec 13. 1676. — Died 1732

20. Benjamin Mar. 11. 1677

Benjamin May 11. 1677.  
Mary April 6. 1680. mar. Ebenezer May of Saybrook

*E. ...*

# Gulford

211

p. 223. Dr Peter Tallman died July 28. 1728  
 son Anne wid. of John Walstone. Nov 7. 1683. She died 1731  
 Ch Elizabeth. June 23. 1687. mar John Davis  
 Ebenezer Sept 1. 1692  
 Peter Nov 13. 1694. died 1716.

Ebenezer Tallman had 9 children. 1715-1735

p. 154. John Walstone died 1680  
 mar Anne Wright. She mar Dr P. Tallman  
 son Thomas 6 Nov 14. 1676.

Thomas Walstone had 10 or 11 Ch. 1703-1720. &c.

p. 154 Obadiah Wilcockson. - died 1713  
 Wives - Mary. & Lydia. 3 Silence  
 Ch. Mary 1676. mar Thos Wilcockson 1684.  
 Lydia 1678. died 78. Obadiah 1679  
 Ebenezer 1682. mindwell ... mar Daniel Hill  
 Timothy 1690. Silence. John 1692  
 Joseph 1694. Janna. Jemima 1699  
 Ephraim 1694. Thankful 1701.

Thomas Williard (or Williard)  
 Abigail Brady. July 8. 1689. } she died - 1746  
 Ch. Joseph 1691. Hannah 1695. Abigail 99. died 1722  
 Pindure or Daniel 1704. Jared 1705. Jemima 1707  
 Nathaniel 1709. died: Cora, 1710. died. y. Nathan 1714

Rev. H. Whitfield - mar 1639.

Exor in Smiths notes. See Com. etc. 397. No 9. 106.

Ebenezer Thomson & Jabez Oct 16. 72. John 6 1674  
 Deborah Dudley June 71  
 He died 1676. Left wife Deborah & son John  
 age 11 about 28. Son mar Thos. Perantum



212 Guilford.

<sup>in G. 1650.</sup>  
Benjamin Wright died illand 29. 1677.  
wife Jane. — died 1684. Oct 26

Ch. Benjamin; <sup>born Oct 15. 1653.</sup> Elizabeth mar Edward Lee  
see p 156 Jane mar Joseph Ward  
Nov. 52 Anna mar John Walstone  
James, ~~John~~. Joseph:  
[Thomas is chond. John, not crossed parent.]  
only 3 sons, Benj. James. Joseph - I think.

Richard Gutridge - a fur settler. 1639.  
died May 7. 1676

Y. wife  
Dinah

Da. Rachel mar David Benton mar 1658. Dec 23  
B. 396 " Elizabeth. 1653. mar Danwin — see page 214.  
15 son <sup>Sept 15. Dan of R. & Dinah. mar Eph. Durron June 10. 1673.</sup>  
3 dau Don Johnly. died 1728 Feb. bought & sold  
Lydia. mar Jos Everts (James E.  
" Mary. mar John Bayley. 1676. see p. 214

Thomas Wright. died Dec 6. 1692. Inv. 362<sup>th</sup>.  
Eliz. Chittenden. died. <sup>5 children living 1692  
2 sons, 3 dau.  
Con. 8. 381</sup>  
Sarah Benton m 1673... died Dec 25. 1692

Ch. Mary b. 1674. mar Gideon Allen of N.H. 1698.  
Daniel 1676. died 1698 Feb 20  
108. 381. Henry 1680. mar Thomas Burger 1707  
Elizabeth. 1684  
Abel - 1688. died young

Benjamin Wright Jr. (This not son of B. above.)  
Elizabeth Ward 1705.

Ch. Benj. 1705. Josiah 03. Prudence 10. Jeremiah 1712 died 1727  
Obadiah 1714. David 16. Elizabeth 1749.

James W. mar Hannah... He died 1726-7. She 1749 aged 70  
Ch. James. Benjamin

Joseph Wright. mar. Elizabeth... died Feb 19. 1703. 4. & he died 1702  
Ch. Joseph. Elizabeth 6. Aug. 8. 1676.

He mar W. mar 1705. no ch. + Anna W. of W. mar m. Ann Hand.

Guilford {which follows is taken from 273  
the Record - not from Mr. Smith.

8. p. 9. Samuel Blackley & John Oct 22. 1657.  
Hannah

(He removed to New Haven)

John Higginson & ... mel. born Oct 11. 1652

John Baldwin & Hannah Burchet "both of Guilford"  
were married April 12. 1653.

Gabriel Harris of Pequot & Elorab. Abbot of G. mar. Mich 3. 53.

John Linley lived in Guilford 1657-1654. Ch. born there  
wife Ellen ... there. buried July 6. 54.

Timothy Baldwin of Guilford mar. Mary Elepham Mich 5. 1649.  
Samuel Disham, illeg. married them

Samuel 8. p. 215. John Baldwin & John Dec 5. 1654. Hannah Oct 6. 1656.  
Hannah Burchet & Sarah Nov 25. 1658.  
(He went to Norwich, Illin (and his says).

sup. 19 Agnes Tappin & Hannah Garret mar. at G., Mich 5. 1656.

p. 220. 218. Richard Hubbell & son James buried Dec 12. 1656. Samuel 1657  
Elizabeth  
see p. 149. July 15.

no. 10. Humphry Spenny & Abigail Hubbard mar. 14. 8. 1657.  
Widow Grace Wilcock. buried 6. 8. 1657 &.

Jeremiah Peck & Samuel 6. 18. 11. 1658. [See N. Haven, 8. p. 10.  
Hannah Mitchell. Nov 12. 56]

John ~~Grave~~ & John Feb 27. 58. (Sandy ...  
Elizabeth belongs to John Graves.

Thomas Smith & Anna Mear 15. 1661.  
Anna

to N. E. & Lyng. M.B. signed Branford agreement 1667.  
C. 9. 312 Matthew Beekwith & Matthew April 13. 1667. John Feb 4. 68  
Elizabeth

John Bowers & John Dec 3. 67  
Budget 2 in New Haven  
same as that of ...  
Thomson & Anthony.

Mr Bowers preached in  
Branford 1667 to 1672  
about 5 years.

Henry Crane & Constance Dec 24. 1667. } To Kellingworth  
Constance

Sarah Cotton. buried Sept 9. 1669.

Widow Frances Gould buried Jan. 13. 1671.



# 24 Guilford

Samuel Baldwin } Deborah died Dec 5. 1681. Timothy <sup>ap 14</sup> 91.  
 Abigail <sup>13 see opposite</sup> } Abigail Dec 14. 78. more.

8. 377 Mary Bayley dau of wd. Mary Parks. died Dec 21. 1692.  
 John Bayley & Mary Guttridge both of G. mar Aug 16. 76.  
 Mary 16. 77. Nathaniel 81. Mchitabel 85.

Isaac Everest & Isaac May 1. 1677.  
 Johanna

He died about 1704. see No 9. p. 120.

1 see opposite

p. 223 Ephraim Duvren & Daniel Sept 15. 1680.  
 Elr. Guttridge mar 78

See p. 212. He in list of 1672 & 1685.

Thomas Dunck was of Guilford 1645. 46

Benjamin Wright was of 1645

Thomas Cooke.

Mr Kitchell

Geo. Bartlett

John Hodley.

Thomas Jones

Francis Austin mentioned 46  
 His Cow talked.

Edward Benton

Wm Hall

John Stone

Thomas Betts 47

Wm Dudley

Wm Barnes, scholar 48

John Clepham

1646. John Lord. husband of Rebecca, dau of Francis  
 Bushnell the elder, late of Guilford, Sec<sup>y</sup> presents inventory.

Homonossock. mentioned. 1646

Jasper Stillwell 1648

Thomas Turkham or Turhand prop<sup>r</sup> of Guilford 1685.

8. 124. Inv. March 27. 1696. 124<sup>th</sup> wife Mary <sup>Wife see below</sup>  
 3 children - Henry, Samuel, Abigail.

John Turner of Guilford. Inv Dec 25. 1696. 145<sup>th</sup>  
 widow Elizabeth & children.

8. 372 Henry wife of Guilford. Inv. 1683. 4. 74. left 2 small children  
 below mar Thos. Turkham. Her name Mary. She adm<sup>r</sup>.



# Guilford.

215

p. 214  
p. 213.

Samuel Baldwin of Guilford, died Jan. 1. 1675.6.  
Inventory £458. 16. 2. — widow Abigail  
6 Children Abigail<sup>1675</sup> 17; Dorothy 12, Joannah 10.  
Samuel 7. Timothy 5. Nathaniel 2 }  
See (con. 8. p. 125. He of Guilford 1685. Marc. 3. 150. — prob. son of Nathaniel.

John Bayley (opposite page) dw. 56 June 6. 1689. had house.

p. 221. Isaac Everest of Guilford, will upme 20. 1696  
dw. Jan. 23. 1697. 8. — £363. 14 2

8. 126. wife Joanna — sons John, Isaac, Benjamin  
1 @ ab. Lydia E.

8. 371 Job Everest died in G. 1684. gave estate to bro. Isaac.

## Ministers of Guilford — from Ruggles History of Guilford 1769

- 1st Henry Whitfield. Cong. Church gathered 1643. with 7 pillars.  
It is not known in what year Mr. Whitfield returned to  
England — prob. about 1650. said to have lived at Guilford 12 years  
Ordained in E. in church of E. not in G.
- 2<sup>d</sup> John Heggins or — went from Saybrook to Guilford as early  
as 1643. Was one of 7 pillars — was an assistant of Whitfield  
or Teacher in the Church — not ordained at G. Said to have  
acted as teacher at G. about 12 years, & then was settled at Salem.  
Said to have married Mr. Whitfield's daughter [See Allen's  
Biography. Dates &c. different].  
A long vacancy of Mr. Bowers & others preached there.
- 3 Joseph Eliot succeeded 1664 or 1665; "was ordained to the  
pastoral office", Mr. Lathrop of Northampton with whom  
Mr. Eliot had lived some time, before he came to Guilford,  
being the chief in the ordination. Died May 26. 1694.
4. Thomas Ruggles from Roxbury, ordained in fall of 1695.  
He died June 1. 1728, in 54<sup>th</sup> of his age.
- 5 Thomas Ruggles, son of preceding, ordained March 26. 1729  
He wrote Short History of Guilford 1769.
6. Amos Fowler, ordained Colleague Pastor June 8. 1757.

East Guilford Society incorporated May. 1703. John Hart from  
Farmington first minister, ordained Nov. 1707. Died 1732.  
Rev. Jonathan Todd from Haven succeeded, Oct. 24. 1733. Living 1769  
North Guilford made a Society 17... Samuel Ruml from Braintree  
ordained June 1725. died 1746. — John Richards from Watbury  
ordained Nov. 1748. — Thomas Wells Dray from Farmington, Dec. 31. 1769.  
4<sup>th</sup> Society in Guilford formed May 17. 1733. Had Pastors Edmund W. 2 of 4. & James Sprout. 43.  
5<sup>th</sup> Society called North Boston. Rev. 3 Elders. Some ord. Jan. 8. 1755.  
Church of England. Began 1743. In the house 1745. —



## Guilford

List of Estates in Guilford 1672, drawn  
out for the purpose of a third division of lands

c <sup>1</sup> William Leete 160	Thomas Chittenden - 116.9
John Leete 93.10	John Hall - 58.8
Andrew Leete 165.15	Andrew Benton 55.0
William Leete 88.7	Joseph Hand. 65.0
Jonas Rossiter 152.3	John Hill sr - 54.7
Wm. Seward 135.14	John Hill Jr - 47.13
Richard Oriston 80.10	James Hill - 42.0
Thomas Wright 37.0	William Dudley. 96.5
John Hodgke 35.0	John Jordan 48.0
George Hubbard 114.0	Joseph Dudley. 62.0
Daniel Hubbard 95.0	Thomas Robinson Jr. 18.0
Judah Evarts 56.10	John Stone - 87....
John Evarts 49.9	Thomas Cooke Jr. 77....
Daniel Evarts 59.0	*Ephraim Devin. 18.0
Richard Gutteridge 62.10	Thomas Crutenden 50.0
John Gutteridge. 37.0	Samuel Stone. 42.0
Ab. Crutenden, sr 100.16	Nathaniel Stone. 38.0
Wm. Johnson 69.17	Thomas Stone - 29.0
John Fowler 160.17	Wm Stone sr. - 134.17
John Parmesly 54.15	Wm Stone Jr - 43.0
John Hopson 167.0	Benajah Stone - 82.0
Edward Parks 27.0	John Johnson 42.7
John Mergs 79.6	Ab. John Collins - 68.4
Ab. Crutenden Jr 82.13	John Sergeant - 18.0
Matthew Bellamy 26.0	Thomas Cooke sr. 57.15
26. John Scrantom 64.0	John Bishop - 98.15
John Chittenden 62.6	Widow Bishop. 25.0
Chas. W. Tompson 49.18	James Kingworth. 55.0
Joseph Colay 39.0	Thomas Meacock 105.5
Geo. Chatfield & heirs 10.13	John Baylee - 13.0
John Bowers 4.10	Edward Benton. 72.0
George Hiland 79.11	Wm Stevens 38.12
Isaac Crutenden 67.0	Thomas Scrantom 74.2
Nathan Bradley 77.5	Thomas French 38.0
John Doude 29.10	John French. - 18.0
	45 Thomas Blacklee 12.0
	Berjamin Wight. 25.0
	Stephen Bradley 57.10
	Thomas Doodle 48.0



Guilford  
List of Estates 1672 - continued.

217

	£
Widow Doodé	17. 11
Nathaniel Chittenden	57. 11
Thomas Robison Sr.	71. 10
Deac Bartlett's estate	60. 17
Widow Everts	4. 0
John Norton	71. 10
John Grave	92. 15
Samuel Hughes	48. 5
James Everts	6. 11
Samuel Hall	40. 12
Nicholas Hughes	27. 16
Widow Steijs	7. 0
Widow <sup>[of Daniel]</sup> Benton	41. 17
Samuel Relfe	2. 5
Quinn Scrantom	16. 2
Nicholas Menger	5. 16
Maj. Robert Thompson	330. 18
Stephen Bishop	126. 9
Widow Clarke	28. 0
Widow Hall	8. 0
M. Joseph Elliot - called 200 <sup>£</sup>	
Henry Crane	30. 0
Thomas Stevens	6. 0
Jacob Doude	18. 0
John Betts	4.
James Everts	73.
30 Jonathan Hoite	31

A true copy, "taken out of  
the list of estates made 1672."  
Rolls were put in at 18 pounds each.  
101 names; besides the  
minister for Eliot

This list with some variations from wrong names  
is in Henman's last work Vol E. p. 579 - his  
date is wrong: he calls it 1642.

I copied this list from Guilford records.  
Henman has the same, but has misread  
& misspelled several names

Between 1672 & 1685, new  
persons had appeared - and  
some new surnames, as

John Spinning  
Thomas Turhand  
Samuel Baldwin  
Peter Talman  
Ephraim Darwin of 1685  
Edward Lees of Dec 72  
Isaac Everest  
Stephen Dod  
Obadiah Wilcox

Surnames which ceased  
in Guilford between 1672 and  
1685.

Matthew Bellamy  
John Jordan  
Henry Crane  
John Betts  
Samuel Relfe  
John Sergeant  
Ephraim Devin became Darwin

of England -  
Whitefield's estate.

New surnames that came  
in after list on next page  
(1656-1660) before 1672.

John Hopson  
Edward Parks  
Matthew Bellamy  
Joseph Clay  
John Bowers (only estate)  
Nathan Bradley  
Joseph Hand  
John Jordan  
Thomas Robinson Sr & Jr  
Ephraim Devin  
Mr John Collins  
John Sergeant  
Thomas Ideacock  
John Bayley, estate.  
Thomas Blackley  
Stephen Bradley  
John Grave  
Nicholas Hughes  
Quinn Scrantom or  
Crampton  
Mr Joseph Eliot  
Henry Crane  
Jonathan Hoite  
John Hodgkin - here in 1672 not in list



## Greenford

Lefty Planters 1650. — is 49 — of these  
 Alexander Chaucker, Thomas Chatfield & Edward Benton  
 are crossed — Some written later — 3 last are  
 Edward Savers, George Highland, Abraham Crutenden Jr  
~~George Hubbard crossed~~

Records say that in 1669-70 there were 135 males, & 20 females

Under 1646 { there is a record of some proceedings: after this record,  
 there is a list of names as follows:  
 which I. long to a later date — 1656 to 1660.

William Leete

Robert Kitchell

Abraham Crutenden

George Hubbard

Mr Bray Rossiter

Mr Bishop

Abraham Crutenden sr

William Dudley

William Johnson

Benjamin Wright sr

William Stone

Thomas Cooke

John Stevens

John Fowler

John Hill

John Parmelin sr

John Evans

Thomas French

William Seward

William Stevens

Henry Kingsnorth

Richard Gutteridge

Henry Dowd

William Hall

John Scrantom

Edward Benton

Daniel Benton

Richard Bristow

John Mleges

John Johnson

John Shearer

Richard Hubball

John Parmelin Jr

Abraham Crutenden Jr

John Graves

George Highland

John Rossiter

John Baldwin

Thomas Clark

Richard Hughes

John Stone

George Bartlett

Henry Goldham

Nicholas Mungers

Geo Chatfield

John Bishop Jr

Stephen Bishop

47 names.

P.S. These names must be later than  
 1646 — not a list fall in G. may  
 be later than list — opposite.

Has Bray Rossiter. Wm. Johnson.

John Rossiter Wm. Seward

Nicholas Mungers

Henry Goldham

Daniel Benton

John Mleges

Thomas Clark

John Graves

Richard Hubball

John Hill

John Bishop Jr

Wm. Stevens

John Baldwin

These names is not on list of 1650.

Here are 15 new names.

This is a list of inhab. or

proprietors between

1656 & 1660, viz the 47



Planting 1650.

Henry Whitfield  
 Samuel Dishorow  
 John Higginson  
 William Leete  
 Robert Ketchell  
 Wm Christensen  
 Thomas Jordan  
 George Hubbard  
 John Hodley  
 Thomas Jones  
 William Dudley  
 Thomas Cooke  
 Henry Kippnoth  
 John Stone  
 William Hall  
 John Parmelin sr  
 Thomas Betts  
 Richard Gullridge  
 Richard Bristow  
 John Parmelin jr  
 Jasper Stillwell  
 George Bartlett  
 Alexander Cheever  
 John Scrantom  
 John Fowler  
 Edward Benton  
 Abraham Christensen sr  
 John Everts  
 John Bishop sr  
 Thomas Chatfield  
 Francis Bushnell  
 Henry Dowd  
 Richard Hues  
 George Chatfield  
 Edward Benton (2 times)  
 William Stone  
 John Stevens  
 Benj. Wright

John Linley  
 John Johnson  
 John Sheddin  
 Samuel Buckley  
 Thomas French  
 Stephen Bishop  
 Thomas Stevens  
 William Boreman  
 Edward Sewers  
 George Highland  
 Ab. Christensen jr  
 49.

July 49. as Smith has the name  
 Edward Benton is in the list.  
 Smith says Geo. Highland did not  
 come until 1652.

List on preceding page has not the  
 following on this page.

John Whitfield - to Eng  
 Samuel Dishorow - to Eng  
 John Hodley - to Eng  
 Thomas Jordan - to Eng  
 Thomas Jones - to Eng  
 Thomas Betts - to Norwalk  
 Jasper Stillwell died 1656  
 Alexander Chatter - to Saybrook  
 Thomas Chatfield - to E. H.  
 Francis Bushnell - to Saybrook  
 John Linsley - to Branford  
 Samuel Slackby - to N. Haven  
 William Boreman - to Eng. or died  
 Edward Sewers - removed  
 Thomas Stevens -  
 John Higginson - to Salem  
 John ~~Parmelin~~ died 1657  
 Edward Benton, 2 times

Here are 18 gone - deducted from 49  
 leaves 32.

Add 15 new names on opposite  
 page to the 32, & it makes 47.

That is, 17 men here in 1650 had  
 gone, & 15 new ones had come  
 previous to list on opposite page.



# 220 Guilford

Book of Land Records — begun 1648 or around

~~John~~ Chatfield. He was after of killing worth; gave  
p. 145. these lands to his son John Chatfield.  
Henry Farnham of H. was overseer.

Thomas Cooke. A Terreyer of the lands

John Baldwin — "Terry" of his lands taken 1655.  
Had homelot, &c. which he bought. Lands crown.

George Bartlett. a terreyer of all his lands

William Barnes — Lands crown

Thomas Olcott. Terreyer of lands crown

Edward Benton

William Boreman — lands crown. Called Dec. 1663. Lands were  
p. 145. sold by his Kinder in Kent. to Samuel Ketchell

Richard Bristow

William Dudley

Henry Doud

John Bishop

Thomas French

John Fowler — lands bought of John Lord. husband to  
p. 151. Rebecca Bushnell, dec'd. executor of will of Th. B.

Richard Gutteridge

Son John Goodrich had some of his lands. Richard called father

p. 213. Richard Hubball 1657 — had gifts & purchased. all crown  
216. of Fairfield 1671

John Hodley

Nicholas Hughes later

Richard Hughes

Wm Hall

Mr Thomas Jordan

Mr John Higginson

Mr Joseph Eliot

Mr John Jordan

John Johnson crown

Isaac Johnson his son.

Thomas Jones

John Mlogg later

Mr Robert Ketchell  
Samuel Ketchell

Henry Kingsnoth

William Lects

John Parmelee

p. 223. Jacob Sheaffe

John Stevens old settler

William Stone

John Stone

John Servantum

Gasper Stillwell

John Sheather



# Guilford

## Lands - continued

William Love or Houe. - 3 parcels including a homelot. all sold before 1648 or in 48

p. 202. Willow Plaine. John Parmelee married there and had the lands.

See below. Thomas Relfe - an old settler - 4 parcels of land, crossed.  
 Benjamin Wright. Thomas Meaker "admitted to plant here 1660."  
 Mr Henry Whitfield afterwards it is Thos Meacock.  
 George & Highland Dennis Sargent  
 John Norton Edward Parks 1671  
 Thomas Clark 1668 James Ewart  
 Thomas Stearns 1668 William Seward  
 Henry Wise. 2 parcels John Collins 1671  
 John Hill John H. Hand.  
 Nicholas Illinger  
 Henry Crane 1670  
 Thomas Wright 1671

The records become very irregular - old and new mixed together -

see above. Thomas Relfe (sometimes Rolfe) - did some bad deed - was divorced from his wife & fled to R. Island. Mr Smith says - His son Thomas Relf of Mashantetate. in R.I. conveyed all his property at Guilford to his brother Samuel Relf of said Mashantetate; he says his Decendants father Thomas Relf gave it to him by will - Samuel Relf of Warwick, R.I. conveyed this land to Andrews Beerton of Guilford, & to others some in Aug. 1688. Andrews Beerton seems to have married a sister of the Relfs.

[Widow of Thos. Relfe (see p. 197) married John Johnson 1659. Relf was only "a white mortuary", his maiden name Disbegow, suppressed.]  
 Isaac Everest wife of Hannah. wove Guilford 1685, exchanged lands with Edward Parks. I.E. had land that had belonged to Job Everest deceased.



# 222 Guilford

she born 1684

1. 64. Nathaniel Allis & his wife  
were of Bolton. Con 1728. sold land in  
Guilford that came from his father John  
Quidley. They were of Bolton sold land in 1724  
In 1707 he bought land & was "of Guilford!"  
In 1741. N. Allis' wife was Hannah. dau  
of John Scranton. He was of Guilford & bought  
land 1740. 1741. was in Guilford long after.

Thomas Allis & Mehetable his wife & widow  
Silence Dunde were of E. Guilford  
in 1725. sold land which came from  
their father John Everts, dec.  
He & wife sold land 1731. & 1733 [wife born 1678. to 188-

John Allis was of Bolton & bought  
land in Guilford 1747. He was of  
Guilford in 1748 & after & bought & sold land

Jonathans Judd of Guilford bought land  
in 1740.

## Guilford.

- p. 211 Peter Tallman, called Shoemaker, made died 1686.
- p. 195 Nicholas Huse of Stratford sold land in Guilford to  
 Lewis 11 William Parent of Guilford. 1686, + buildings.
- Com. 11. Thomas Purrah and wife of Guilford, bought land 1686  
 (Wid Mary Perkins 1702)
- James Kingsnoth, gave his estate to brothers in  
 England. If they should come over in 4 years; if not  
 it was to go to Uncle Collins wife (she was  
 widow of Henry Kingsnoth) they sending over to E  
 to the brothers of James K. a piece of plate to each  
 worth 3 £ in England, with name engraved. They  
 did not choose to come over, but took the  
 plates; one for each Daniel + John Kingsnoth,  
 + gave a deed to John Collins 1686. — Thomas  
 Jordan a witness
- p. 207 }  
 p. 210 } Jacob Sheaffe of Boston, sold his buildings standing  
 to George Hubbard Sept 22. 1648 — including "all  
 my dwelling in the yards, or elsewhere".  
 Consideration 100 £. — to be paid in horses, m<sup>g</sup>.  
 or in beef at 3d, pork 3<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub>d, wheat 4<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>, peas 3<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>  
 delivered on board a vessel ally.
- p. 223 Ephraim Durin, (Deram, Darin, &c.) wife Elizabeth  
 sold land m<sup>g</sup>. 1679-80
- p. 204 Thomas Robinson died land 1686; Senior.
- p. 220 Isaac Johnson dead 1688. Widow Mary sold land.
- p. 371 Widow Elizabeth Doud's ("Doudé") Will  
 3 sons, March 3, 1679-80 — son, Jacob, Thomas, John  
 3 d, 3 daughters Mary Hues, Rebecca Ewatts  
 + Sarah Bowers
- p. 220 Richard Hubball of Fairfield sold land m<sup>g</sup>. 1681  
 was of Fairfield 1671. — a freeman at Fairfield 1664  
 He was of New Haven 1647, to 1653 (see also p. 64, 1. 357)  
 He was of Guilford 1657 (supra page 220. T. of Fairfield) 165 to  
 He was of Guilford 1657 — 1659 (see p. 213. 82 — see also p. 201  
 living 1679. 8. 206. of East Fairfield 1670.



224

Gilford 1885. &amp; after

Named places, of lands, &amp;c.

Marsh - a common name for Salt marsh.

Upland - that which is not marsh.

Badger's Marsh. - Clebood Swamp.

Beaver pond. - Common Green

West River - East River

East Creek Quarter. - 3d Division

Morton's Quarter - Nut Plain Quarter

East End of Guilford - Hassucky Gussell

Gove. Gulf - Alder Swamp Stream

Salt marsh or meadow - Great Plain

Great Creek meadow - Neck Plain

Mussetow Point - Sweet Fern Point

Marshland, a common bound

Sawpit lot

Mulberry Point

Pine Swamp

Tuxus Quarter 1702

Open pasture

was a common field. From  
round it to be 4 feet 3 inches

Cedar Island Quarter.

Hamon a net Beach.

{ 2 Quarters seem to  
have had common fence

Beach at E end of Guilford

Cocks often mentioned.

Rater 1692. McEliot 3rd Quarter

"

Colony 3d

"

Town 3d

# Guilford

225

Edward Bantons will March 7. 1675. b. proved Nov 10. 80.

p. 178  
8. 399.

Ch. Edward B. Hannah Wierly, Mary Tharp  
Sarah Wright. Tabitha Banton.  
Son Zaccheus - a cripple - provided for  
Widow's son Daniel - son Andrew

Taham Hill bought lands 1689.

Etetuil Stone of Milford - had some land by will of a  
Guilford Stone

Comfort Star of Guilford, tailor. 1694

Etetuil Bull of Guilford - 1694

John Collins sr of Guilford 1694

p. 191.  
8. 393

Henry Goldham's will July 9. 1661 - of Guilford  
Wife Frances; son in law Nicholas Minger  
Dan. Susannah Bishop, mod of estate. [See No 8, p 393.]

p. 193

John Hogeon or Hogcen. (same as Hodgkin?) Deceased  
- had children 1696 - had son John H. dau  
Mary H., son Thomas H. - his widow  
was Mary Field 1696

3. 294

Peter Blinn, in Taxes Decatur 1701

same  
died  
Nov. 6  
p. 294

## Indian Deed

Uncas the Mohegan & his son Shadorn  
alias Jos. Inga - owned the land between Guilford  
East River & Thomonasset river - had sold most  
to Guilford men & Mr. Farnick long since - now sold  
the rest to Guilford - it runs that way to Mate  
eliseek - our right came by wife as  
marriage with Setsequenash, who dwell  
at Thomonasset; she was mother of said  
Shadorn; now sold for coal & cotton worth  
40/- - 13 Aug. . . . 1663.



226 Guilford.  
Indian deed.

m. 6. 289 Quatabacot alias Nausop of New Haven,  
heir to Squaw Sachem, formerly owner of the  
lands between Oiacomock, now Stony Creek  
on the West, & Kuttawo, now East River on the  
East: running up from sea to Pesuckapauge  
which is north part of Guilford; she sold a  
considerable part of the lands to Guilford  
by a deed dated Sept 29. 1639.

now Quatabacot Feb 2. 1686, ratified  
& confirmed what his brother had done & for  
16 pounds 12 shillings gave up all right  
to said lands - See S. East river &  
Stony Creek W. - running up west side of West  
fence & thence to E side of Pesuckapauge pond

m. 6. 289 Boundary of Guilford Patent. 1686.

See S. Kemilworth or Homone not now E.  
that stream falls into sea at E side of East  
End Point - Branford W. by a cove  
& heaps of stones - N. bounds 10 miles from  
Sea, W. to W. about 10 miles.

Cedar Plank noted 1692

"East Farmers Tuxus petitioners" 1700.

# Guilford

227

1693. 2 or 3 herds of young cattle, & that  
this summer  
a Cow herd also.

- { Henry Gates of Guilford 1669. &c. mentioned several times &  
Henry Gates, I have 1673.  
9.123. Henry Gates <sup>is</sup> will Jan 15. 1704-5. Estate Jan. 18. 1704-5. 61  
He gave 14<sup>th</sup> to Church; rest to Dea. John Meigs.  
9.101 In 1679. he was convicted of wearing silver & gold lace & silver  
and gold buttons contrary to law, & fined 10<sup>s</sup>.  
9.97 1669. Complain'd of for selling cider to Indians.

Johnson of Guilford & New Haven said by Dr. Samuel?  
Johnson 1769, to have come from Kingston upon Hull in Yorkshire  
He visits some of the living & tombs of dead there in 1769. He says  
3 or 4 brothers came over from Kingston in 1636 - oldest an  
clergyman, Samuel, east of Boston at Saco; was killed by Indians  
Says Robert & Thomas came to N. Haven - that William, his  
grandfather, was son of Robert; & New Haven Johnsons principally  
from Robert. Says John Johnson of Guilford was from a  
different family & came from Norwich to Guilford.

R. D. Smith of Guilford supposes Thomas Johnson, drowned  
1640, left children, & is not certain that John who died 1644  
left children. Supposes Thomas, drowned, John died 1644 & Robert  
were brothers. Thinks Robert had estate of his brother John as  
his heir for himself & minor children of brother Thomas &  
- says Robert gave Thomas, some of the land 1655. Smith  
supposes Thomas, had sons Thomas, Wm. or single  
and Jeremiah - that Robert had a Thomas, John  
& William of New Haven. - says this Thomas probably  
had no children & gave property to brother Wm. of Guilford.  
Much imagination here.



# Branford. [From the Branford Records -

A fence from the sea beginning near the neck where Mr. Mulliner sometimes dwelt - to run about 5 miles to the sea near a plain where the Indians now dwell. 4 miles of the fence to be done as it shall fall by lot - rest to be done generally. This ordered 16. 9. 1646. men who are to make the fence

William Swaine	John England
Lawrence Ward	John Plummer
Christ. Lupton	William Palmer
John Norton	Richard Williams
John Ward	Richard Lawrence
Edward Fryxby	Thomas Whitwaite
Robert Meaker	Daniel Dodd
Richard Harrison	Edward Redwell
George Ward	Sig. Richall
John Lynly	Samuel Kettleton
John Hill	William Melleysant
Robert Rosse [Rose.	Jonathan Sergeant
John Edwards	Francis Lynly
Wm Sherman	Lyslie Bradfield
Samuel Swaine	Robert Abbott
Thos Mulliner st	
Thos Blackly	
Roger Beatts	
Thomas Morris	

34 names.

Wm Sherman was of it to cut July 1645. - so said in Edward Vere's will

In July 1646, there are some names not as above list - as, Thomas Fenner, C. Surgeant, perhaps meant for Jonathan "Gm." Goodman Morris; Thomas Lupton. 35 names (Chris. Lupton not here. Thos. Fenner makes the additional name one lot is reserved - on the 35.

10th 10. 1646. Lots drawn on the plain - 27 names one reserved lot - Thos. Fenner here. Thos Lupton Robert Rosse, &c

8. 11. 1646. Allotment of land on the other side July 33 names - Cr. Lupton comes again and one reserved lot. Francis Lynly with John in one makes 34. Jon. Sergeant - no Thos. Lupton Wm Palmer not in

Christopher Lupton was of South a place L. 1673. Thos Lupton from N.H. went to New York.

# Bresford

229

April 4. 1648. Land between the neck where a Thomas Mulliner sometimes dwelt and the river called Mill River, ordered to be allotted Names.

Thos. Blackly  
Samuel Kettelton  
John Englund  
Ed. Brysbe  
Scaleson Richall  
Richard Williams  
Henry Gratwick  
The Reserved  
John Plum. [died 1688.  
Richard Harris - 1711  
Dan. Dod  
Ric. Lawrence  
Co. Meaker  
Ed. Redwell [of Southfield 51  
Co. Rosse  
Law. Ward  
Jo. Lynlie  
du Person  
Jo. Ward  
Jo. Sargent [died 51.  
Leonard Dix. [to Wetherfield?  
Samuel Swaine.

Robt Abbot  
Wm. Merygrant  
Jo. Edwards  
An. Swaine  
Thos. Fenner  
Thos. Mulliner  
Jo. Norton  
Lyslie Bratfield  
Wm. Palmer  
Thos. Whitware  
Jo. Hill  
Eor. Ward  
Thos. Lupton  
Roger Betts.  
36 names

Council called To Lokett on record

April 28  
p. 234  
m. 9. 375  
1648. Roger Betts to keep the herd of Cows from  
~~April 28~~ May 3d to Nov 16. to go forth in  
the morning at sun half an hour high &  
to come at the night at sun half an hour high  
to blow a horn or make a noise in morning  
and at night - to have 16<sup>£</sup> as follows; 2<sup>£</sup> for the  
foreach cow; rest 1/2 wheat at 4/1. 1/2 ind corn 2/6

p. 240  
May 1648. Drum to be beat for warning. Show in  
meeting - Every man to be there in half an hour.

p. 240  
m. 4  
1650. Roger Betts to keep the Cowherd a herd of Cows  
from May 1 to Nov 16 - to go out & come in as before.  
To receive £18; 2<sup>£</sup> for the cow as before; wheat @ 4/1. Oats 3/1.  
Indian corn 2/6



## Braford

"Account of Every mans Land" about 1650  
 Homelots were 4. 3. + 2 acres; most were 2 acres.  
 A meadow Division varied from  $1\frac{1}{4}$  acre to 13 acres  
 Other lands varied much. —  
 Only 32 names. There is a "Goodman Rose"  
 and Robert Rose — Peter Abbot here.  
 "Jonathan" Sergeant; Mr Plum

Dec 4, 1663. Every mans Land — an account of

Goodman Rose

Mr Crane

Samuel Plum

Thos Blackly

Lawrence Ward

Thos. Peirson

Mica Painter

John Hardy

John Robins

Daniel Rose

John Ward

Edward Frisby

... Reife?

John Welford

George Aldams

Henry Gratwick

Francis Lundy

Samuel Ward

Daniel Swaine

Sagt John Ward

Samuel Rose

Daniel Dod

Richard Lawrence

John Whithead

Richard Harrison

Thomas Huntington

Nielow Gun

Samuel Swaine

Wm Swaine

John Crane no land

Josias Ward

Francis Norton here or owned land here 1652

John Norton had land near him. — 4

... here with Peirson — 6

1654 John Potter of A Haven engages to come & do  
 work as a Smith for one year. He to have  
 the use of land, &c

1654 Every month take his turn to drive out the dry  
 cattle

Winter Wheat sowed

1654 (5 March 24. Burning the woods. Milcrane and  
 Goodman Rose to appoint the time of burning. The  
 drum to be beat & every man shall go out  
 to the burning of the woods upon penalty of 5<sup>s</sup>. 11<sup>d</sup>

1655 April 23. All cattle to be fenced out of the Pastures  
after April 24. Penally 1/1 for those found in the  
general fence

<sup>Dec</sup> 1655 Iron Works. Those concerned on them may cut  
wood & get oar in certain limits

1656. Bears - 20/- reward for killing and one 5/- for young  
<sup>Wisc 8. 156</sup>

1657. John Robins, a weaver - to do the towns work  
in weaving on conditions.

1657 Francis Norton - has sold part of his land

1657-8 Ladders. Every man to have a ladder to reach  
<sup>267. 1612 1613</sup> to the top of his house, & pay 5/-

1658. John Whitehead to keep the herd of Cows  
<sup>1624. 239. 240.</sup> at 2/6 a day + 1/6 for every ox. Pay 2/- but the  
pence each cow; & 1/- in wheat & peas.

1658 More votes about Iron Works, recommending,

1659 Hencees to be made good by March 30.

" Gabriel Lindy or lensly, a grant of land

1652 Horses branded - their Color, &c.

<sup>11. 9. 86.</sup> Colors - Sorrel, some with white streak in face,  
Bright Bay, some with black mane & tail  
a Fox skin - Star in forehead white, and  
a little white on nose & feet,  
Bay, & hind feet white  
Gray. - Dun bay & bald face  
Iron Gray, white star in forehead.  
Brown Bay - (some white on head & feet common only)  
White. - Some ears were slit.  
Rose color, with star in forehead  
Black. - Red ear - dun - Chestnut

British Horses }  
Color. Musc. 3.1 }  
Colors in London. M. 11. 1

Most Common Colors - Iron Gray, Bright Bay, Sorrel, Brown Bay,  
Bay, - bald face, white in forehead & some white  
in feet, are common. - black not uncommon

Bays, bright bay, brown bay, included very many horses.

Light colors, & very dark ones or black, not uncommon, but not  
so plenty

Some branded on buttock - some on shoulder - Some had  
slit in ear - some had hole in ear

John Lyman had a bay horse colt. 1659  
one more 18 years old mentioned.



# 282 Branford.

ch. g. 86. Some difficulty about horses & cattle in the woods - They shayed from other towns to B.  
 John Coleman of Newtown, Mass. had a black cow in Branford - delivered to him 1662 May  
 Thomas Dunch of Saybrook a horse 1662. had him kept at B.  
 Edward Wessinger a mare at B. 1658 - he of Windsor  
 Obadiah Richards of Wethersfield. had a horse at B. 1664-5

Hope Chapman of Branford 1678

Rate for the Mill - at an early date - Names same as those back; Here are Goddard Rose & Robert Rose, Peter Cebbot, &c

## Deaths.

Thomas Whitway. Sept 12, 1657 - Godwife Sergeant Dec 19, 1657  
 Dorothy Norton, wife of John Jan 24, 57 - Jonathan Sergeant Dec 19, 1657  
 Richard Harrison sr Oct 25, 1653 - George Ward April 7, 1653  
 Benj. Abbott son of Robert Dec 27, 1654 - Peter Betts son of Roger Oct 3, 1653  
 Mary Swaine d. of Sam. Nov 10, 55 - Lissy Bradfield. July 26, 1655  
 Eleazar Lawrence son of Kitch<sup>d</sup>, Nov 12, 55 - Mary, his dau. July 29, 1655  
 Mary Warner, d. of John M<sup>r</sup>. Dec 9, 55 - John England Nov 30 (55?)  
 Mary Dodd, wife of David, May 26, 57 - Roger Betts Aug 31, 1658  
 Ann Harrison dau of Rich<sup>d</sup>, Nov 8, 57 - Robert Abbot Sept 31, 1658  
 Elizabeth Norton wife of John Nov 6, 57?  
 John Norton son of John Jan 15, 57?  
 Maria Nettleton wife of Sam. Oct 29, 58  
 Elizabeth Linby d. of John July 11, 59  
 Elizabeth Tetter w. of Michael July 22, 59  
 Benj. Linby, son of John Dec 29, 60

# Granford.

## Marriages

1653. Daniel Swaine son of Wm. S. & Dorothy Rose, of Robert  
 1654 Jan 12. John Symon of Hartford & Dorcas Plummer, dau of John.  
 1655. Francis Linsley & Susanna Culpeper  
 1656 Edward Hitchcock & Frances Ingham  
 1656 Thomas Hopewell and  
 1657 Thomas Smith & Hannah Kellum  
 1657 George Adams and Bradfield  
 1658 Samuel Ward & Anne Carttar.  
 1659 John Robins & Marie Abbot Lard  
 1661 John Whitehead & Martha Bradfield  
 1662 John Townsend & Abigail Pierson  
 " Thomas Pierson & Anne Tainter  
 " Abigail Palmer & Elizabeth Bucklie.  
 " Jonathan Bell & Anne Crane

## Children born

- In 1649-50 - 9; in 1651 - 6; in 1652 - 5  
 1653-54. 10; in 1655 9; in 1656 - 5  
 1657 - 10; in 1658. 6; in 1659, & 60 - 9 + 1.  
 1661. 4; in 1662 7; in 1663. only 2 recorded  
 1664 2; in 1665 2; in 1666. only 1.  
 1667 in 0; in 1668 1; in 1669 - 2.  
 But few in 1670-71, 72 to 1678.  
 Some added afterward from 1665 to 1679 -



234 Branford

Lots drawn on the Indian neck May 1663

Only 25 names - are on 230th page

Houses appraised May 18 1663.

Goodman Rose's house 20 pounds

Thos Huntington	5
Ch Swaine	12
John Whitehead	2
Sgt Ward	12
Thomas Blackly	20
Samuel Ward	7
Henry Gratwick	5
Daniel Swaine	7
Edward Frisby	10
Francis Linsly	4
George Adams	5
John Linsly	12
Mica Tenter	2
Lawrence Ward	11
Daniel Rose	8
Mica Palmer	6
Samuel Swaine	16
John Welford	7
Roland Lawrence	3
John Ward	4
Widow Betts	2
Daniel Dodd	10
Thos. Pierson	4
John Robins	4
Samuel Plum	12
Nathaniel Gun	5
McCrane	32
Samuel Rose	2

Lands drawn on Indian neck  
Feb 16. 1666-61.

Daniel Dodd
Mica Palmer
John Linsly
McCrane
John Crane
Gabriel Linco
Roland Harrison
Nathaniel Gun
Samuel Rose
Daniel Swaine
Samuel Ward
Brian Ward
John Welford
George Page
Francis Bradly
Samuel Plum
John Robins
Samuel Ward
Mica Tenter
Sgt Ward
John Whitehead
Samuel Swaine
Ch Swaine
Thomas Blackly
"Blatsby"
Ch Pierson
Roland Lawrence
Daniel Rose
Robert Rose Senior
Francis Linsly
Lawrence Ward
Thomas Smith
Edward Frisby

32

29.

George Ward Inventory April 16. 1653. £182. 16.  
clear, after debts are paid.

p. 173. House & land 15£. mare 18£. cows 17£ 5 sh 26s  
other stock. - feather bed & all belonging to it 9£  
2 iron beds. - 2 iron 2/ 3 chests 25/ Bellows 2/  
4 doz cotton wool 4/ 4 guns 6£ mares 5/  
"Baking plate" 8/ Table 16/ - 3 books  
Cheese press, & cheese fats, Carpenter's tools, adzes  
4 axes. planes, Beer barrels 10/ <sup>or 10 sh</sup> Cart & 6 of  
plough & mares 23/ 2 canoes 30/

p. 159. Le'sly Bramford Inventory - cleared 84. 8. 3  
No date cows 13£. cows 9£. mare 10. 12  
5 swine 110/ bed & 6£. Chests, trunk, box  
wheels spinning 15/ - Butter & suet 14/ Wheat 56/  
2 fat swine 80/ House & land 13£. flax 12/

He, Kate went to Widdow 28. 2. 9  
Sam Samuel B. - 37. 11. 0  
Dan Martha B. - 48. 15. 6  
- 84. 9. 3.

See above. Arrowood adm. on George Ward estate. He made  
a will, but it was rejected, he having no mind when he made it.  
Court Oct 1653. gave widow 1/3 - oldest son double  
portion, rest single portions - number & names not given

p. 161. In England. Nov. Dec. 20. 1655. £121. 6. 11 clear  
House & land & cart 3 cows 15. 10. - 4 hogs 5£  
a scaps of bees 40/ Indemnity 2/ Sheep's wool 2/ 6  
Cotton wool 1/ 4, Milk vessels, drum, Beer barrel,  
"A bath fro", Kettle, pot & Kettle 47/ flax 20/  
pork 50/ Peas 56/ Wheat 48/ Hay 70/

p. 216. Samuel Nettleton. Nov. Taken at Fairfield  
ap. 10 1658 by Henry Jackson, Attorney Hall  
Henry Whelpley - Land at Bramford 20. 10  
House & land at Bramford 25£. Cows. &c.  
all £77. 9. 4 - John Ufford adm'r

p. 166 Names of Children John Nettleton, Mary Nettleton  
Isabel Nettleton, Sarah Nettleton, Bettie Nettleton  
John Ufford's wife, Samuel Nettleton,  
2 sons, 5 dau - one mar Thomas Smith (Hammals).

S. Nettleton bought land in Fairfield of John Heafyc: of St.  
or Heafyc: - or something else. & others

p. 174. Richard Williams was of Bramford 1658 - lived the land at Bramford  
of Nettleton - Elizabeth Nettleton youngs. D. m. Ufford. Bramford  
Richard Williams had lived in Bramford. see next page



p. 171 Thomas Smiths estate April 8. 1659.  
only 17. 7. 5 showed 20. 11. 3.

p. 158 Robert Abbot. Inv. Sept 30 1658 - made 2.  
decent estate, Cois @ 4<sup>th</sup> Gen. Howardson 30/6  
mare & colt 18<sup>th</sup>, horse 9<sup>th</sup>, Ck. 6<sup>th</sup> L; Sward Helt 8/6  
House land 20<sup>th</sup> - widow adm. 2.

Gen. Abbotson was put out to Wm. Hewson? Smith  
Dec 28. 1658, being then aged 9 yrs 3 mo. 5 days

John Robins was w<sup>th</sup> pay portions to children

Robert Abbot as follows:  
To Peter Abbot 25. Matthew Roe 10/9. Deborah Abbot 14/9  
These had had in part - to the rest John 10. 9. 0.

Joseph. p. 238. Daniel 10. 9. 0. Abigail 10. 9. 0. Mary 10. 9. 0  
He seems to have married the widow.

Jasper Crane was guardian of Abigail A. 1667. &  
received the 10. 9. 0 - Mary bound to go back of husband till 18. 15  
Deborah mar. Nathan Andrews Oct. 1661.

Robert Rose. Buried at B. premises April 4. 1665.  
Same as at New Haven

Samuel Ward bought Rutad Williams house land 1658.  
paid him 23. 5. 0. - In the pay are 8 wads  
of freewood @ 2/6. 20<sup>th</sup>. In Turners were 83. &c

Sept. 12. 1658. Girl bound Apprentice, viz. Mary Abbot  
with consent of her father law Wm. Robins to  
church in Branford, to George Clarke of Milford  
to serve him until 18 years of age - he to furnish  
her with meat, drink, clothing & lodging  
"sufficient for a servant" and to do all the  
duties of a master to her, & to give her when her  
time expires, A Cow, nothing said about schooling.  
If he and wife should die, she was not to be put to  
any place without consent of the church in Branford,

name 13  
Jasper Crane calls himself Branford 1667-8 - sold his  
estate to Thomas Harrising New Haven, viz. house,  
barn, stables, orchard, gardens, yards, meadows  
meadows, pastures, plowing ground &c. He  
mentions 10 acres of pasture near the town side  
with English grass. - He had 5 acres wheat  
on the ground, also 6 cedar trees, ladder, hog troughs  
& canoe, clapboards, boards & shingles about  
the house (boards lying loose as the floor of the garret excepted)  
no consideration named

b. 241 Thomas Mulliner of Totokett Nov 11. 1657  
 q. 256 sold to the town of Totokett, his "whole  
 lot in the town", with all buildings & fences  
 on his lot, & all privileges connected with it, -  
 in consideration of £16. 10. 0. which they  
 have undertaken to pay. - He signed this  
 agreement Theophilus Eaton & C<sup>o</sup>. Pierson

Richard Pierson Dec 9. 1667. sold & made  
 over his lands & buildings to 4 men in Bramford  
 for the use of the town, for 60 £

Names of lands & places.

Little Plain - Indian Neck - Mulliner's Neck.  
 Mead close by Town side - Fresh Meadows,  
 1667. Jasper Crane had deeded over - or "piece of  
 upland with English Grass". 10 acres  
 Long meadow. The River - Stony Creek  
 Peedy Cove - Dirty Swamp, Little Creek  
 Harris in meadow - Rocks - Great Plain.  
 Pine brook - Stony River, The Worlds End,  
 Indian Neck, East Quarter, Oyster Neck  
 The Point, Meadow & Upland common lands  
 Mill Quarter, Martin's Meadows, at the Rock.  
 Canoe Brook, Dutchmans neck, Stony Hill  
 Parkers Hole; New Field - Long Marsh  
 Mulliner's neck was upland, also Oyster neck.  
 Musketo Cove - Scotchman meadow  
 Dead Swamp - Great River, the bridge



# 38 Branford

- p. 171 George Seward - bought land 1668
- p. 173 William Hoadle - sold his buildings  
and lands in part for 35<sup>£</sup>. to Anthony Howde 1670
- b. 230 Samuel Plummer sold his buildings and  
to Robert Foot, June 23. 1668
- p. 236. John Robins of Lyme for 40<sup>£</sup>. 6<sup>s</sup>. 6<sup>d</sup>. bequeathed to four  
children Robert Abbot, John, Jos. Daniel, & Mary  
sold to Robert Foot land, where barn is, Dec 1. 1670
- p. 164. 229 Richard Larance sold all his lands & buildings  
to John Rogers of Huntington, L.I. June 1. 1665  
See below
- John Ward sold all his buildings and  
to Thomas Whedon of N.H. Apr 1668. of Newark. 72
- John Greene sold to John Wilford all land  
& buildings. April 29. 1668.
- Elizabeth Rose of N Haven - widow of Robert Rose  
of Branford dec'd, made over land to Jona. Rose of B
- Thomas Pierson of Newark sold land April 1670
- Peter Tyler admitted a planter. — Dec 3. 1671
- Edward Barker " " " "
- Richard Butler of Branford, sold his  
land to Nathaniel Foote Oct 1681  
also p. 86.
- Richard Larance of Passaic, N.J. June 1668  
sold land in Branford
- p. 169 Robert Rose of Shattip made over land  
in B. to his brother Jonathan Rose of Branford  
1674.
- Daniel Rose of Wethersfield gave up his  
right to same tract of land. 1674
- Samuel Huntington of Branford - 1681.

139  
Stamford

April 1659. John Wright to keep the herd of cows  
p 240. 24 weeks + 30 days from May 5. at 2/6 a day  
and 1/6 for each ox.

8. 71.  
9. 149. 150.  
Misc. g. 92.  
Mr Bowers. Jan 6. 1667. Town engaged to pay  
him 30<sup>l</sup> & the cutting & carting of 30 loads  
of wood & to be rent free in house & land  
bought for a minister - to be free from town rates  
- if he will carry on the work of the ministry  
one year. to begin from Dec 9. 1667 - Town to bear  
his charge of diet till his family arrives.

Feb 9. 67-8. Rate of 12<sup>l</sup> for Mr Bowers for the time  
the person went away to Dec 9. 1667. Mr Person  
put in Mr Bowers to serve his year out, which  
ended Dec 8. 1667 - those that have removed  
to pay their part according to list of Oct. 1667.

The emigration was evidently in 1667.  
1672. 3. Feb 14. Town gave Mr Bowers liberty to leave the town.

Agreement of January 20. 1667 (which Mr Smith  
calls June 20 by mistake) and the names.  
Matthew Bickall among others - his name appears elsewhere  
as. Worsters, Edward Barker, Edward Ball  
Isaac Broadley, Thomas Gutsell, Whithead  
Eleanor Slent, Thomas Sergeant, Geo Seward.  
Some of the names can hardly be read -

Mr Bowers. May 30. 1671. Town voted to give  
Mr Bowers a call to settle as a minister -  
14 out of 20 voted for it - offered him 40<sup>l</sup>  
a year, use of town house & team & plough.  
Smeadow that belong to it;

Committee to carry propositions to him

In 1670 they gave him 40<sup>l</sup> & use of house & land.

Jan 3. 1671. Mr Bowers consents to settle with them

In 1669. 70. Voted Mr Bowers 40<sup>l</sup> & a day work of every  
planter for year beginning Dec 10. 1667



240 Concord

166<sup>th</sup> Feb. Old. plowmen to take turns and  
help up with the Millstone, & help  
blow it down again

1645 Dec 15.

p. 171 "This day it was ordered that Mr Sherman  
should be <sup>paid</sup> yearly to begin from the first  
of October 1644!"

may 12 1666. Fry call the bedrove <sup>when there is above 5 corners in</sup> carry morning  
beyond Pine Brook, to the Great Hill, or  
p. 230. in other places mentioned - must take turns.  
To begin at Goodman Huntingtons  
I go round the town

p. 232 1666 George Page to keep the herd of Cows  
231. 24. weeks, unless he goes to Delaware, 2/6 a  
p. 239. week - 1/6 an ox - Butts, wheel, peas, labor,  
est. 7. 275. Equerry, D. 1666

may 12 1660 Nov 15. Drum to be beat for town  
est. 11. 53. meetings & meetings on the Lord's Day  
an hour before meetings begin - and  
for trainings - Samuel Ward does  
this for 40 of a year - town aided about keeping  
drum in repair

1680 Jan. 28. Mr Mather was here - had a sign laid p. 166.

1680. Moses Crafts here

1680 James Brown

(Branford,

24

April 8. 1690. Widow Elizabeth Nash in and  
her voice of Newland which fell to her  
by lot, as by town agreement may appear. - its  
situation given.

April 2. 1703. I Elizabeth Nash, relict of  
John Nash of Branford, deceased, as adm<sup>r</sup> &c  
on the estate my husband do make ad<sup>ts</sup> in  
butum, her lands to the surviving children  
of said John Nash, viz. to our son Thomas  
Nash 2 acres of land (described) our daughter  
Elizabeth Foott wife of Stephen Foott a  
parcel of meadow & marsh given to my  
husband by the town of Branford.  
Witness me Elean<sup>r</sup> Sturt, Chakam Pitchcock

Branford Oct 12. 1712. Then appeared Thomas  
Nash of Fairfield & gave his consent  
to the above distribution before me, a  
witness his hand. Thomas Nash  
Nath<sup>n</sup> Harrison

9.256 Thomas Mulliner & his wife of  
Westchester town & County N.Y. gave a release  
of all rights to lands, houses &c in Branford  
June 24. 1691 - in consideration of 200  
acres of land at the NW. corner of the township  
Committee of town deeded this to Mulliner, viz  
200 acres, Nov 9. 1691

Wm. Allheys bought land in Branford, 1682.  
Newer of Branford.

p. 172  
7.17 Thomas Topping of Branford Oct 1686.  
gave to his deas sons, Elnathan & Topping  
& James Topping now living in the counties  
of Southampton, L.I. all his lands in S.H.  
after his dees<sup>e</sup> use.  
P<sup>r</sup> he gave to daughter Mary Quinny 10 cows  
now in possession of sons E & J. Daughter Martha  
Herriek 10 B in addition to what she has had & the  
land by E & J.

Widow Lydia Topping of Branford, Oct 1688. deeded to her  
sons in law Elnathan T. & James T. of Southampton, 12 acres in  
Branford. They had had a debt of her husband's T.T.



242 Bradford

Review of Lands December 1679.

Samuel Pond  
William Maltby  
Thomas Gutzell  
Francis Tyler  
Samuel Ward  
John Charles  
Henry Goalweek  
George Page  
Jonathan Rose  
Edward Frisbie  
Amherst Jr.  
Samuel Frisbie  
Benoni Frisbie  
Bartholomew Goodrich  
Thomas Fheadon  
John Linley senr  
Isaac Bradley  
Daniel Swain sen  
Robert Foot  
Moses Crafts  
John Rose  
Quintan Stockwell  
John Butler Jr  
John Butler sr  
Corn Bartholomew  
Samuel Belth  
George Tyler  
Samuel Harrington  
James Brown  
Mr Rosewell  
Thos Harrison  
Edward Barker  
Noah Rogers  
Cleara Stent  
Widow Howd  
Thomas Sargeant  
Michael Palmer  
John Whitehead

Samuel Bradfield  
Melvelford estate  
Mr Cleather  
Mr Paine  
15. 172. John Salter  
William Hoadly  
John Frisbie son of Edward.  
John Adams  
Nathaniel Gun  
Peter Tyler

"  
 Hope Chapman of Branford. Estate referred to 1679. Aug. 106.  
 Richard Casier, a servant to John a Rose in B. 1680 " "  
 Capt. Thomas Topping of B. "of great age". Had a grandson from  
 Long Island to live with him - - - - - 9. 107.  
 John Hancock lived at Branford 1674

p 162, Thomas Goodsell. Dodd says he first appears on  
 Branford records 1679. He removed to Stony River  
 1692 & married Sarah Hemenway June 4. 1684. His  
 children p. 162

Thomas, son of Thomas, born Jan 4. 1702, married  
 Martha Davenport Oct 6. 1731. They had Sarah,  
 who married Jeremiah Wolcott. Martha  
 Davenport was dau of Rev. John D. (3d John) of  
 Stamford, & born July 17. 1700















## Norwalk.

## Early Settlers, and matters.

Rev. Thomas Hanford - from Scituate (4.306) but last from New Haven (9.149) began to preach in Norwalk about July, 1652. Seems to have died in Dec. 1693. (See 8.272 + Mr. Hall's book  
His widow died Sept 12. 1730. age 100. (Hall p. 112)

Robert Beecham, in Norwalk 1655 or before; was there 1658 and later. Bought in Fairfield & removed there 1664 or before (see No 8. 267).

Nathaniel Ely, an original proprietor & settler, from Hartford. Was in Norwalk as late as 1659 or after. Removed to Springfield. Sold to Thomas Betts, about 1660 or 61.

Matthew Campfield - from New Haven. Children Baptised in N.H., Samuel 19.8.1645; Sarah 24.3.1647 Hannah 22.4.1651. — Matthew born May 9. 1650. Hannah born June 21. 1651. (Same as above - born June 21 and baptised June 22. 1651.) Rachel July 29. 1652. He was at New Haven 1639, or signed agreement of 1639. Removed to Newark - was there 1667. [Sold in N.H. 1652.

Conn. H.

Samuel Campfield, his son remained in Norwalk.

Had a son Samuel (see Hall p. 202). & son Ebenezer (page 87.

Samuel Co. Senior seems to have died between 1688 & 1694.

8.266.

yes, Inventory, Nov. 19. 1690 — No wife alluded to.

Children, Ebenezer 11. Abigail 18. Samuel 12. Jedediah 9

[Thomas Campfield of Milford seems too old to have been a brother of Samuel & son of Matthew. Had grant of Land. 1648-9. Oldest child was born as early as 1652. Perhaps brother of Matthew.

Nathaniel Hayes. In first settler (4.306, 308). 7 children in 1672. Name in all land divisions.

8.228 Nathaniel Hayes, sr. of Norwalk, Inv. 1706-7.

Will April 28. 1705 - names Nathaniel, Samuel, Rachel Messenger, son James rest and residue. No wife, Is that the Nathaniel Hayes of 1655?

Samuel Hales, (Hale) from Hartford - a first settler. a Townsman 1656-7.  
He removed to Wethersfield. sold 1660 & 1669

Thomas Hales, from Hartford. Had homelot. &c.  
Removed or died before 1668 - probably before 1660.

Richard Webb, from Hartford. died 1665.  
Will m. 8. 244. His widow 8. 248.

Mathias Sension from Windsor <sup>last from Wethersfield, 3 ch. born in Windsor</sup> (8. 230). Died 1669 or 70.  
Had sons Mathias, Mark, Samuel, James.  
Mathias oldest, James youngest. a daughter mar.  
Ephraim Lockwood, viz. Mercy June 5. 1665.

Mathias Sension Jr. was a settler or proprietor 1655.  
Had 7 children, 1672. — Mathias Sension sr. & jr.  
are on Mr. Hales list 1687-8. and 1694.

Mark Sension, son of Mathias, sr. (See 8. 271). He was  
a proprietor in 1655 - had a daughter Eliz. born 1656.  
and Sarah 1657-60, yet has no children down in 1672.  
In his will (8. 271) he names son Joseph & 6 daughters.

Samuel Sension, son of Mathias sr. married Elizabeth  
Hails 1663. 2 children in 1672. another in 1673. (4 34)  
will 1685-6 (8. 257) only 2 children & wife Elizabeth.  
He died Jan. 14. 1684-5. Daughter Sarah died  
Jan. 5. 1685. left son Thomas. ~~Elizabeth~~ & dau Elizabeth

James Sension son of Mathias, sr. died in May 1684  
8.255. Aged about 35 (so born about 1649). left wife Rebecca <sup>Pickett</sup>  
and no children. gave estate to wife, & to Joseph Sension  
son of Mark; Thomas Sension son of Samuel; and  
James Sension son of Mathias, & James Lockwood,  
(all these are nephews). James S. is in list of 1672.

Elizabeth Sension on lists of 1687 & 88, is widow of Samuel.  
Ebenzer Sension appears in the Estates of 1687-8.

Must be son of Mathias, Jr. Is in list of 1694.  
James Sension, son of Mathias, Jr. is in list of 1694

Mary Sension, dau of Mathias S. (Jr.) married Thos Hyatt  
Nov. 10. 1677.  
Elizabeth only dau of Samuel S. mar John Raymon Jr  
March 7. 1690.



## Norwalk

Hall 1874. *Thomas Benedict (or dick)* Died March 89-90  
 (8.267) aged about 73. Lived at Southold many years;  
 next at Huntington, thence to Jamaica. Removed to  
 Norwalk, 1665. Has children, 6, in 1672, besides  
 son Thomas, who has two children & some daughters married.  
 8.267 Named in Will. 1689-90, sons and grandsons. Thomas was dead.  
 Daughter Elizabeth Hanson, dead - left son Thomas  
 Mary Olmstead, wife of John O. her daughter named  
 Hall p. 309. *Sarah* - - - - - (married James Beebe 1679.  
*Rebecca Wood* - (wife of Doct. Samuel Wood.

8.260 Son Thomas, died Nov. 20. 1688. Left 6 children  
 Son John lived in Norwalk. Had 9 children  
 Son Samuel. Removed to Danbury. 7 ch.  
 Son James. Removed to Danbury. 7 ch.  
 Son Daniel. Removed to Danbury 4 ch.

In the Estates of 1687-8, are the names of Thomas sr. & jr. John,  
 James, & Daniel - also Samuel - all of them.

In 1694, there is a Thomas & Benedict (probably son of  
 Thomas above) and John Benedict jr. (should probably  
 be senior.) John B. jr. was only 18 years old in 1694.

John Benedict is called, junior, in Hall in 1670 & 1673.  
 He mistook & read junior where it was senior.

8.259 *Thomas Betts*, from Guilford - one child  
 born at ~~Southold~~ <sup>Guilford</sup> in 1672  
 Died 1688 aged about 70.  
 He & his 5 sons, Thomas, John, Daniel, Samuel  
 and James, were on Estates of Norwalk, 1687-8.  
 The 5 were inhabitants in 1694.  
 Daughters.

*Joseph Fern*. Son of Mr Benjamin Fern of Guilford.  
 Home lot granted to his father, 1665.  
 Joseph Ferns to have been a trader. Died unmarried in 1671.  
 Had estate 277 $\frac{1}{2}$  in Norwalk.

Gregory from New Haven.. (9.207) 1648.

- 2 children baptised in N.H. - Joseph 26.5.1646; Thos. 19.1.  
 8.260 He and wife both died in 1689.  
 4.311 5 Sons John, Jachin, Judah, Joseph, Thomas.  
 2 dau. Phoebe married John Benedict, Nov. 11. 1670  
 Sarah " James Benedict May 15. 1676  
 The 5 Sons are in the list of 1671-2. and three  
 had children in 1672. 4 sons are in the estates  
 of 1687-8 - Judah had gone to Danbury.  
 In 1694, only John, Jachin & Joseph appear, Thomas  
 was not there.  
 8.276 Jachin died at Norwalk 1697-8. Left 6 children  
 8.272 Thomas died at Norwalk 1693. Left 4 ch.  
 married Elizabeth Pardee. 1679. widow man Olmstead.

- 8.247 Nathaniel Richards from Hartford.  
 He died 1681-2. Left no children. He married  
 Rosamond, widow of Deac Henry Lindner  
 of New Haven; and gave his property to  
 her four daughters, or rather sons in law: -  
 viz. to Joseph Ketchum; he mar Mercy<sup>58</sup> Lindall Apr 3. 1679  
 8.249. to John Hoyt; he mar Mary<sup>59</sup> Lindall Sept 14. 1666  
 to John Fitch; he mar Rebecca<sup>53</sup>, Dec 3. 1674  
 to Ralph Keeler; he mar Grace<sup>56</sup>.

- Ralph Keeler, from Hartford.  
 8.232 Will 1672 - 4 sons John, Ralph, Samuel, Jonah.  
 8.241. 3 daughters or 4. Jonas died before 1676.  
 His property divided.  
 3 sons in Estates 1671.2. but father not in - an  
 indication that that list belongs to latter part of 1672  
 or later.  
 3 sons in Estates of 1687-8; and in Norwalk 1694.



## Nowalk.

George Albot from Windsor.

Had 7 children 1672.

8.262. 7 children in Will 1689. Died 1689 or 90.

4 sons, John, Jonathan, Daniel, George.

John in estate 1687-8:

John, Jonathan & George in Nowalk, 1694.  
Daniel not named.

Richard Seymour, from Hartford. — was one of the first settlers, & died early — about 1655. He left sons, Thomas who settled in Nowalk, and 3 more who settled as follows: — John at Hartford, Richard at Farmington and Zechariah at Wethersfield.

8.210

8.217 No Daughters. Will July 29. 1655. Inv. Oct. 1655. Wif. Mary.

Widow married John Steele. He sold the house he lived in Farmington.

4.309 Richard Seamer was one of Townsmen Dec 29. 1655.

Thomas Seamer, son of Richard, married

4.311. Hannah Marvin, of Matthew Jan. 1653

Had 9 children — 2 sons, Thomas and Matthew, and 7 daughters.

Thomas S. (senior or junior) & Matthew lived in N. 1694.  
Dan Hannah mar Francis Bushnell 1675.

4.306. Isaac More, sold out 1660 & removed to Farmington.

Edward Church, from Hartford

4.306. sold out 1655 & went to New Haven, and thence to Hartford & Hadley.

4.306. Joseph Fitch sold out 1657 — went to Northampton, and Hartford

4.306 Richard Holmes, an early settler — is found in all lists of names down to 1694. He had 2 children in 1672.  
He was called of Stratford in 1657, & bought in N. that year.  
No son appears down to 1694

Edward Nash - said to be from Stratford.  
 s. 154. Was early in Norwalk. Had 2 children 1672.  
 s. 277. Died 1699. Had one son John, who  
 had sons John & Nathaniel. Anna born in Stratford 1651.  
 Delmarum Wakken of Stratford, mar Hannah Nash 1678 - prob. dau. of Edward.

com. 11 John Rusco, from Hartford, an early settler  
 s. 285 5 children in 1672. He died 1702.  
 No son appearing until 1694, when Thomas  
 Fath<sup>n</sup> comes. [He mar Rebekah (Beebe) at Hartford Jan. 2, 51].  
 Wm p. 84. Her children - besides Thomas - 1702, are  
 Mary Rusco.  
 Rebekah Browne  
 Ruth Abbot  
 Sarah Rusco [maried Thomas Rockwell 1703.  
 Wife of Wm Lee - she dead.

Wm Rusco came over 1635 aged 51. & wife Rebecca aged 40. Children Sarah  
 com. 11 aged 9 (maried Henry Cole 1648). Marie aged 7 (maried Hugh Wells, 1647).  
 Samuel aged 5, William aged 1. Had 2 Samuel born 1647. John above  
 was older. Also a Jonathan.

Daniel Kellogg, an early settler. He married  
 s. 260. Bridget Bouton 1665. - some children before?  
 6 children in 1672. He died 1688.  
 5d Sarah Bringmade oldest mar Daniel Bringmade  
 Mary Platt - mar Joseph Platt  
 Rachel Nicholls - mar Abraham Nicholls  
 Elizabeth - born 1666 - died 1690. Lydia born 1671  
 4s. Daniel, Samuel, Benjamin, Joseph.

John Bouton, said to be a French Protestant.  
 4. 306 Maried Abigail Marven Jan. 1, 1656.  
 4. 311. Had children before, or at least Bridget.  
 Had by Abigail: John, Matthias, Rachel  
 Abigail, Mary. - 5 children 1672.  
 John Bouton sr. & jr. are in Estates 1687-8.  
 Only one John Bouton in 1694. Probably  
 J.B. Senior was dead.

Richard Bouton of Fairfield, brother of above died 1665, and  
 s. 223: his wife Ruth 1666. left a daughter Ruth.





Walter Haite or Hoyt, from Windsor

- Will 1645-6, aged about 78. only 2 s. o. m. s.  
 8.284. John Hoyt & Danbury; & Zerubbabel H. of Norwalk  
 no daughter mentioned.  
 Son John in estates 1672. & Zerubbabel in 1687.  
 Walter & Zerubbabel? Hoyt in Norwalk 1664  
 Walter Hoyt had 3 children born in Windsor; not  
 now found. Daughter Hannah mar Judah Gregory  
 Oct 20. 1664 & had a family apparently. - Dan. Elizabeth mar  
 Samuel Sisson 1663, had a family.

- 4.311 Christopher Cornstock, <sup>not son of Wm. C. of N. London.</sup> married Hannah Platt.  
 8.286 dan. of Deac. Richard Platt of Milford Oct 6. 1662.  
 Bought at Norwalk Jan. 27. 1661 (2. & was then of  
 Fairfield. He died Dec. 28. 1702. Hall.  
 Left 14 children. Had lost some.  
 8.272 Son Daniel, mar Eliz. Wheeler of John W. of Fairfield. 1692.  
 (Died 1694. Left 1 son - son Samuel of Chr. mar Sarah Hanford 1705.

- 4.311 John Platt, son of Deac. Richard Platt of Milford.  
 8.288. He married Hannah Clark June 6. 1660, dan. of George  
 Clark, farmer. He 3 children 1672.  
 Died in 1705. Had 3 sons & 3 Daughters.  
 Wife Hannah (Clark) living.

- Robert Stewart bought land in Norwalk 1660 -  
 said to be of Milford (Hall p. 22). Married Bettrick  
 4.311 Run ball 1661. (8.244).  
 8.266 Died in 1688. Left 9 children - 3 sons, James,  
 John & Samuel and 6 daughters.

- John Raymond, son of Richard Raymond  
 of Salem, who settled in Saybrook. Richard bought  
 4.311 land in Norwalk 1662. John had it.  
 8.274 Married Mary Bell 1664. 2 children recorded  
 John 1665. Samuel 1673. Had but one in 1672.  
 (Died Dec. 25. 1695.  
 Son John appears in Estates 1687. E. married 1690  
 Son Samuel appears as a voter 1694.



Thomas Fitch, senior, once first settler.

4.306 Son Thomas is on Estates 1672 & 1668.

Son John is on Estates 1687-8. & 1644.

8.293 Thomas, Senior, made his will 1696. Died 1704.  
Mentions son John, child of son Thomas,  
& dau. Ann, wife of John Tomson of Farmington  
& dau. Mary, wife of Capt. Matthew Sherwood.

Thomas Fitch Jr. married Ruth Daughter of George

8.253. Clark of Milford, Farmer. Died 1684

Left widow Ruth, who married Robert Plume.

Sarah aged 21. Thomas aged 19. Mary 16.

Samuel 2½. Inventory May 15, 1684.

Thomas aged 19, 1684, (born about 1655) was the father  
of the Governor.

John Fitch, son of Thomas Fitch senior.

Mar. Rebekah Linsall Dec 3, 1674.

Son John born Sep. 29, 1677. Rebekah Jan. 15, 1679.

Nathaniel born Nov 6, 1682.

in 11. Stephen Beckwith was in list of 1655.

Not in 1668. Again 1672, 1687, 1694.

William Reed was in list of 1655.

8.216 He died 1659. His children not named, if he  
had any.

8.277. A William Reed in Fairfield, 1673, 75, &c.  
Died 1697.

Hall 21. John Reed of Rye bought in N. 1681. Is in  
Estates 1687-8. His son John in N. 1694.

Dau. Mary mar David Tuttle 1698.

Thomas Reed married 1694

Queen Morgan, an early settler - died  
4 308. Widow Morgan in estates 1655 - not after

Jonathan Marsh - lived in Stratford.  
4. 308 was in Norwalk estates 1655. - not after  
Hall. He built a corn mill at Norwalk  
about 1658 + had land for it, + owned the  
mill. sold to Nathaniel Richards  
1664, the mill + his land.  
p 77. He died in West Chester.

[Henry Whitney was of Jamaica 1664. 3. 357]  
Henry Whitney engaged to build a  
corn mill 1665. Had land.  
8. 233. Will 1672. Died 1673. Left wife and son  
John. John Whitney was miller 1677  
and in Estates 1687-8. In N. 1694.  
John Whitney married Elizabeth, daughter  
of Richard Smith, 1674-5. Had children  
John 1676-7. Joseph 1678. Henry 1680  
and probably more. Richard 1687.

Thomas Hyat. son of Thomas Hyat. of Stamford  
8. 276 is on Norwalk estates 1672 and after.  
married Mary Senison 1677  
(Died 1678. or Inventory 1698 9ch

James Miller, in Norwalk estates 1672.  
Hall p. 21. Removed to Rye. He + wife Martha, of Rye  
sold land in Norwalk 1681.

Con. 11. William Lees, in Norwalk Estates 1672  
1687. In N. 1694. Daughter Deborah married  
John Serivener 1709-10.

Con. 11. Andrew Messenger is in Estates 1672  
and 1687-8 - large estate. In N. 1694.



## Norwalk.

4. 311. Thomas Barnam, of Fairfield (Hall) had  
 [Had land in F. 8. 206]  
 a grant before 1663. Had four children  
 born in Norwalk. Then removed to Danbury  
 8. 274 when he died 1695 & left 10 children.

4. 311. Thomas Taylor, had a homelot 1670.  
 In list 1672 Had 2 children 1672. Married  
 Rebekah Ketchum, dau. of Edward dec. 1677  
 4 children born in Norwalk. Removed to  
 Danbury, but is in Estates 1687-8.

\* Joseph Ketchum (prob. son of Edward of  
 father Ed. 8. 210. Stratford, dec?). In Estates 1688. In N. 1694. 1700.  
 He mar. Mercy Kindall 1679. Had  
 Sarah 1679-80. Nathaniel 1681-82  
 [Samuel Ketchum was of Newtown L.I. 1686. John Ketchum of Huntingdon  
 1660]

4. 311. John Crapton, was of Fairfield 1662, and  
 married Hannah, dau. of Francis Andrews.  
 Had dau. Hannah 1662. — He is in Estates 1672. 88. 94  
 Was in Norwalk 1675 & in Philip's war. Married  
 dau. Hannah mar. Benjamin Skivener 1679. 80  
 He married Sarah Rockwell Oct 8. 1676. Had  
 3 children, Sarah 79, Abigail 81 & <sup>John 82</sup> perhaps more

Peter Clapton, in Estates 1672  
 or Peter Clappum (Hall has Clapton, wrong.)  
 In Estates 88. In Norwalk 1694. In both it is Clappum.  
 He lived out of the village; those that warn him to meetings to have 1/2. 1679

James Picket, and John P. of Stratford  
 In Estates 1672. Had homelot 1672.  
 Married Rebecca Keeler July 17. 1673. James born 1674  
 He is not in Estates 1688, nor in N. 1694

\* Edward Ketchum's homelot, that was, is mentioned in bounds

Jonathan Perkins, from New Haven, son of Edward.  
 In estates 1672. Bought land 1677.  
 Disappeared. Probably returned to N.H.

Samuel Smith, married daughter of Mat. Marvin  
 Marvin gave him  $\frac{1}{2}$  of homelot 1674. [Rachel]  
 He was in Estates 1672, + 1688. El Voter 1694.  
 Bought some 1672. Had some Rachel man 1697.  
 Lydia man 1707.

Joseph Smith from L. Island bought  $\frac{1}{2}$  homelot 1675.  
 Not seen again. (Hall.)

Thomas Smith had had a homelot in N. Soddit. Did  
 not remain (Hall.) sold it 1657 or before.

Samuel Belding bought land Feb 28. 1673.  
 In list of Estates 1672, 1688. Voter 1694  
 [Sung Wm Belding of Wethersfield born 1647.]

John Belding (or Beldew) In estates 1672  
 In Indian war. In estates 1688. Voter 1694. Ensign.  
 "His father Hales" mentioned 1676. He & father Hales  
 were to have some land together. Lieut John B. died 171....  
 [Son of Wm Belding of Wethersfield - born 1647.]

James Jupp, soldier in Indian war. In Estates '88.  
 Married Anie Hickens, dau. of Thos. Hickens  
 (Prob. Higgins) formerly of Stamford, dec. Jan. 2. 1682.  
 He a voter 1694.

Richard Cossair, was a servant at Branford 1680. (p. 106)  
 In Estates 1688, at Notwack. Voter 1694

William Sturdivant, in Estates 1688. Voter 1694  
 Son John born 1676. dau. Sarah 1678.

Francis Bushnell (son of Richard B. of Saybrook and  
 grandson of Matthew Marvin - see Marvin's will.)  
 Married Hannah Peamer 1675. Had born in Notwack  
 Hannah 76. Mary 79. Removed to Danbury.  
 where he died Oct. 1697. Left 7 daughters. In Estates 1672  
 and 1688.



# 260 Norwalk

Thomas Ward had house stand in Norwalk.  
Hall 25. Sold out Sept 1. 1665. with some reservations  
Removed.

James Beebe. had homelot, &c.  
Mar Sarah Benedict Dec. 19. 1679. Removed  
to Danbury. Name in a list 1679 - not  
in 1688. Dan Sarah born Nov. 13. 1680.  
Himmensday, he had sons James & Samuel -

4.31/ Ephraim Lockwood, son of Robert L. of Fairfield.  
8.25/6. Bought Jona. Allensh's homelot 1664  
Had 7 children born in Norwalk.  
He married Mercy Sension, dau of Mattias sr 1665.  
In Estates 1672 Not in 1688. Died 1685. Will.  
son John Lockwood, born 1666, is in Estates 1688.  
son Daniel L. born 1668. - is a voter 1694.

Thomas Merwin, son of Miles M. of Stratford.  
Is in Estates 1688

8.304 Jonathan Rockwell, in list of Estates 1688.  
8.312 and a voter 1694.  
8.235

Thomas Rockwell } Votes in 1694. Thos. Mar. Sarah Curcio. 1703  
Joseph Rockwell }

Sarah Rockwell, daughter of John Rockwell of Stamford, named  
John Crumpton 1676.  
Elizabeth Rockwell, dau of John Rockwell, formerly of  
Stamford, married John Keeler 1679.

[A Rockwell was imd granted at Stamford, 1641 - probably John.  
John Rockwell was a fre. shd. 1650 or thereabouts. sold land 1669.  
Died in Greenwich a Free about 1676 (8.235).  
Jonas Weed 1672. I was something to John & Elizabeth Rockwell  
perhaps a love John & wife (8.239)  
I think Jonathan, Thomas & Joseph Rockwell are sons of John of Stamford.

## Norwalk.

Richard Wood - a voter 1694.

Ebenezer Webb. a voter 1694

Andrew Lyon " "

Isaac Sherwood " "

John Butter " "

Joseph Goldsmith " "

David Monroe " "

Mr Wm. Haynes " "  
 [dau Elizabeth married 1706-7.]

James Browne, in Estates 1688. Voter 1694  
 Had son Isaac born 1690. son James probably and  
 more.

Benjamin Scrivener in Estates 1688. Voter 1694.  
 married Hannah Crampton 1680. Thomas born 1681.  
 Had son John, married 1709-10.

John Bolt of Norwalk married Elizabeth (Cummings)  
 dau of Wm C. of Stamford. Nov. 20. 1694. - [Clement, a Stamp?]  
 Had 7 children.





17

*[Faint, illegible handwritten text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]*



Swine, 1653 were to be yoked.

<sup>misc. a. 36</sup> Horses. Stray ones had been sold for the benefit of the town 1679. Town agreed to stand by the Selectmen that sold them.

Strays. "Strays or unmarked horses" are word and, and seem equivalent.

1679 Feb. 20. (viz 1679-80) Town voted that the sums for which unmarked horses are sold, shall go one half to the town + one half to those who take them.

1681. Drum to be beat when stray horses are brought in to be sold.  
1708-9. A man appointed to sell stray jades:  $\frac{1}{2}$  to horse ~~keepers~~  $\frac{1}{2}$  to town.  
COWS &c. 1655. The Cow keeper began to herd the cows the second Monday in May, being 8th or 9th day.

Dry Herd began to be driven out to Rooton, by 3 men: allowed 60 a turn. <sup>1655</sup> (They were driven out, but not guarded.)

Milch Herd } to have each a herdsman, the whole summer  
Dry Herd } Voted March 16. 1668.

<sup>misc. g. 375</sup> Stephen Beckwith to have 12/ a week for keeping the milch herd. - to have his pay in  $\frac{1}{2}$  d butter for every Cow, + rest in wheat @ 4/6, peas at 3/6 + Ind. Corn at 8 groats, 2/8.

<sup>p 267</sup> <sup>276</sup> Burning of WOODS, voted early in 1654; Town-  
men to see to it, + give notice of the time of burning, that the inhabitants may secure their fences."

<sup>See of town</sup> Dry Cattle, except two years old heifers (May 30. 1655) to be herded on the other side of Norwape river (W. side) owners to keep them, in turn, according to cattle owned. A pound to be built them "for lodging and watering the herd". Herd to go forth by turn  $\frac{1}{2}$  a year. ~~in~~  
Cows, 1667, after field was cleared, were to be brought out of the neck by some man agreed with.

5. 198 Mr Hanford's House, 1653. It was to be built of timber, keeled & framed, and "Shingles", the builder was to "naime the shingles with pennies." Clay used about them. House to be 26 by 16 feet. The builder was Ralph Keeler - was to have (sum obliterated) in wheat & current pay - to be finished by 10th of April next. This agreement was Dec 18. 1653. That is the frame & shingling to be done by that time. Other work afterwards; he or somebody to provide "800 of board" at 7/1 a hundred.

m. 9. 4/10 Size altered to 31 feet by 18 feet. Matthew Maroun Jr "to lay in 2000 of good suff. - shingles at Ralph Keeler's. Height not given.

m. 12. 96 Pownel ordered 1653 - 30 feet square, 6 feet high "6 rays in every length" the rails to be 11 feet long & posts about 10 inches square. Price 40/ There were "powns" also to shut up catfl at night, and "to catch horses".

Mill voted - time not given. Jan 6. 1654-5, agreed that Lieut Swaine should desist from building the mill; men to agree with him about leasing said mill. After this Jonathan Marsh built or completed the mill & had land. Nathaniel Richards bought the mill & land, about 1664. It was a corn mill.

1665; July 24. Henry Whitney agreed to build a corn mill at the mouth of Norwalk river by the Falls, on certain conditions. The other mill is called "the old mill", & there was a path leading down to it.

It was in 1657/8 that Jonathan Marsh engaged to build a corn mill. In 1658, he engaged to attend the mill to grind corn 3 days in a week 2<sup>d</sup>. 4th & 6th day.

1677. John Whitney was Miller. People to carry their corn to mill Tuesday & Friday.

1709 liberty for a Tide Grist mill.



collecting House. First votes not given by Hall.

1655 May 22. Nails to be procured for the meeting house.

m 16.249. 1659 Jan. 3. Town voted to build a meeting house 30 feet by 18, "to be set upon posts in the ground 12 foot in length" "to be 10 feet from the ground to the effect of the building". The inhabitants engaged 48 days work.

1660 Dec. 12. Agreed to labor on the meeting house with inside sashes as the window. 3 men were to find boards & have 66s. for doing it.

1664 May 6. Addition to the meeting house voted; to be joined to the fore part; to be 20 or 22 by 16 feet at least. Every person to work two days.

p. 42 Drum. Walter Hoyt to beat the drum for all meetings, for 10s. (a year?) 1665. Same 1670. 3. Hoyt to have 14s. 1681

Sweeping Meeting <sup>House</sup> to be done for a year by Thomas Benedict, for 20s. 1665. Same 1670

1704. 1668 July 13. Thomas Lepton was chosen to look after young people in the meeting house; to do his best to keep them from playing & uncivil behavior

1670 "A comely and convenient cover over Mr. Hanford's Desk in the meeting house", voted.

Mr Hanford's Salary. 1656. Town agreed it should be 60 pounds for year ensuing. viz  
 Com. 5. 198 m. 18. 361. 30£ in wheat, peas & barley, at 4s. for wheat and barley and 3s. for peas. 22 pounds to be paid in beef & pork at current prices and 8 pounds in

1664. Townsmen to send to Fairfield for Mr. B. (Bowers) & carry him home at Town charge while Mr. Hanford is absent.

## Nowalk.

<sup>p. 276</sup> Burning the Woods exposed the fences.  
 This was to be done at or before the 10th of March.  
 Townsmen to appoint the time, & give notice  
 to the inhabitants the night before; the drum  
 to be beaten in the morning. This to be  
 "accounted sufficient warning for every man  
 to secure his fence, or else bear his own  
 damage, on both sides of River. March 20. 1667.  
 1670. Townsmen to hire a man to burn the woods  
 but not to give over 12/. for that service, [about  
 6 days work]

<sup>p. 281</sup> Ladders. Every householden to provide a ladder  
 reaching up to the chimney above the house.  
 " 12. 94 - or pay 3/. Jan. 21. 1653.

<sup>M. 12. 122</sup> Wolf Pit. Four men engaged to make  
 a good wolf pit on the other side.  
 " 1659 Sept. Persons may make wolf pits in any  
 convenient places.  
 " 1667. 20/. reward offered by town for each wolf killed.

<sup>M. 12. 117.</sup> The Gward. A seat to be set up in the meeting  
 house for the guard to sit in, with conven-  
 iences for their arms. Feb 21. 1670.



268

# Norwalk.

"Winter Wheat Field" ordered to be fenced.

Dec 4, 1668. "with posts & rails or stones or logs, but not hedge". Proportioned to 31 owners.

Cash House. Thomas Oviat of Milford may  
m.g. 285 setup a house by the water side, to put  
ashes in. [For what purpose were they used?  
Jan'y 1669]

Bridge over Norwalk river voted,  
Jan. 1. 1671. S<sup>r</sup> Andrews of New Haven  
to be sent for, to give advice. It was expected  
other towns would assist.  
1680. Voted to build a "horse bridge" in place not far from before probably  
Feb 9.

Division of Common Land. 1671. 2. Seems  
to be according to estate but varied some.  
And those that had not had any estate for  
their children to have 5<sup>£</sup> for every child.  
On this account the children of the town  
were taken Feb 20, 1672

1676 Jan. 12. Twelve acres of land to  
soldiers each soldier that was in "the direful  
Swamp's fight". 8 acres to other soldiers  
some; to others 4 acres.

John Roach, Daniel Benedict, Jones Stevenson,  
Samuel Keeler, named as Swamp fight men

Common Land. Voted Dec 25. 1679.

All the in putum divided "to present proper inhabitants  
of this town, according to estate given in, "excepting the  
6 acres the hundred to horse lots already granted"

1681. a division of 6 acres to the 100 granted to all inhabitants.  
[apparently 6 acres to 100<sup>£</sup> estate.]

1684 for 5. A division of 3 acres to the 100. Lots drawn by 38.  
names given.

1687. Dec. A division of 20 acres to the 100 ordered. The list of 1687. 8 belongs to this.

Sawmill first noticed Nov 9. 1677.

Richard Holmes may set up a sawmill on 5 mile river, & have liberty of timber a mile on this side the river. To sell his boards and plank "as they do at other towns where there are sawmills."

*Nov. 11. 171.* School May 29. 1678. Schoolmaster to be hired to teach "all the children in the town to read and write." Mr. Cornish to be hired.

1686. Aug 20. Voted to hire a schoolmaster for  $\frac{1}{4}$  of a year, to be paid at the rate of 30<sup>t</sup> a year, by all according to lists of estates. — Selectmen to hire him, and obtain a house for that use, and fit it with conveniences for school use.

[This was a free school. They had no school house.

*Nov. 17. 171.* 1699 Agreed to build a School house, 20 by 18 feet, and at least 6 feet between joints. <sup>School house W side 1708</sup>

*Aug. 16* 1720. There were two School houses, one at south end & one at north end — another on W. side of river referred to — 2 schools voted — N. & S. ends in winter; and at S. end & West side in summer. Before the schools seem to have been part of the time at S. end, & part at N. end — only one at a time.

*Misc. 9. 16. ed. 12. 249.* School Dame. 1723. Dry Brook & Sawkatuck inhabitant, may improve a school dame to school their children in the summer. A School House building near Mill plain.

1691. 2. Thomas Hanford Jr was chosen for Schoolmaster to learn children to read & write. He was expected to keep only 6 months in the year. To have 30<sup>t</sup> a month.

*Dec* 1701. John Cossi to be schoolmaster for year ensuing. "All children from five years old to twelve years shall pay equally, excepting the female, whether they go or not. Those above 12 years that go in the day to pay the same; night-scholars to pay  $\frac{1}{3}$  as much as day scholars. Scholars to pay 15<sup>t</sup>, and the town the rest.

1707 & Schoolmaster to keep 2 months on this side of river, & 1 month on W. side.



# 270 Norwalk.

p. 266  
p. 271 New Meeting House voted Dec 17. 1678

9m. 16. 249 Great difficulty about the place  
It was to be 40 feet square & 16 feet between joints, the roof to be like Fairfield meeting house

Cedar Shingles to be used for the meeting house if they could be procured reasonably. March 1678-9

Award of Mayor Treat & Mayor Gold read May 1679.

Act of General Court as to place, agreed to June 2. 1680.

1681. Nov. 8:

Voted to remove the desk and seats and planks of the Old meeting house to the new one and "there to fix them": & the town for the future to meet in the new house.

1681 Thomas Barnum was to oversee & keep good decorum among the youth in time of exercise, &c. And he was empowered, "if he see any disorderly for to keep a small stick to correct such with, only he's desired to do it with clemency". Those incorrigible to be presented to parents or ministers.

Old Meeting House sold for four pounds, Feb. 1683

New & more comfortable Seats to be made for the new meeting house; of the order & form of the present seats. Other finishing referred to. 1683.

Seating the meeting house 1686. To be generally according to estates, by which the charges for the house was defrayed.

Seat or Pew under the pulpit to be requested for the Deacon or Deacons. 1686.

Round Seat. Three men seated in it - 1686.

5 more seated in the round seat - 8 men.

4 seated in the seat behind (the round seat).

1686 5 " in the long seats throughout

The Cross seat to be reputed the 3d seat of the long seats, and 4 to sit in it.

One more added to each seat a few days after.

Mr Thomas Fitch, as the King's Commissioner, to be seated in the upper great round seat. [This also called Great Pew.]

690. Voted to fortify the meeting house. 1697 (1 Gallery voted over 1/4 of house)

3d collecting House voted 1720. To front east on the Street. [First voted Dec 11. 1717 - Nails &c to be provided

1722-3. Seats, boards & plank & other things in old meeting house may be taken for the new.

1723 June 3. New House to be seated.

1723 Dec 11. Town meetings not to be held in the new meeting house. An improvement to be made there "but what is agreeable to the most pure and special service of God, for which end it was built and now devoted." then Town meetings were held in N. School house.

Old meeting house to be sold. later.

Bell to be hung on new house, & rung, until it can be sold. [They had a bell before, probably small.

The New House had "pews" on mens side and womens side, in front of the pulpit.

## Psalms & Tunes.

1724 Mr Thomas Fitch Jr. sat in pew with justices, and he was desired to read the psalm &c. and set the tune in time of public worship.

1724 Ens. Thos. Benedick Jr. is desired "to set the tune to the psalm", and also "to read the Psalm needed". He is seated in the 3d long seat at the end of the middle alley.

1725.6. Stone steps ordered at the doors of M. House. Old Pulpit granted to Upper Society (Whitton).

1702. liberty to erect Horse sheds was granted to out-dwellers - or "shelters for horses".

1723. Magazine for town powder, &c. to be made in the new meeting house.

1750 Sash Glass, 7 by 9. to be put into meeting house. Old glass lead to be disposed of.

Miracul. 9. 118 and 64.  
Con. 9. 322.



## The Meeting House - second one.

1703 (Feb 3)

The Bell that brought from Ralph Keelers and hung up in the meeting house, to be rung there to try the goodness of the Bell.

Dec 1704. William Lees engaged to beat the Drum or ring the Bell on all public occasions; & to sweep the meeting house weekly - for one year, for 30<sup>s</sup>.

1702.3. John Gregory sr. may sit in the deacon's seat before the pulpit, for the benefit of hearing.   
 Althow Marvin had same liberty, for some reason

## Seating Meeting House. 1705.

To follow the method of 1698. only no person shall be degraded or brought lower than he is now.

1st long seat in Gallery shall be accounted as 5th long seat below. 12 men to be seated in the first long seat in gallery, viz. the first seat.

[This first long seat was the front or fore seat in the gallery - only one gallery - the seats of course were each 20 feet long in front, except the passage way - one for men and one for women. 12 men occupied this seat - 18 feet long perhaps; as below 6 were in seats half as long. - The Gallery had men's side and women's side as below. The seaters might seat two seats on women's side of Gallery; - (with men?)

1706 seating. The committee to have respect to age, quality, and estates of persons.

1709. An addition to the Gallery, enough for four pews, permitted to some persons, built out on one side.

Belfry. Dec 15. 1709. Land granted to Samuel Keeler, Jr. to erect a belfry on the top of the meeting house and hang in it the bell "that is now hung upon the meeting house," or any other; "and to close the sides of the upright where the bell now hangs;"

To provide stuff to close the upright, & timber for belfry.   
 Weathercock. A cedar stump to be pruned into the top of the turret for a weathercock; or a pinndele.

Second Meeting House - continued.

Jan 27<sup>2</sup> Bell to be rung at 9 at night the ensuing  
 Dec 11 year. 3. 40<sup>1</sup> agrees to do it for 26/ in May  
 1713. or  $\frac{2}{3}$  of 26/ in money.

Sabbath Day House. John Taylor may erect  
 m. 2. 195 a small house for his family's convenience  
 9. 19. on the Sabbath on the town's land near the  
 meeting house.

Dec 11. 1717. New Meeting House Voted.

1718-19 Jan. 9. Question not yet settled. This day 26  
 were for repairing & enlarging old house, & Mr Taylor also  
 making 27; and 30 were for a new house.  
 and 2 more, making 32.

1718-19 Jan 9. 49 persons seemed to be for a new house & 26 not.  
 [See 271. page.]

Second Minister

1694 Dec 5. Mr Stone had preached 6 months.  
 Was to have 30<sup>1</sup> for 6 months.

1695 Mr Buckingham was preaching. Town  
 agreed to give 80<sup>1</sup> a year after two first years.  
 Also fire wood, and land.

5 198. Dec 18. Agreed to build a house for the minister.  
 42 feet by 22, two stories high, & double  
 chimneys, [chimney with flue places above & below].  
 "and a comely porch to said house", and  
 a cellar under one end, to be stoned; house  
 to have a "comely jett at each end".

1697. The 80<sup>1</sup> salary to be paid as follows; in  
 winter wheat 6<sup>1</sup>. Indian corn 2/6, rye 4/  
 pork 3<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub> pence, beef 2 pence — none to pay  
 over  $\frac{1}{3}$  in rye.

To be ordained before winter; Elders & messengers to be  
 entertained.

1699. Mr Buckingham's firewood to be 3/6 for each load  
 m. 9. 92 of Walnut wood; and 2/6 for each load of Oak wood

1725. 6. Difficulty with Mr. Buckingham. His salary stopped.

1726. Mr Thomas Fitch Jr. is allowed 30/ a Sabbath for preaching.



*Sedge*. 1707. Persons forbid to cut "*Sedge*  
 or *Crick Thatch*". (*Sedge* that grows by  
 creeks, probably,) before Sept. 1. on the Town's right.  
 To forfeit 20<sup>s</sup>. for every half load.

[Perhaps the delay in cutting to Sept. 1. was to give the seed  
 time to ripen and fall. Perhaps some other cause induced  
 this vote.

*Minister's Firewood*. 1706-7. Town & Mr. Buckingham  
 agreed that he should have 20<sup>£</sup>. a year. to be paid  
 as his salary is paid, and the town be freed  
 from providing him with firewood.

p. 273. *Query*. Did his firewood amount to 20<sup>£</sup>. a year?  
 It averaged only 3<sup>s</sup>. a load in 1699, or 3<sup>s</sup>/6 for walnut  
 and 2<sup>s</sup>/6 for oak. It would require 133<sup>1</sup>/<sub>3</sub> loads at  
 3<sup>s</sup>. to come to 20<sup>£</sup>. If loads were <sup>2</sup>/<sub>3</sub> of a cord, 133<sup>1</sup>/<sub>3</sub>  
 loads were equal to 89 cords. This cannot be right.  
 Perhaps wood was higher in 1707 than in 1699 - Did  
 they chop his wood?

*Deputy*. Samuel Hayes, Deputy. May 1686.  
 Town Allowed him 30<sup>s</sup>. and 10<sup>s</sup> for his horse, journey, &c.

*Oysters* were of importance in 1721. 1722.  
 None but inhabitants of the town were permitted  
 to take them. And inhabitants might not sell  
 them to vessels, or otherwise; or give leave to others  
 to come & get them.

*Winnipank*. Indian Sagamore of Norwalk, gave or  
 sold to his friend, Rev. Thomas Sanford, his island  
 lying against Rowertown (Rocaton, opposite) containing  
 20 acres; his island called *Plamachimins*, and *Chachanenas*  
 on East; point of Rowertown N. Dec 2. 1690.

## Indians.

Those of the Norwalk sold the land from Saukatuck to Norwalk river, from the sea a day's walk into the country to Roger Ludlow, Feb 26. 1640.

Thomas Ludlow was a witness

Norwake Indians sold to Daniel Partrick, April 20, 1640, the ground called Sacunyte neapuck, also Meeanworth, thirdly Asum-sowis. 4thly all adjoining the above as far up in the country as an Indian can go in a day; and two Islands adjoining said Barante-nayeeck, (not mentioned before) having Norwake river East, and Noewanton on the west.

1651. Feb 15, Indians sold to planters of Norwake all lands called Runckinheag, Roatoon, and other names, having land purchased by Capt Partrick on East, and a brook called Pampaskehanke on west, as far ~~near~~ <sup>near</sup> the as these Indians own, and down to the sea, south; or Mohawks' Country, N.

Roger Ludlow conveyed his right to those about to plant at Norwalk June 19. 1650. None were there then. They agreed to mow some ~~they~~ + stack it at N. "this winter"; that they may break up some ground to plant next spring; + agreed to begin to build & inhabit next season. Ludlow said the land cost him 15<sup>£</sup>, & he requires 15<sup>£</sup> and interest, and a lot (or allotment) for his ~~SONS~~ according to the value of 200<sup>£</sup>, which was agreed to.

Indians seem to have reserved nothing, unless some Islands were not included.

1655. Town permitted Indians to plant, but to make up & keep up the fence. 1669. Indian fence is mentioned. Indians seemed to hire land of the whites, & let land also; both forbidden until the Indian fence is made up so as to serve the field.

1671. Chesnut Hill like reserved for Indians, if they accept it.

1687. 3 acres requested for Indians, on west side of River  
60 acres of common land on river requested for Indians.  
rest to be divided.  
No more about Indians.



## Early Conveyances.

Thomas Ward, in the sale of his property 1665, reserved  
 "the Locks upon the dwelling house doors;  
 the younger nursery trees, and two boards  
 lying upon the collar beams".

p. 277 Ralph Keeler sold to Richard Raymond 1662,  
 his homelot & housing, — "the house, floors, doors,  
 glass windows, shelves, or ought else necessarily  
 fastened together". — "his homelot or cowyard" he says.  
 (A homelot was called a lowyard, it seems.

p. 277 Jonathan Marsh sold to Ephraim Lockwood, 1664  
 "his house with the shelves, Dress boards," &c.  
 "also the yards, hovels, and 10 fruit-trees growing  
 upon the orchard".

[Shelves were much used, before they had cupboards  
 and butteries.

## Town Charges 1699.

p. 264 Burning the woods cost 9 days work.  
 p. 267 at 2/6 day — 1701, burning woods was 2/6 day.  
 M. G. 407 Burning the Island 1701. 1/6

Horse to Hartford 1701. 10/.

Wolves run 10/ each by the town. 11 paid for 1699.

Pints of Rum 1/ each. 2d flax 2/ for drum cord.

Town Rate 1701. to be paid in wheat at 5/. Indian  
 corn 2 3/4 flax at 9<sup>d</sup>, oats 1/8, rye 3/6 barley 3/.  
 2/3d rate to be paid in wheat or Indian corn.  
 [Cash prices would be about 2/3 of these sums.

Nowalk, &c.

<sup>1. 2. 3. 4.</sup> **Shelves.** — The early houses had not cupboards, <sup>Muse. 2. 207.</sup> or many had not, and shelves in the rooms, supplied the place. See opposite.  
In 1667, Samuel Gortonhouse of New Haven sold the house that had been N. Turner's, "with Shelves & other things fastened thereunto."

[Chapman's Horner has "Shelves with cheeses heapt."  
Books on shelves, 1665. More seashelves than others in R.  
Shelves for books — (on q. 357.)





























*[The text on this page is extremely faint and illegible, appearing to be a handwritten letter or document.]*



Clearing Land, Stubbing, &c [See III. 17. 286. 361.]

Rev. Mr. Ruggles, in his History of Guilford, 1769 says: -

same  
phrase

"The planters of Guilford, for many years, were chiefly confined to the lands cleared by the Indians near the sea, in their husbandry. They indeed early made a law that every planter should clear up yearly, half an acre of new land. This was a hard piece of labor. It was all done by hand; by digging and stubbing up the trees and small growth by the roots, although they quite spoiled the land by it. But they knew of no other way; and it was a severe penalty to be guilty of transgressing this town order. It was a long time before the present way of clearing land was practiced. The first adventurer herein was John Scranton upon the top of a good hill of land, now the property of Mr. Ruggles. He cleared about an acre."

"The inhabitants were amazed, first at his courage that he would venture so far, about two miles, into the wood to labor; then at his folly, that he should think a crop of wheat would grow in such a way - so strange are new things to the world. But they were perfectly astonished when they saw twenty bushels of the best of wheat reaped at the harvest from only 3 pecks of seed on an acre of ground, sown in that manner, by such tillage. Experience from whence almost all useful knowledge, especially in husbandry, is derived, convinced them of the truth; and the same spirit spread, and the woodland soon became fields of wheat."

[Mr. Ruggles does not tell us when this innovation began, nor in what the change was; but it was such a change that large & small trees were no longer grubbed up by the roots. The trees were girdled, land burnt over, & sowed by the help of the drag I conclude.]

Deane's N.E. Farmer. 1790. Clearing Land was done by chopping down the trees one season & burning the trees & brush the next season in May or June. Bodies left, to be cut into logs, drawn together in heaps, & burnt. It will bear Indian corn or wheat the same year without ploughing or hoeing. Indian corn is commonly the first crop. The second crop may be rye hoed in. Deane calls this kind of culture, an "invention" advantageous to poorer people. It conduces to bringing forward rapid settlements in new towns. Those able should plough & harrow. Timber to be saved if needed for fuel, fences, &c



Mr Ruggles in his history of Guilford 1769. (See Con. Adv. Aug 15. 1835)  
says—

*E. List  
m. 1. 206*  
*same  
opposite*  
"Nearly days there was a law that every planter in Guilford should yearly clear up half an acre of land. This was a hard piece of labor. It was all done by hand; by digging and stubbing up the trees & small growth by the roots, although they spoiled the land by it. But they knew no other way; and it was a severe penalty to be guilty of transgressing this town order. It was a long time before the present way of clearing <sup>new</sup> land was practiced. The first adventurer here in was John Scranton upon the top of a good hill of land, now the place of Mr Ruggles. He cleared about an acre. The inhabitants were amazed, first at his courage that we would venture so far (about 2 miles) into the wood to labor; then at his folly that he should think a crop of wheat would grow in such a way. So strange are new things to the world. But they were perfectly astonished when they saw 20 bushels of the best wheat reaped at harvest, from only 3 pecks of seed on an acre of ground, sown in that manner, & by such usage". The example was imitated and the woodlands soon became fields of wheat.

They at first cultivated the great Plain South of the village, and some points near the sea, which were all cleared by the Indians, & were fertile.

Caldwell Stanley's "Carting Stubs", which is often noticed in his accounts, must have been Stubs that had been dug up in clearing new land. Con. 5.

### Clearing in Western States.

A Letter from Columbus, Ohio, published in N.Y. Tribune June 1855 says it was a great work to clear land in Ohio & in large parts of Indiana & Michigan - very different from the prairie states of Illinois, Wisconsin, Iowa, Minnesota. The clearing and felling a farm in Ohio was a work of years & often broke down the workman. The Ohio Log-rolling of former days were jolly seasons. The trees were first girdled usually in summer. About 3 years after, these dead trees were felled in the winter, lying in every direction. The next Spring the logs are burned off in several places, by the aid of the limbs and brush, & some are cut off by the axe. The neighbors come together on a certain day to assist in rolling the logs into heaps. They work hard, & there is rum & festive banquet, and the labor ends with a good supper. The next day another has a log rolling party, & the man aided to day adds his neighbor tomorrow. This is literal log rolling, & has been transferred to politics. It is severe labor and wears out men. Ohio has cleared 10 millions acres; Indiana 5 millions and Michigan 2 millions = 17 millions of acres of heavy wood cleared since 1787.



290 Clearing Land. [Misc. 2. 244.]

Mr. Eliot, in his Essay upon Husbandry, 1748 says  
the farmers formerly "stubbed all staddles" and  
cut down all great trees. (Miscel. No. 1. 226.)

Samuel Gains of Podunk. (Conn. No. 5. page 41)  
in a petition about 1668, mentions that he has  
"stubbed and cleared" a homelot; he refers  
to it as being much increased in value because  
"it was stubbed".

The old "stubbing Hoe" must have been  
used for digging up the stumps & roots of trees.  
"to stub" is to grub up by the roots.

p. 291. \* Girdling Trees. Belknap says the Indians  
did this, and the whites learned to girdle trees  
of the Indians. Miscel. No. 1. p. 308<sup>301</sup>. Some cut down  
all the trees in June, &c. and burnt them the next May.  
He says the price for felling an acre was from 1 to 2  
dollars - sufficient evidence that the trees were not  
thick - had been thinned by repeated burnings.  
Corn is planted among the roots and stumps  
after the burning, with the hoe only.

To clear & cultivate without the plough was  
unknown in N. H. until after 1750 or 1760. To plant  
among burnt logs was a mode which began  
in New Hampshire in 1762. Before that the land  
was ploughed - (he does not say stubbed.) Fire  
weed and pigeon berry (Garget) come in, and  
after 2 or 3 years, grass.  
M. 13. 18. Dutch Clearing of land in N. H. VanTienhoven, 1650

"To grub up forests" - see Miscel. 2. p. 275. in England.  
It is the same as "to stub".

In Virginia they cleared the ground for the plough by felling  
trees, and getting up the roots. See Miscel. 3. 273  
called "great labor".

\* This name is also applied in Canada "ringing". The operation is  
the same. See also "ringing" also.



# Clearing Land. Stubbing, &c.

"Now stub up the bushes, the grass to be fine". Tusser. R.Die.

Con. 9. 37. In a Bacon said he had "heard it-verified" that upon cutting down an old timber tree, the stub hath put out sometimes a tree of another kind, as that Beech hath put forth birch! He undertakes to account for this "if it be true"; and he says it is not impossible; - viz. the old stub may be too scant of juice to put forth the former tree, & therefore putteth forth a tree of a smaller kind! (Strange ignorance in a wise man! His Kat. History. R.Die.

M. 2. 209 To stub - to stop; to remove, eradicate R.Die. R.Die.  
a stub. Something stopped; the short, thick stock: a block, - R.D.  
Stubble. Diminutive of stub. R.D.  
"Stubble Goose", used by Chaucer. Goose is fat that has been in the stubble. Swift  
M. 2. 208c. "Stubble goose once - cry, come out one!" 384. M. 11. 43.

To grub - to dig, to dig up; to be employed in dirty work. R.D.  
"That grub up forests". Manning  
M. 2. 275. "The stumps of oak, being well grubbed, is worth the pains & charge". Evelyn.  
"Gave a hard shrub to be grubbed up". Holland.  
"On grubbing up an old pollard ash". Pennant.

M. 3. 384. Vanderdonck account of Clearing. No allusion to grubbing.  
Clearing Land in N. Jersey. It is ~~noted~~ that they grubbed up the stumps of trees. see p. 2. 44. 7. 10  
It seems by page 10 that some trees were not grubbed up - but brush were. - 4 or 6 Oxen required for the ploughing. p. 10  
Old way of Clearing Land - & new way in Mass. see Miscellaneous No 7. p. 219. - [similar to New Hampshire opposite.

p. 291. Clearing Land in N. Hampshire Dr. Belknap. M. 1. 301.  
M. 3. 257 Clearing Land by N. Settlers - according to Johnson, was "tearing up the roots & bushes."

M. 3. 389. "Land grubbed & ploughed twice, & which has had few stem dig trees, is ready for winter grain" Vanderdonck  
Here is grubbing & ploughing new land.  
M. 3. 384 In clearing land, they cut down the wood, gather it into great heaps and burn it

M. 1. 27. Douglass Remark about clearing.  
Ed. Enc. V. 236. In Canada, Settlers used to clear the land of the wood, by cutting down the trees, "digging out the roots" & burning the whole in heaps on the ground. This is expensive. Settlers from U.S. cut down & burnt the trees, and sowed or planted among the stumps - much less expensive. Some only girdle the large trees, and cut down & burn up the rest. The blaze is awful.  
London 544 In England, the roots of trees that are felled, are generally grubbed up or in some way removed - used for fuel &c. &c.  
do. 675. He treats of grubbing in England & Scotland continued back p. 289. 288



# Making Cloth. [Misc. 2. 294, b. . See M. 18. 64

## Earliest mode of Spinning. [Misc. 2. 154. 222. 298, f

"It was performed by means of a rod or staff, about which the wool was carefully wrapt, and held in the left hand, while a rough kind of spindle, quickly ~~twisted~~ <sup>revolved</sup> betwixt the right hand and the thigh, was suffered to continue its motion, when suspended by the thread, which the artist gradually lengthened with his fingers" Rees Cyclopaedia

The ~~Rees~~ or distaff (above) is still used for spinning in some counties of England; over in spinning worsted. The most ancient spinning machine. "The thread is drawn out from the end of the sliver of combed wool. The motion is communicated to a rough kind of spindle, by twirling it between the right hand and thigh, which is suffered to continue revolving, when suspended by the thread which the spinner gradually lengthens with her fingers." — Elsewhere Rees says this mode of spinning was in use in Norfolk a few years since, but is now laid entirely aside, but he seems to refer to cotton.

0.300. The common wheel for wool, superseded in part the distaff centuries ago, in England — time when not known. — In worsted, a portion was laid across the finger of the left hand, & from this portion the thread fastened to the spindle was drawn, the wheel being turned by the right hand. This was called the one thread wheel, and was in use in England five centuries, & how much more is not known.

How improvements were made in woollen manufacturing, i.e. in the mechanical part, during 500 years. **Wool** was carded, spun, wove, and cloth finished under the first part of reign of George III. (previous to 1780) as it was under Edward III. The machinery was better but of a similar kind. The Spinning Jenny was applied to wool in 1780 (previously to cotton) and became general in 1783. (The wheel was used in families long after this, suppose, but those who spun for manufacturers were all thrown out of employment.)

Hand cards were used still, and it was roved on a spinning wheel, but before 1787, the hand carding & roving on a spinning wheel ceased in York, here, but not in all places. Carding was done by hand cards in a similar manner.

460 pages of Speculation in woollen women &c. Estimated at 8s/week or 20£ a year, 1800 & many years after.



# Making Cloth.

293

M. 4. 312

M. 2. 244

Worsted is long wool, combed, not carded. Wool carded was made into woollen cloths but not into worsted cloths. - but Woollens seem to include worsteds.

Worsted was known in the east long before it was in Europe - brought from East to Europe - manufactured in England under Edward II. Required more skill to manufacture than carded wool.

P. 332

Worsted Goods were not milled or raised but threads were left in. - the most important distinction between worsteds and Woollens. Worsteds were made plain, or twilled, or figured - three s. - and warp was of single or double yarn - worsteds were called stuffs. Some cloths had worsted warp only & wool weft.

Much of the English wool was long & fit for worsteds, that is long wool or combing wool. Flain had finer, shorter wool.

Worsted Stuffs were of many kinds & had various names, some of which were laid aside long ago.

The following Worsted Goods were still made in Yorkshire when Rees last No. of Encyclopedia was written -

1. Borneazeth plain & twilled, warp of a single thread. Width 22 inches. Length 29 yards.
- 2, 3. Tammies or tirants. Single warps - twilled. 32 to 36 inches. 29 yds.
4. Shalloons, twilled, warp single. 32 to 36 inches wide. 29 yds long.
5. Sayes. twilled. Warps of a single thread.
6. Moreens. plain & twilled. - stout - used for furniture. 28 inches wide. 24 yds in a piece.
7. Calimanco, plain & striped. 17 inches wide. 29 yds long.
8. Gamblets, plain & twilled. 18 inches wide. 29 " "
9. Lastings. Double warps, of 2 or 3 threads: plain, twilled, flowered. 18 inches by 30 yards.
10. worsted shag.

Combing machine took the place of old combs, but not much in use until after 1802 - early ones imperfect. New ones invented after 1802 - spun by machinery about the time of wool, I suppose, or soon after 1780.

Long wool worsteds or as Rees calls them, "Tammies & stuffs" were the general dress of females before the year 1775. But they were supplanted by cotton goods to a great extent after 1775. - There was but little mechanical improvement

P. 392.

in woollen or worsted manufacturing from Elizabeth's time to the present. Inventions made for cotton, when applied to wool & worsted made a great change.

But after 1800 came in, carpets with worsted warps, and other worsteds were made, & much worsted was used.



3.302 Cottons. [usual 4. 298. 299. 302. 303. ... 15. 112. 113.]

Cotton was carded with common hand cards - spun on the one thread woolen wheel - had the roved first [roved is the old word in New England] and then spun - both on the distaff. It was carded into loose rolls of the thickness of a cane, 8 to 12 inches long (Rees) - rolls had not much tenacity, were easily unrolled. In spinning one end of the thread & roll was held between the thumb & forefinger of the left hand and the other was round the point of the spindle, and the thread was rapidly drawn out during the revolution of the spindle, the right hand turning the wheel, and this coarse soft thread was called a roving in cotton; (in wool it was a thread ready for the loom, for coarse cloths, but the wool was roved for some fine cloths.) In cotton the twist and drawing were repeated, and the roving was converted into a firm thread. The operation of roving was continued on the same wheel, sometimes after the spinning was done by the jenny.

21.15  
112. Cotton was thus carded & spun like wool, from its first introduction into England until the invention of the Jenny by Hargreaves in 1767 and the improvements of Arkwright 1769 - his first patent was for spinning by means of rollers, 1769 - at first worked by horses, but the water mill was erected 1771. He had a patent for other improvements 1775, especially in carding, but this was cancelled in 1785. Mules for spinning were invented 1779, <sup>or 1776</sup> (the way of Ark. for preparing cotton, that is of carding, drawing, roving, & spinning, but was worked by hand. Some years after this machine was worked by power, viz. the mule.

21.153. Carding wool was performed by hand for 5 centuries or more; and cotton also after it was introduced. Cylinder cards or a carding engine was contrived 1762; but was quite imperfect. Improvements by Arkwright and by others.

Arkwright took the fly, bobbin & spindle of the domestic flax wheel for his water spinning frame.

Weaving on steam & water was not fully established 1806. { See Power Looms. 21.12. 263.

Spinning was first applied to cotton, & water power, and afterwards to wool.



J. 302. Cotton Manufacture employed not over 20,000 persons in 1750.; about 40,000 in 1770. The new machinery had little or no effect on the amount of goods made previous to 1770. The old processes handed down for ages were used. These cotton manufactures were half-linen, or linen warp - some say all were so, yet there is some doubt whether every warp of cotton was of flax.

M. 2. 153. Fine Calicoes & muslins were not made in England until 1781 - aided by the mule, which could spin fine worst. In 1784, spinning worst by machinery was little known; it was mostly spun by hand engines, to equal the warp spun by machinery.

Ed. Enc. In 1760, 1772, 1783, 1784, & 1785, 5 years, the average import of cotton wool was 1,170,881 lbs. In 1765 the cotton trade was hardly known in England. For some years after 1760, about 50,000 spindles were employed, and the value of cotton manufactures in Eng & Scot. was less than £10000 annually.

\* Cotton wool imports for 5 years, 1772-1776, averaged 4,444,757 lbs. a year. 1783-1787, 5 years averaged 16,000,000 lbs. 1794-1798, 5 years, averaged 26 millions. 1802, 54 millions.

M. 4. 298. The old Calicoes of cotton & flax (flax warp,) were made as early as 1727 at Blackburn; they were called Blackburn Greys - they were sold to the Calico printers of London, and afterwards to those of Lancashire & Derbyshire, until the real calicoes all of cotton were made in 1775. They were plain, & were the calicoes of the day. (They were called Calicoes before they were printed, and still are in England.)

In 1796, 30  $\frac{1}{2}$  millions of yards of Calicoes & muslins were printed in G. B. and 4  $\frac{1}{2}$  millions of yards of linens & stuffs.

In 1800 34  $\frac{3}{10}$  millions yards of Calicoes & muslins were printed in G. B. and 4  $\frac{1}{2}$  millions yards of linens & stuffs.

Most were made in G. B. for 2 millions imported each year - Imported paid a duty of 7d. a yard; British paid 3  $\frac{1}{2}$ d. per yard, & 1d. a yard. It was estimated in 1806 that white Calicoes not printed were  $\frac{3}{5}$  of the whole including muslins. The printed calicoes 1806 were said to be chiefly for garments, shawls & furniture.

M. 4. 311. India Muslins were Cossacs (or long cloths or cotton cambrics) far finer than cossacs (manufactured in G. B. abundantly, & much used.) Mulmuls & Bukes the finest or thinnest of all. (Probably all sorts were made in Scot. & Eng. First made in 8. 1781. Above are India names. Rees says Muslin is no name for it, downy nap (Mousse. French

\*  $\frac{1}{7}$  of the cotton, re-exported. Ed. Enc.



## making cloth.

Cotton goods made about 1806, Rees names

p. 298 Fustians, coarse, thick twilled cottons, of an olive or leaden color. The common fustian was called pillow fustian. Fustians included corduroy, velvet, velveteen, thick set, cords  
 m. 4. 298. 4. 313. Double jeans, velvet tufts; and other thick fabrics for mens apparel.  
 page 301. m. 2. 269.

Printed Calicoes (Rees says) annihilated the lighter kinds of woollen twisted goods, formerly so much in demand. But they seem to have continued some time, or some of them did. See several species of the stouter kinds, p. 293.

Cost of Cotton to shipper 1802.  $1/5\frac{1}{2}$  - to manufacturer  $1/9\frac{1}{16}$   
 Cost of do - to manuf. 1811.  $2/16$ . 5d. Inc.  
 average pay of laborers, men, women & children, in Cotton manuf. 1811. £1.15 in a year, & board themselves. This is 6/ per week for all.

Skirn and Hank - used in England.

Reeling woollen yarn. Reel a yard around. 80 turns were made and then a tie, or 80 threads a yard long; then 80 more and another tie; each parcel called a ley, and 7 leys, or 560 yards, make a hank. The hanks were made into a bundle. No. 24 means that 24 hanks of 560 yards, make a pound, or 13.440 yards.

Cotton Hanks have 840 yards; and of coarse thread, 16 to 20 hanks make a pound. No 20 is 20 hanks of 840 yards to a pound; No 50 is 50 hanks to a pound. Rees says a person will spin a pound in a day of 16 to 20 if diligent, or  $20 \times 840 = 16,800$  yards. He refers to spinning on the old wheel. - doubtless after it is roved. [This is far beyond any spinning in New England. Must be some error] Rees

Spinning Wheel is described by Rees - The flax is coiled round the head of a distaff, affixed to a wheel furnished with a spinnelle, bobbin [spool] and fly. The fly & spinnelle are kept in motion by a wheel and band worked by the foot. The thread is managed by the finger and thumb, and twisted by the fly.



## Nov.

Woolen Hosiery, were made in 14th century  
in England; and Kaize, Sayes, Serges,  
Broad cloths, Cloths, Kersies, Friezes -  
mostly by foreigners.

The Old Romans, of both Sexes wore woollen garments, chiefly.

The English at an early period imported some fine wool from Spain, for their best cloths. They mixed it with their own wool - that is, they used their longer wool for warp and the Spanish for weft. They thought Spanish wool alone would not make good cloth.

The English for a long period exported their cloths white, as they came from the loom: they were dressed & dyed in other countries. - before 1600, and even after. English cloth, finished, were inferior to Dutch, &c. Before & after 1600 & after 1668.

[illegible]

u 2.222.213.  
p. 298, L

222.243. Did the Ancients have the spinning wheel?  
It is mentioned in a translation of Ovid and one of Virgil  
See Misc. 2. 223. Latin + Eng. + Latin + French Dictionary have

To spin is nec, torqueo fila. French, filer.

Spindle is fusus. do. fusca

Spool or quill is fingers . . . do. tuyen for quill

Dec. Distaff - is colus ..... O. quenouille

Spinning wheel, rota accommodata nando filot Rhombus  
 (This seems to express, something now existing - not ancient)

This seems to express something now existing - not ancient  
French is, rouet, rouet, & rouet & rouet

French is, rouet & rouet & filer

Rhombus is a spinning wheel, reel, whirl, whirligig, turn

Keel is a rhombus, girgyllus. — Branch. Devidoir.

Dev. *doir* is a reel. — *Have a' devider, a spooling wheel?*

Devider, is to wind thread into a keim or bobbin.  
Gorgilling is a devider in the loom.

same, is the blade or wheel to wind yarn with, in English;  
 or a wheel or reel to wind yarn.

(10) Card is carmine. Comb for wool is *Pecten lanaris*  
 Bobine French is *bellina*

Bobine French seams our bobbin & quill.

"Bobbin, a quill for a spinning wheel". Cotgrave in R  
Lycium is the end of yarn. Stamen is woolen thread; warp, chain  
or stamen of a web.



## Cotton manufacture.

Import 1787; 22,600,000 lbs used in G.B. 1787  
 E. & L. workup into Cardewicks  $1\frac{1}{2}$  millions lbs Value 300  
 Hosiery - - - - -  $1\frac{1}{2}$  do  
 Cotton goods mixed with silk or linen, 2 do  
 Fustians - - - - - 6 do  
 Calicoes and muslins  $11\frac{9}{10}$  do

Here all but the calicoes & muslins  $22\frac{6}{10}$  millions.  
 p296 are called Fustians, viz. all cotton cloths.

## p297. Ancient Spinning.

Latin Lexicon of *Facciolati*. 2 Vols 4to. Edition of James Bailey, London, 1828. He says rhombus is a figure with equal sides but unequal angles and he proceeds:

"A similitudine, instrumentum muliebre sic dicitur, quod circumagendo lana retur". That is, "from a similitude, a female instrument is so called, (viz. rhombus,) because by turning it around wool is spun".

It may be doubted whether the ancient rhombus was a proper wheel, though it was used for spinning, and Bailey in *Facciolati*, calls it a spinning wheel, in his English meanings. What resemblance is there between a rhombus (a diamond shaped figure) and a modern spinning wheel?

F. Bailey continues & says in Latin, "perhaps (fortasse) Rhombus is, or what is called cotto or corletto by us, (i.e. Italians); and by Bailey is called in English "reel, winders, whirl, or turn".

Rota seems not used for spinning wheel in *Facciolati*  
 Girillus is not a spinning wheel in do.

Bailey in *Facciolati* has "chain" as English for warps.  
 Webster has it. Chaine is the French word for warps,  
 and trame for woof or weft. Webster has filling  
 for woof.

Wool was the common material of cloth in Greece, Italy, Spain &c. in former times.

Flax was the common material in Egypt. Mummies were dyed in linen.  
 Cotton was the do do in Hindostan or India.

Silk was common in China.

Cotton cloths were common among Mexicans, when first discovered.  
 next to Agriculture in importance, are Spinning & weaving  
 Anonymous wrote opposite.



# Ancient Spinning - continued.

From an Account of Pastoral Life and of Manufactures of Silk, Woolen, Cotton, Flax Hemp, &c. among the Ancients - published at New York, 1845. Anonymous.

The Spindle & distaff were used from the earliest times for spinning, and are still used in the east. The spindle was of wood formerly; in order to increase the impetus in turning, the circular head was sometimes of gypsum or composition.

Flax and wool were wrapped loosely around the distaff, the former having been hackeled, & the latter combed.

Distaff was about 3 feet long - was a stick or reed with an expansion near the top to hold the ball. It was held under the left arm, and the fibres were drawn from the ball, and at the same time spirally twisted by the forefinger and thumb of the right hand; the thread so produced was wound on the spindle until it was full.

Spindle was of light wood, 8 to 12 inches long; at the top was a little catch or clasp to which a thread was fixed so that the weight of the spindle might carry the thread down to the ground as fast as it was furnished. The lower end was inserted in a whorl or wheel made of stone or metal to keep it steady and promote rotation. The spinner, usually a female, now & then gave the spindle a fresh gyration by a touch. When the spindle reached the ground, a length was spun; the thread was then taken out of the slit or catch and wound on the spindle. Another thread was put into the clasp & began. When the bobbin was full, it was taken off and put in a basket. [Was there a bobbin or spool on the spindle?]

He mentions that - housewives (in modern Europe) moistened the thread with their saliva at the domestic house wheel. This kind of moisture seemed to be thought necessary.

[I do not understand the old way of spinning, after all. In India, they spun cotton differently. The spindle was turned with the left hand and the cotton supplied with the right. They still do so; have a metallic spindle & thread is wound on a piece of wood. Sometimes have no distaff. Coarse yarn is spun on a one thread wheel now.]







## Corduroy.

(ie. Cord du Roi or Kings cord.) Ed. Enc. III. 43

Originally of Silk, now of Cotton, manufactured in England where immense extent. Derived from France - introduced into England (ie. the manufacture 40 or 50 years before 1814, say about 1760 or 1770.) There are many varieties of the article; the chief are Corduroy, Thick setts, Velverett, Velveteen, all made in imitation of French & Italian velvets. These goods are cheap and durable, & are in almost universal use.

## Spinning Wheel

Matte Prun, Vol. V. 699. says - "It is believed that this spinning wheel was invented at Brunswick [Germany] in the year 1534." (Was it not used long before?)

### Old way of Spinning.

187. 188 } A Croatian woman sings & spins on the distaff while travelling from place to place.

### Spinning Cotton 1750 & before in England.

Rees Cyclopaedia says Cotton was spun on a one ~~thick~~ spindle, put in motion by a wheel with a band, turned by the right hand, while the thread was managed by the left hand. A Diligent person could not spin over a pound of thread in a day.

Here cotton in rolls was roped, or half spun on the wheel, and this roping wound on a Ball, and then unwound, & was spun into cotton yarn. The old cotton cards were much finer than wool cards. So wife says.

Valsh found Women in Bulgaria spinning with a distaff at the hips, while attending to cooking &c. Cotton was spun in this way. He says the Bulgarian women "are never for a moment without their spindle & distaff." They make cloths & carpets.

Mrs. Kirkland, 1848. saw women in various parts of Italy spinning with a spindle & distaff - One woman had her distaff stuck into the top of the laced bodice.

Warguhart says, the women & children of Turkey always have the spindle & distaff in their hands, as in the days of Yezzer; in every interval of other labor, tending cattle, carrying water, &c. they use the distaff & spindle. Children use the spindle as soon as they are able to turn it. They seem now to work on cotton. Turkey long exported cotton yarn. English ...   
 The Turkish woman earns only 4 cents a day, or 25 G a week.   
 Warguhart quoted in Tribune



# Cotton Manufacture.

P. 294, 295. &c.

Chambers Cyclopaedia. Supplement, 1753.

Law of England 1722, forbid the use of dyed, painted or printed Calicoes, in apparel or furniture, excepting blues. [Calicoes of cotton, or Calicoes made in India were intended. Cloth made & printed in England was excepted.] As the English could not make white calico wholly of cotton, the Calico printers went to work to imitate the Indian Calicoes by the use of printed linen; they took white cloth and made the same stamp & impressions as the Indian printed calicoes had & used the same colors, all on Linen, as here represented, & did much business. Most of the linen was obtained from Scotland & Ireland and was imported into England & stamped there.

[This writer describes these English Calicoes as all linen, but on P. 295 & page they are represented as half cotton. See also p. 4. 302.]

Chambers 7th Edition 1752 (probably same as in 1728, mostly,)   
 of Cotton - We have two kinds: -

1 "Cotton in the Wool", which is put between 2 stuffs

as in quilts, nightgowns, &c.

The wool is ordinarily from Cyprus & Smyrna, mostly from Smyrna, 10,000 bales are imported in a year, and ~~as much~~ more used in manufactures.

2 Spun Cotton furnishes various cloths, as muslins, Calicoes, Dimities, & Hangings, and is frequently joined with silk and flax.

Spun Cotton, <sup>the best</sup> is brought from Jerusalem, <sup>called Gazals</sup> and <sup>next best from</sup> Damascus, <sup>called</sup> Cotton of the ounce.

[Here this writer represents that the cotton yarn used by the English was imported from India - whether he refers to 1728 or 1752, I know not. I cannot trust him. English Statistics are the most uncertain of all things.]

See Yarn. Mus. 12. 34. Cotton Yarn from E. Indies & elsewhere is in Book of Rates, 1660.

Cotton wool was imported ~~from~~ by Book of Rates, 1660. W.

Cottons, English, exported, in Book of Rates, Cons. Mus. 2. 240, are called Northern, Manchester, Torington, Welsh, and Welsh Plains - all free under Wm. - <sup>as per</sup> <sup>of the</sup> <sup>or all</sup>

Cotton Wool 1643-4. was in Excise at 6<sup>d</sup> in 20<sup>d</sup>.

Postlethwaite's acc<sup>t</sup> of Levant Trade.



M. 2. 269.

p. 296. *Fustians*— M. 4. 298. 299. 302. 313.

In Book of Rates 1660. Con. Mis. 2. 232, the following are arranged under *Fustians* and called *Fustians* & rated inwards.

These were all  
Fustians, 10 yards, }  
Dutch, 30 yards, rated at 8<sup>£</sup>  
Darmistians, 30 yds. " " 8<sup>£</sup> English *Fustians*, exported were free  
Gullen *Fustians*, 30 " " " 8<sup>£</sup> and not named.  
Holmes *Fustians*, 30 " " " 3<sup>£</sup> 14s. Dimety, exported, rated at 4.  
Jean *Fustians* " " " 3<sup>£</sup> Dimety imported " at 3/4  
Mellam *Fustians* " " " 8<sup>£</sup>  
Naples *Fustians* 7 1/2 yds 4<sup>£</sup> + 6<sup>£</sup>  
Osborn *Fustians* 30 yds 4<sup>£</sup>  
*Fustians* with silk 1 yard 8/  
*Fustians* of Weasel 30 yds 8<sup>£</sup>

English Velvets 7 1/2 yds 10/ outwards. Were these *Fustian* Velvets?  
Duff's Hatnes, English, free, Wm. III. What were they

M. 7. 113. Milan *Fustians* & some others were rich; were used by Royalty.  
James I. got for his daughter, pillows of Mellam *fustian*  
filled with down; and 3 quilts for beds of *fustian* or  
lined with tafeta, filled with wool; and 2 pairs of blankets  
of Mellam *fustian* 5 yards long, & of 5 the breadth.

M. 6. 123. Cotton wool was made into *Fustians*, used for Bumbaste and  
other uses, soon after 1600. See Harcourt's Voyage. Was abundant  
in Mexico & S. America.

" *Fustian*, cotton cloth, much used by the Normans, especially  
Fairholt by the clergy, for chasubles. In 15th century, used for jackets & doublets.  
p. 502 First manufactured in England at Norwich in time of Edward VI.  
[Was not made so early in England.]

M. 2. 269.

p. 214c. *Woolens* called *Cottons*.

Con. Misc. 1. 169. English Laws under Edward VI. & Elizabeth  
mention Manchester, Lancashire & Cheshire  
Cottons. The pieces were to be 22 yds long, 3/4 yard wide and  
weigh 30 lbs—(1 1/3 lb. per yard, stout woolens).

Welsh Cottons under Philip & Mary, were to be "well cottoned"  
"Frieses, Cottons or Plains" under Eliz. were to be "froyed  
or cottoned"—"the art of Friesing & Cottoning" mentioned.  
These Cottons were to weigh 1 lb per yard, 3/4 yard wide.  
(To cotton, is "to rise with a nap" Webster.)

M. 17. 44. 45 The Shag Cottons & snapt Cottons & cottons  
sold so abundantly by the Pyrchons & others in  
17th century, were all made of wool.

One called "Cottons" as if they were "coatings". They  
were used to make coats for Indians & whites.

Ed. Enc. III. 574. About 1550 & after, Manchester, Lancashire & Cheshire were  
famous for cotton goods, which were a species of woolen goods,



## m. 2. 1986. Spinning &amp; making Cloth in New England.

Musc. 1. 195. Directions of Joseph Dewey of Colchester  
 a clothier, 1725. To the farmers; how to sort, cleanse  
 & dye their wool; how to pick & card it; spin & weave it.  
 Long coarse wool for warps; finer for woof; pick thoroughly. &c  
 He refers to making domestic —

Kersey, Plain Cloth & Cloth serge.

These all to have warp spun with a crossed Wheel band.

Druggists to have the wheel band crossed in the woof.

Spinning with a band crossed near the whurr, was  
 common when my wife was young. This made the  
 spindle turn the other way, & the warps & woof were not  
 twisted the same way in some fabrics. To twist them  
 different ways made the cloth look better — perhaps it  
 wore better.

## m. 2. 2986. Spinning Wheels in N.E. Reels.

The first settlers brought wheels with them, as made,  
 and others were made here. All farmers had wheels and  
 most others.

1666 Rev. D. Weld. Cotton Wheel & Cards 5/. Sampage Woolen Wheel

1646. Thos Lamb Woolen Wheels. 1/1

1667 M. 6. 208. Linen Wheel 5/. Woolen Wheel 5/.

1661. m. 13. 270. 2 Small Wheels 5/.

"The origin of the arts of Spinning & weaving is lost  
 in the obscurity of fables. — Schumann.

"Spin is with chief employment of the women among  
 the Greeks & Romans; the rules of marriage directed their attention  
 to it. — The display of fleece were not men the emblems  
 but an object of the most important domestic duties of  
 a wife." The machinery for weaving was rude, but  
 in principle resembled the modern. The cloth was woven on  
 a loom that is in use in lines, but the warp was drawn  
 & sheared; they did not understand that. — Schumann

M. 6. 366. One farmer, 1707, had 5 Spinning Wheels 20/.

m. 13. 1657. Linen Wheel & Linen & Woolen wheels.

m. 13. 1658. Linen & Woolen wheels plenty.

m. 13. 1659. 5 Spinning wheels. Rev. Peter Bulkley.

13. 1660. Spinning wheels. — 1661. Woolen Wheel & Reel 3/

13. 1662. Gr. Spinning Wheel, 2 Smaller & Reel 10/. 1665 Wheel & Reel 5/.

13. 1665. Cotton Wheel

13. 1681. A Clock Reel, just one. 1681. Linen & Woolen Wheel 8/.

13 p. 283. Wheel Rims. 1685 Linen Wheel 7/ 2 Sps. Wheels 24/

13 p. 297. 1700 Linen wheel 6/ Cotton Wheel 7/ Thomas house, what was it?

m. 14. 193. 1, 65 A Foot wheel 9/ (just one noticed. 1760 Linen wheels, 6/ & wheel

Crabbe in Describing a Poor house — says "The dull wheel hums doleful through the  
 [day]" N. A. Review  
 July 1834



Beckmann supposes that Cotton was the principal material of Cloth in the East Indies & in China in the 14th & 15th c. Cotton was used by the Egyptians as well as flax. The ancient Greeks were well acquainted with the use of linen, but it was not introduced into Rome until the 1st century of the Christ. manufacture of linen made but little progress in Europe in middle ages. Some was made in families. See Shirts. Misc. II. 332. Linen was used for the table before it was known as an article of dress.

Wool is not produced in Egypt & Hindoostan. It was not spun there. The Jews had wool & sheep. The Greeks & Romans used nothing but wool (see above). neither did the rest of Europe at that time. [Beckmann is not always reliable - nor are others.]

Cloth was made in this vicinity some years after Cotton factories & woollen were established. Mrs. Allen Clark says, 1857, that flax was spun & made into cloth by a few till about 1829, and wool some years later - she thinks a piece of woollen was made in this neighborhood about 1839. Major Sylv. Smith of Hadley & wife say she made linen cloth from flax raised some years before, & also woollen cloth down to 1822. Longer in N.H.

### Spinning.

Professor Willard studied with his uncle, Rev. John Willard, of Stafford, 1791. 92 & 93. Mr. Willard's daughter did the work of the family, & spun also, Prof. W. saw on wheels for wool & flax. "There had were among the pleasing novelties that excited my youthful imagination, and I shall never forget the hum of the spinning wheel which often took from my unoccupied moments of rest all sense of weariness, & soothed my little troubles in hours of light illness & pain." Prof. Sidney Willard's memories, 1855.

### Wheels.

Three kinds of wheels are mentioned, viz

Price 332. Great wheel, hand wheel and foot wheel.

" 335 Great <sup>7/8</sup> wheel, little <sup>1/4</sup> wheel and foot <sup>3/8</sup> wheel (Then of Persimond Clapp, Andover, 1757).

" 333. J. Cotton, L.M. Great wheels

" 258. J. Hadley in 1721 sold a "little wheel at 7/". This was before there were any foot wheels here.

" 309. Samuel Smith 1724. had Great wheel 4/. small wheel, flyers & quills 7/. Did the hand little wheel have flyers?

" 307. Rev. Ed. Taylor, 1724. had Great & little wheel & reel.

" 72. Foot wheel cost 15/. 1766.

Hadley 3. 70. John Dickinson 1753 & 1762. Great wheel 2/. Foot wheels 6/8 & 4/1. hand wheel 2/8



806  
m. 2. 26  
m. 1. 15

Furniture, (wooden) + materials. (N.Y. Currency  
In & about New York - (from first part of this No.

84. Cedar Bedstead 1680  
89. 1704. Blk Walnut Chest. 18/  
" 1704 Cedar Chest 20/  
" 1707 Olive Table.  
" 1705 Chest of Drawers of Walnut & Olive wood (five or five, 15)  
" 1704 Blk Walnut Chest 30/  
" Pictures many.  
98. 1697. A Clothes Press.  
99. 1648. Merchants & others had Jacks — 1683. Leather Chairs.  
" " Oval, Round, & Square Tables. 99. 1683. A Trunk 40/  
" 1683. 15 cane Chairs 110/. (7/4 ea). — Elbow Chair covered with Blue 10/  
" 1683. Long Blk Walnut Table 40/ — 100. 1695. Broad Cupboard 70/  
" " Blk Walnut Chest of Drawers 100/ " " High do. 90/  
" " Cedar Box " " 2 Chests 70/  
" " Blk Walnut Dressing Box 30/ " " Cupboard 50/  
" 1695. Table 40/. Cedar Box " 1696. Looking Glass 100/  
100. 1615. "matted Chairs", "Chinon Chairs". 101. 1697. 1 Table 55/  
101. 1697. 2 Chests Drawers, 55£. 102. 1702. 3 Stoves 4/  
101. 1702. Blk Walnut Cupboard 45 — 102. 1702. Scrutoire.  
102. 1702. 5 Small Cupboards 135 (52/ea) " 1705 Cane Chairs  
" 1705. Folding Tables. " " Arm'd Chairs  
" " 2 small Stands for Candles 3/ — " " Turkey work Chairs 5/  
WSmith 104. 1705. 7 Hair Trunks 90/. 16 Blk Leather do. " " " Chairs  
" " 50 Chairs £20.10 same (at 20/ea) " " " Chairs  
" " " that follow " " " Cane Elbow do. 20/ea  
" " 5 Oval Tables 20/. 2 Gradles " " Leather Chairs 5/ea  
" " Long Japan Looking Glass 10£. 1 Napkin Press.  
" " Safe for Cold Meat 60/. 1 Cheese Press.  
" " Powdering Table. Walnut & Olive wood Drawers 75£  
105. 1704. Cane Couch. Cane Chairs. — Spinning Wheels common  
105. 1704. Leather Chairs, 16. at 6/9. 108/. 106. 1702. Chest of Drawers & frame 40/  
106. 1700. Cedar Chest 60/. Walnut Table 30/. Leather Cane Chairs  
" " Chests Drawers. old Cupboard.  
107. 1686. Blk Walnut Chest of Drawers 60/. Walnut Table 35/  
107. 1684. Cedar Table. Dariusick Table. Turkey Chairs.  
107. 1681. Square & Round Tables. Long Tables. Long Foot Stools  
" " Cloth Chairs, Mat Chairs " " Cushions  
108. 1700. Cable with Drawer 14/  
109. 1701. Great Cupboard. 110. Oak Cupboard. Large Cupboard 50/  
110 " Blk Walnut Chest 40/ — 111. 1703. Settle Bed  
111. 1704. Cedar Scrutoir. — Spinning Wheels common



- p. 87. Suit of Tapestry Hangings <sup>22. 12. 10</sup> 35. 3 Beds & Furniture <sup>25. 15. 15.</sup> 75. 3 Turkey Carpets. 6£
- 17 new beds all. 56£. - p. 87. Couches
89. Chimney Cloths. - p. 99. 1683. a Couch 40£
99. 1683. 2 Chimney Cloths @ 1/2. - p. 99. " Diaper Cupb<sup>d</sup> Cloths 4 1/2 + 5/-
99. 1683. Room hung with duffels 80£. - p. 99. " Damask " " 5/-
99. 1683. Silk curtains for a Cradle 15£. Childrens bed Cloths.
- " " 36 new damask Cloths 2/2. and 12 Diaper do @ 1/2.
- " " 3 Scarves 45£. (1). and 12 Cloths 18/6.
- " " Nett Purse 3/2. Pillow Cushions @ 3. Suit for Couch 5/.
- " " White Chimney Cloth 2/2. Damask chimney Cloth 5/.
- " " Damask Cupboard Cloth 5/- cover for a couch 5/.
- " " Holland Irons @ 10/.
- Ready made Furniture & Ready made garments  
were imported.
100. 1695. Calico Window Curtains. 4 Wags @ 10/.
- " 1696. Chimney Cloths & Towels. - p. 101. 1702. Hammer 15
- " " 6 Window Curtains 1 do. - p. 102. 1702. 6 Chimney Cloths 19
- " " Greensize chimney Cloth fringe - 20/.
- " " Round Chimney Cloth 9/.
- " " Calico Carpet 12/.
102. 1702. Curtains & Valances plenty - 102. 1702. Persian 11/.
- " 1705. Turkey Carpet 18/.
- " 1705. Coats Arms & case 4£.
103. 1707. Carpet & Chimney Cloths 9/.
- " 1706. Jack 40£. - 1704. W.S. a Jack & weight 5£
- WS. 104. 1705. 3 Turkey work Carpets & one blue Cloth Carpet 80£.
- " " 10 Feather Beds 69£. Bolsters & Pillows 7£
- " " 5 fine Turin Rugs 7£. 6 Bed quilts 25£
- " " 17 Flannel Blankets @ 20/.
- " " Silk Bed, Bedstead & Silk Quilt 30£. 3 Bed shades & Curtains 20
- " " Fine Silk Quilt £8.
- " " Linen, Holland & Dutch Sheets; Damask & Diaper Table linen, } 200£
- " " Holland Pillow Cases; Diaper Towels & other Linen
105. 1704. Pr. Andirons with Brass & pr Dogs 22/.
- " " Pr Dogs by themselves 9/.
106. 1700. Calico Curtains. - 2 Chimney Cloths @ 5/.
107. 1686. Carpet & Cupb<sup>d</sup> Cloth 10/.
107. 1689. Leather Carpet; Chimney Cloth
- " " Pr Andirons & pr Iron Graspers.
- " 1681. Old Green Hangings about the room. Hanging about Bed
111. 1703. Printed Calico Curtains.



Furniture, &c. Plate & silver articles, & Gold.  
Ornaments, &c. P. 342, 345. Illuc. 2. 273. 296. M. 12. 149.  
M. 15. 104.

- p. 87. Col. Lewis Morris, 900 ounces Silver Plate @ 6/9. 1691  
Same Lad, Silver Toothpick & Bodkins. Ring of Gold
- p. 88. Wm. Cox. Silver articles. 1691. — Cup, plate, Sugar box,  
spoons, Salt seller, Porringers, Tumbler. 114<sup>oz</sup> in all  
"Silver looking Glass." — Gold lac'd coat, hat, sword, sash, &c. £27
- p. 89. Silver Head'd Canes p. 1705. &c. Asash 10£?
89. 1705. Silver plate at 7/1 + 7/6 3. — 713 at 8/1. + 1709 some 8/1.
- " 1705. 104 Silver Bodkins 110/.
- " 1709. Gold Ring. 15/1. 1704 Gold Chain, rings, &c. at 95/3.
98. 1697. Gold Boat with diamond & coral. 16£.
- " " pr Gold Pen with diamonds. 25£
- " " Gold Rings. Testament with one hooks, hangers & chain 14
- " " 2 Diamond Rings @ 12£. 24£.
99. 1683 Silver Tankards, Salt, sweet meat plates,  
Candlesticks, Chains, Canes, Sugar box  
Cocoa nut with foot & cover, Tumblers  
Wine cups, Ladle, 17 spoons, Sweetmeats spoon,  
Scissors with silver bows, Porringers, Buckles  
Hooks, shirt Buttons — all 266<sup>3</sup> 6/1. £79.16.
- " " Sealed ring 30/ —
100. " Silver Bodkins, Silver Tumblers — 100. 1695. Wrought Silver 6/3.
100. 1695 Gold chain & gold & silver 47.10.
101. 1696. 185<sup>2</sup> Silver at 7/1 & 1/2 (including Scissors tipped with silver
101. 1702. 2 Gold Earrings 30/ + 10 Gold Rings
102. 1702 Plate at 7/3.
102. 1705. 6 Silver Spoons and 2 silver Forks 6£ (15/12).
- " " 6 Silver Forks weight 12<sup>oz</sup> @ 7/10. 90/.
103. 1706. Silver Plate 7/6 3. Diamond Ring 8£. Gold 90/3.
103. 1707. Silver Plate 7/6 3.
- " 1708. Tobacco Stopper & agate Handle 4/6.
- " 1703. 14 Mourning Rings at 4/1.
- W. Smith. 104. 1705. Silver Plate 160£. — 2 Seals 8£
- " " Silver tipped Cane 40/.
105. 1705. Stone Ring 5/1. Seal Ring 2/10. Silver 7/3.
105. 1704. One man has 16 silver forks, 17 spoons, 3 porringers, 4 Tumblers  
3 cups, 4 salts, 1 pepper box, 7 tankards — all 315<sup>2</sup> 5<sup>oz</sup>  
at 7/10 3. £110.5.
105. 1704 Alabaster Images. (There is some Inventories.
106. 1700 Silver Box + 4 buttons 19/3: 295<sup>3</sup> Plate at 7/1. 16 chain Pearl 5
- " " 6<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> ounces One at 100/3: Books with silver Clasps.
- " " Silver tipped Pistol & silver cane. Small snuff box 12/1 (material not given)
- " " Cocoa nut shell tipped with silver
107. 1689. ~~At the house of~~ of Diamonds 60/ Walnut Table 35/
- " " A silver plate.

Con. y. 210. Clocks & Watches about New York

87. 1691. Clock & Case £5. — 1705 Silver Watch  
 89. 1709 Old Gold Watch £11. — 1705 Old Clock & Case  
 " 1704 Pendulum Clock £12 — 1712 Silver Watch & Case 10£  
 98. 1697. a Watch 30/. 89. 1683 Clock & Case £4.  
 99. 1683 Watch & Silver Case 4£. — 102. 1702. 1 Watch  
 102. 1705. Pendulum Clock 15£. — 106. 1702. Silver Watch & Case 10£ <sup>100 marks above</sup>  
 104. 1705 Silver Watch & Gold Buttons 10£. W.S.  
 106. 1700. a Watch 4£ — 107. 1689 "Pendulum Clock". 6£  
 108. 1700. Old Silver Watch 10/. 111. 1703. Old Clock

M. 2. 200. 15. 400. Knives & Forks, Silver & others.

7. 89. 6 Knives & Forks with wooden handles 12/. 1709  
 89. 1709. 6 Silver Forks @ 8/. 3 — 1703. 6 Silver Forks @ 11/. = 66/  
 89. 1709. 9 Knives & 5 Forks 13/. — 1702. 12 Knives & Forks 36/.  
 " 1704. 16 Silver Forks @ 7/. 3. — 1702. 12 Silver Forks @ 11/. 100  
 " 1704. 44 Knives & 46 Forks 75/. (Silver & others, belong to the same set)  
 99. 1683. Case of Knives 80/. 1700. 1695. Knives 8/. + 3/. doz  
 101. 1696. Old Knives (no forks)  
 106. 1702. 12 Knives & Forks 36/. (4th grade) 107. 1681. 1 doz Knives  
 108. 1700. 48 doz Great Knives at 24 st. 36 doz. Smaller do at 20 st.  
 (Scam Jack Knives, &c.  
 " 100 Knives 90.  
 109. 1701. 8 doz Indian Knives. — 110. 23 Knives 4/.  
 111. 1703. 8 Silver Forks.



Pots were probably drinking vessels as were cups. Pot-lids were ball-coated -  
"The ugly mugs of self-risen" are mentioned in a toast at Plymouth Aug. 1853 at Celebration

p. 53. ~~Porcelain~~ China at New York Misc. 2. 242. Dec. 15. 88

p. 98. 1697 Porcelaine — A N.Y. merchant had "dozens" the chimney in the Chamber!"  
 7 Half basons 35/ (near 8/ea) — 1 Great Goblet — 20/  
 2 great basons 34/ (16/ea) — 2 belly flaggons 6/ (3/ea)  
 1 white Men 14/ (4/8ea) — 1 Sugar pot 5/  
 Small cup 1/6. 4 drinking vessels. — 4 other pots 40/ (10/ea)

p. 100. 1696. 3 China Dishes @ 12/ 3 large do (cracked) 20/  
 " " 2 " Basons @ 10/ and 1 cracked Basen 5/  
 " " 1 " do small. 10/ and 2 cracked same 6/  
 " 1696. Painted wooden Rack to set China ware in 27/  
 p. 101. 1646 3 fine China cups @ 9/ — 1 China Jug (Pitcher) 10/  
 " " 4 China Saucers @ 3/ — 5 Teacups @ 3/  
 " " 5 China Teadishes @ 13/ and one cracked 2/  
 " " 6 painted Teadishes @ 4/6 and 4 Teadishes @ 2/6  
 " " 3 Teacups @ 2/6 + 1/6 and 4 Teacups painted round @ 2/6  
 " " 6 Teacups @ 1/6 and 3 red white Teacups @ 2/  
 " " 2 India Flowerpots @ 6/ and 1 E.I. flowerpot was 3/  
 " " 3 smaller Flowerpots 14/ and 2 round flowerpots @ 4/6  
 " " 1 China Ink Box & sand box 12/ 1 China lion 9/  
 " " 1 China image @ 9/  
 104. 1705. W Smith China Ware 5£  
 106. 1700 Lackland China Bowl. 15/  
 111. 1703. 4 China Cups @ 2/6. 10/

### Comparison.

China tea cups & tea dishes (saucers) and other dishes & plates  
 M. 15. 88. and pots were 5 times as high as earthen articles of the same shape  
 and sometimes 6 times as high — sometimes only 4 times — always  
 at 5 times.

Pewter is abundant in inventories

Cross is

Iron Ware is

" " do. — Some Copper  
 " " do.



312 Tea Articles & Coffee Articles at New York.

- 0.89. Parcel of China (Trades) 1704, 70/. <sup>m. 15.88.</sup> China on Month of 1707  
 89. 1705. a Coffee Pot. - 1707. 4 Tin Teapots, Tea kettle, 4 Teaspoons  
 " 1707. 3 Silver Servers for Tea cups. 9/. - 2 China Dishes 1707.  
 " 1707 22 China cups & 9 Saucers, about 50/  
 " 1709 6 China coffee & 10 small Tea dishes 18/.  
 98. 1697. 7 Reel small Teapots 30/. (4/4 ea.) - 87 Saucers 50/ (new 7a  
 " " 2 White " 14/. (4/4 ea.) - 1 Can 20/. [China  
 " " 127 small tea cups @ 6<sup>d</sup>. 63/6. - 5 small basins 8/ (4/7 ea  
 " " " 2 Flasks 5/.  
 99. 1648. Copper Coffee Pot 3/.  
 100. 1683. 18 Coffee cups @ 4<sup>d</sup>. 6/. } No Tea articles so early as 1683.  
 100. 1695. 3 Teapots @ 2/6.  
 101. 1696. China Tea dishes & cups on preceding page  
 A tea dish seems like a saucer.  
 104. 1705. a Coffee & Chocolate pot  
 106. 1700. 1 Teapot 10/.  
 108. 1700. Tin Coffee Pot 1/6. 1 Tea kettle 15/.  
 " " 2 old Tin Coffee Pots 1/6. Tin Sugar boxes  
 " " Table with a Tea board 15/. Small Tea board 9/  
 " " Sundry broken Tea cups 3/  
 " " " 9c.  
 See misc. 15. 98 as to Boston, &c.

18. 93. Tea Kettle, Coffee Pots, Pie pans, of copper or brass - adv. 1746

## Articles of Dress. &amp;c. N York

See a few on 307th page.

101. 1702 - 10 white linen Aprons @ 3/- 16 Handkerchiefs @ 3/-  
 " " Blue Aprons @ 2/6 ea. - Pairs of Sleeves  
 " " Night Gown for a woman 50/- - Gape Gown 40/-  
 " " Silk Petticoat 40/- - Calico Petticoat 10/-  
 " " Linen to hang clothes on - Black Muff 3/-  
 102. 1702 Pair Bodices 12/- - Calico much  
 " " Blue Cloth "Settled" Coat. - Breeches & Drawers.  
 103. 1706 - Pins - Box 3/-  
 104. 1705 Worn Smiths Wearing apparel 109£.  
 105. 1705 Beaver Hat with Gold Lace 62/-  
 " " 2 Laced Neckcloths @ 16/- ea.  
 " 1704 Hair Lament Cloak 6/- - 1702 p. 106. Cloak 40/-  
 106. 1702. Old Gown Cassock 50/- Black 2 @ 70/- 2 pair gloves 5/-  
 " " 76 Bands @ 1/- 12 pair Cheat Sleeves @ 7/- 12 white Hkps @ 1/-  
 " " 3 Hats 48/- 2 old perukes 10/- 6 Hk stockings.  
 " " 7 pair Sham Sleeves @ 7/- Cloth gown & cassock 90/-  
 " " Cloth Coat 72/- 2 perukes @ 10/- in & do old 66/-  
 " " Silk morning gown & cape £5.10. (10 handkerchiefs)  
 " " Case with prospect Glass in it 30/-  
 106. 1700. Twill shell combs: Silk Petticoats  
 " " Feather Tippet, Silk Breeches; Red Petticoat  
 " " Calico, white, checked, flowered, &c. inventoried.  
 108. 1700. Silk Aprons, blue clo. black clo. some with gold  
 " " 29 Shirts 18£. 6 Calico night caps @ 1/6  
 " " 6 Cravats of the new mode @ 3/- 25 Cravats with neckbands  
 " " 27 Cravats white Hkps 40/-



## Books sent to New York

- p 101. 1702. Bibles, Prayer Books and Psalm Books,  
in some quantities.
104. 1705. William Smith 40<sup>th</sup> in Books
87. 1691. Lewis all over 12<sup>th</sup> in Books
105. 1704. Bibles & small do. 5 maps @ 20/
106. 1702. Rev. P. Gordon had many Books.
- " 1700. 20 Books 6<sup>th</sup>
108. 1700. Bibles & Dutch Books & some English
109. 1701. 18 Psalm Books & 1<sup>st</sup> Testament. 44 Psalm Books
110. 1701. 47 Dutch Prayer Books @ 6<sup>th</sup>. 101 Catechism Books or Catechism 12<sup>th</sup>.
- " " 44 Evangelists @ 7<sup>th</sup> 32 Letter for Learners @ 9<sup>th</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>
- " " 46 Song Books @ 4<sup>th</sup> 11 History of David & Tobit @ 6<sup>th</sup> & 7<sup>th</sup>
- " " 23 Spelling Books @ 9<sup>th</sup> 23 Solomon's Proverbs @ 7<sup>th</sup>
- " " 25 A. B. C. Books @ 1<sup>st</sup> d.

## Military Articles at N.Y.

- p 104. 1705. Turkey Scimitar 5.10 — see Scut. 10. p. 308.
- W. Smith " 25 colors & 2 Drums 15<sup>th</sup>
- " " 11 Embroidered Belts 110<sup>th</sup>
- p 88. 1691. Gold lace w Coat, embroidered belt & Hask with gold fringe } 27<sup>th</sup>  
and laced hat & sword
108. 1700. Fowling Pieces 25/ea

Con 10. 104.

W. Smith, 1705

Racks.

Revet

Spits for Wild Fowls.

6. Smoothing Irons

Landscape Screen.

Chopping Knives

Iron

Jacks

Condensing Tubs.

2 Loggerheads. what? - a spherical mass of iron with  
along handle. Webster. What were they used for?  
Did our flint iron get its name from this? I should so  
disc. 2. 492.c

Con. 10. 107.  
1689.

Starch, Madeira Wine, Castles, Wormseed.

Raisins, Currants, Figs, Pickins of Soap.

" 10 108.

O. Holland, Bedtick, Cambric, & Muslin

" "

Spectacles & Cases, Thread, Tape, and most  
Kinds of Dutch Goods

" "

5ds Wormseed at 48st. - 10ds Wormseed p. 109

" "

Coffee & Pepper.

10 109.

Speckled Linen & White Linen. Cotton. Pins





23

Journal of the ...

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..



Excise by Long Parliament, 1643. Book of Rates, 1660.

Con &amp; Misc. 2. 274. — Imported —

Con &amp; Misc. 2. 235 Imported

C. g. 337	Cambric, 1/2 yd 6 1/2 Ells 2/6 ps — do — 1/2 yd 13 Ells 5/ ps.	Cambric 6 1/2 Ells. 20/ ps.
	French Canvas for Tabling 1/4 yd 3/120 Ells.	French Canvas } 1 1/2 Ell wide for Tabling
	Holland Damask Tabling. 1/ yd.	Holland Damask } Tabling and Diaper
	Striped Canvas with Thread. 2/ 15 yd	Canvas of several sorts. Striped, &c
	do do with Silk 4/ 15 yd	
	do do with Cops 4/ 15 yd	
C. g. 337	Working Canvas } 3/ 120 Ells narrow for Cushions	Working Canvas } 3 sorts for Cushions
	Working Broad Canvas 5/ 120 Ells	Other working Canvas
	do Broadest do 6/ 120 Ells	French Napkins 12/ doz
	Holland Diaper Napkins. 1/ doz.	Holland Napkins Diaper 36/ doz
C. g. 337	Plain Napkinery — 3/ 100 Ells	Holland Diaper and Damask Napkins
C. g. 337	Linen Cloth from Holland } 3 ps Ell & Flanders — including Brown Holland & Bag Holland	Holland Flemish Linen 11 sorts — 2 5/2 Ell
	10 Kinds 2. Ell	
	Strasbourg & Hamburg Linen 2. Ell	Hamburg Cloth
	Cowfield, Elbing & Danke 1/ Ell	Cowfield, Elbing & Danke & Silesia Cloth
	Hamboro & Silesia 10/ 120 Ells	Burlaps
	Narrow do — 8/ 120 "	Drilling & Packduck
C. g. 337	Dowlas, broad & narrow. 3/4 106 Ells	Minsters
	Linen called Minsters. 40/ 1500 Ells	Ozenbrigs
C. g. 337	Ozenbrigg 50/ 1500 Ells	Southwicks
	Southwicks — 3/ 120 Ells	Holland & } Towelling Silesia
	Polonia, Silesia, Hannover } 3/ 100 Ells Lubeck & other narrow cloth	Lockrams & similar. C. g. 337
	British Heven Cloth 5/ 100 Ells	Dowlas
C. g. 337	Lawn 6 1/2 Ells 7/ ps.	French, Silesia & other Lawns. Calico Lawns
	do 13 " 6/ ps.	Irish Cloth free
	French & Calico Lawn 1/4 ps.	Dowls of Scotland. 60/ 120 Ells
	1660 or later.	Picking of Scotland 60/ " "
	All English Cloth of Flax or Hemp	Thurings of linen or flax 6 1/2 Ell
	in exports — is rated at 10/ 40 Ells.	Thurings, Exports, 13/4 100 Ells
	English Sail Cloth free.	Tiffany of Thread.
	Linen Shreds — 40/ a maund.	

# Linens, continued

Book of Rates 1660 Imports. Export - free of duty, 1643.

See p. 337.  
m. 15. 268

Cornix with Gaddas, 30/ for 15 yds  
 Co " Silk 40/ " 15"  
 Co " wool. 25/ " 15"  
 Co " thread 20/ " 15"  
 Co French. 2/6 per ell  
 Co Co 2/ " "  
 Curance & Duretty with Thread 6/8 yd  
 " or Co with Silk 10/ yd.

These & the following  
 seem embroidered  
 or worked, or  
 raised - some  
 seem used for  
 hangings.

M. 2. 210c.  
M. 4. 311.  
M. 12. 49.  
m. 15. 268

In Exports. "Tapestry  
 or Dornix"  
 is free, unduty.  
 if any part is wool

Tapestry (perhaps not linen but of wool.  
 on with hair. 2/8 Flemish ell  
 do with Gaddas, 8/ " "  
 Co with silk. 13/4 " "  
 Co with gold or silver 8/ " "  
 Co with wool 4/ " "  
 Verduyn of Tapestry. 2/ ell.

p. 348.  
m. 2. 210c.

Thread. Book of Rates 1660 - Excise 1643.

Bruges - Crossbow - Bruges 2/3 doz. Crossbow 3/8 doz.  
 Peering - Sisters 15/ lb. - Peering 4/ " Sisters 9/ lb  
 Outnal - White Brown. - Outnal 3/ " Wh. Brown 4/ doz  
 Lyons or Paris. - Lyons or Paris 30/ bale  
 most of it 3/9 to 6/8 per lb. Inwards.  
 Black, brown & blue, outwards  
 Twine, of Hamboro. 6/ lb.  
 Rackthread. Inwards & outwards

(Continued on page 348)

p. 381  
M. 2. 294.  
M. 4. 268.  
m. 15. 435

Lace in Book of Rates 1660 Inwards - Excise 1643

Bonelace of Thread 80/ for 12 yds - Bonelace of Thm. 3 yd  
 British Lace 120/ " 144 yd - Britten lace 3/ 12 yd  
 Grevell lace 180/ " 144 "  
 Gold & Silver lace 40/ " 12 yd - G.S. lace 1/ 12 yd  
 Point lace 46/ 144 yd - Point lace 1/ 12 yd  
 Chittet lace of Thread 20/ 144 "  
 Silk Bone lace £40. 16 yd. - Silk bone lace 2/ 16 yd  
 Silk lace £10. 16 yd. - Silk lace 1/ 16 yd  
 Outwards - lace of gold or silver 36/ lb.  
 lace of Velvet  
 Bonelace, needlework } for 2  
 Point or cutwork, of } Wm.  
 made in England }  
 Inwards, Book of Rates. Bands of Bonelace of Flanders 10 ea  
 " do cutwork do - 20 ea

[Lace was of gold, silver,  
 with & thread;  
 p. 329.]



## Linens. continued.

Raw Materials are in Book of Rates. Inward  
 in Flax undressed 20/ 112 lbs.; do. dressed or wrought 15/ 112 lbs.  
 Hemp, ulunory, spruce, &c;  
 Tow 10/ 112 lbs.

Flax as an export 20/ Cwt.

p 318. Linen was made in England Scotland & Ireland in 1660  
 m. g. 201. but for sale, seems to have been chiefly Scotch.

C. & M. 1. 192 Scotch Linen regulated 1713. to be in pieces  
 of 84, or half-pieces 42 yards long; and  $9\frac{1}{16}$  or  $1\frac{1}{16}$  ft wide  
 To be after whitened  $7\frac{1}{4}$  yard or 1 yard wide & 40 yds long

Linens 201  
 Linen Sheets,  $\frac{3}{4}$  or 1 yd wide  
 Linen Stripes  $\frac{3}{4}$  or 1 yd or  $1\frac{1}{4}$  yard wide  
 Linen for check cloths, 12 in a piece  
 Linen Ticking,  $\frac{3}{4}$  or 1 yard wide

H. & J. Reg. II. 172. Michael Miteal, of Dedham 1664, in his will gives  
 away a "Diaper Board Cloth", i.e. Table Cloth.

See the "Whitener" of Linen, on next page

## Linens imported &amp; exported. England, 1682-3.

Musc. 14. 135 to 142

## Exported

English Linen 16 parcels

Linen 2808 ells

do. Barras 2200 ells + 550 ells

do. Checks, 233 parcels; & more 58 £

do. Ozenburgs 231 qf. Ells + 31788 ells

do. Cambrics 162 parcels & 59 parcels

do. Holland Duck 434 ells + 2805 ells

do. Spruce Canvas 975 ells + 4700 ells

do. Diaper 347 yards + 254 yds

do. Harfords 500 ells + 1500 ells

do. Elinda Cloth 16 parcels

do. Hesses 42 ells

do. German 156,201 ells

do. Scotch 200 yards

Linen 8247 ells

Lawns Silena 1938 parcels

Imports Harfords Imported  
 Lawns Silena Imported  
 Linen 228,000 Imported  
 Ozenburgs  
 Linen yarn  
 Canvas

## Imported

Diaper 20584 yds

do. all Land Duck

Damask (Linen apparently)

Damask exported 1535 yds  
 was it Linen?.

Cornice much of it imported  
 and exported. Was it all  
 hangings, & some more linen?

7M.2.276

*Habit a vol cantery, & small waves.*  
*Millington's is very similar. See ill. 1232*

Millinery & millinery bonnet, See ill. 12323. & 12324.

177. 2.2.30.

Buckram - Book of Rates 1660.

3 kinds - called French, East Country, Germany.  
1 kind called Calico Buckram or Boggasins

193. Buckram 1676. 6<sup>th</sup> yard by feet. Buckram 14<sup>th</sup>. Edmunds  
on 6. 173. Webb had Buckram. 1660. subject 1663. 10/12. Atwater 1/4 yd. 1676.  
[cont. page 438.]

Table Inula. Edmund 1876. L.S. Blue Inula. Webb. 1860.

2.425

B. & L. Inkle, is tape of linen yarn: Tape is separate. Blue Tape 1640  
Tape 1663, 1660  
B. & L. Filletings; For C. 173 Filletings.  
Filletings, between 178, 179, &c.

B. & R. Filletting; For. C. 173 Filletting. Mape 1663. 1668  
 1676. Tapes of many kinds & colors - & Filletting by paper 2/8. 2/8. &c.  
 at water 4/ in paper Filletting at 4/9. each. Drapes Tapes. 1659 Tapes & belleting (Busby). Draper Tape, at water.  
 276. & a new class of Waves - in Book of Rates - include

M. 2. 276

*Haberklasner Wares* - in *Book of Rates* - include  
Packthread, Ingle, Tape Filleting, Buttons, Hooks & Eyes,  
Flasks of horn, Ink horns, &c. all 20% Cwt. outwards.

M. 4. 157

Haberdashery adv. in Boston 1735, includes  
Cambric, Thread, Fringe, Silver Lace, Hkfs, Fans, Girdles,  
Ribbands, Bougler, Ribband, Colly & wires, - Silk & worsted Ladies  
Mantle-Papels, Masks & pendants, Tapes, Wig ribbands  
& caps, &c 1711 M. 4. 125. Haberdashery adv.

M. 4. 158.

58. *Abolitionary* adv in Boston 1736, includes  
Spotted Lawns, Blackbone lace, Scarlet snail lace with  
mantle tassels, Snail & bugles all colors, Gold & Silver  
lace for hats, Shoes Frills, Necklaces & Beads,  
Hair caps, Rolls, Snizzwires, black Periwinkle, Laces,  
Coaches, Qualities, Jewels in shades, Dutch Pretty,  
Silk Lane & Watch Strings, Raw silk, Wigs, Ribbons & Shawls,  
India patches, large Carpets, Indian Trains & ornaments,  
Velvet marks, Childrens silver spears & flowers.

Haberdashery in Webster means "Small Wares".  
 Bailey

№ 6.202.

2. A Shropshire "Habeas Corpus" is put down at N. B. 11. 1666.

R 351.

net 4 gallon. (M. 2. 264)

E. Touch 1646 - Silk Farnet at 3<sup>d</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> + 6<sup>d</sup> ayard & cotton de 2  
 whaling 105 - Farnet 5<sup>d</sup> Galloorn 1663. 1660.  
 Alwatu 1676 947 Galloorn 3.

m. 14. 135.

England export Haberdashery 1682. 5000£

su oppositi

A Bleacher or Whitener is called Whitster in  
Book of Rates - used a Skeet, to wet the cloth.

M. 6173.

Bobbin & Gimp 1640. Bobbin 1657 [see p. 448]

m 13.364.

1722. Thos Fitch had 2 Trunks Haberdashery, valued at  
£68/0.4.9.



322. *Garments & Appendages in B.W. of Rates 1666*

Misc 4. 308  
 Con. 9. 321  
 Misc 2. 279  
 Misc 2. 278  
 M. 12. 258  
 M. 4. 301  
 M. 15. 378

Head Coverings of Various kinds  
 Hats and Head Coverings. Inwards 1660.

Hats of Beaver wool or Hair	10 ea	Bast or Straw Hats knotted	6/8 doz
do of Bruges	£10. doz	do or do do. plain	1/6
do Dutch wool.	20/ ea	In Exports. Wm. III.	
do. Spanish & Portugal, Felts	£5. doz	Hats. Beaver, Demicaster	
do French. of Silk.	60/ doz	and Felts, are free	
do. Venice, & of Wood trimmed.	60/ doz.	Hatbands of cruel. free	
Hatbands	5£ for 144.		

M. 2. 240. Catting or Catgut was used for Hatmakers strings.  
 C. & M. 2. 272. Excise on Hats 343 - Dutch Hats 1/6 ea;  
 Beaver Hats 1/6 ea; - Demicaster Hats 1/6 ea.  
 French Hats 3 ea

Head dresses, Hats, Caps, &c. see Misc 1. 247

M. 4. 308  
 M. 2. 238  
 Con. 9. 321  
 M. 4. 301  
 M. 17. 42.  
 M. 9. 180

Caps (for men & boys. Inwards 1660. See M. 9. 180. See M. 15. 378, 418)

Caps. tufted or cocked, (probably cocked) } 48/ doz  
 called double

Caps for Children 20/ doz

Caps. Night, satin or Velvet. 60/ "

" do — woollen 20/ "

" 1 doz — of silk, knit. 80/ "

" 1 doz — of linen 8/ "

Outwards. Caps. Monmouth plain 6/ doz. do. do trimmed 12/ doz  
 Caps Buttoned, English, 8/4 " Caps of wood black, free Wm.

M. 17. 43. Cauls. Linen for women 8/ doz  
 Cauls of Silk 26/8 doz.

M. 2. 240. Cauls worn by women, noticed by Holland, Pyrrhus, Dryden, &c  
 " " Cauls were made or worked by some "ancient ladies of the Court."

*mens Caps.*

M. 14. 164. 1727. 6 doz double Caps at 90/ doz  
 " 175 1739. Caps at 4/ 5/ 7/ & 8/ doz  
 M. 4. 175. 1740 mens Velvet caps  
 M. 13. 211. 1767. Turbans adv at 1/6 & 8 each (male or female?)  
 M. 4. 94. 1731. 10 doz silk Caps adv (were they mens?)  
 M. 4. 180. 1741. Velvet Caps, embroidered, adv  
 Prices p. 284 Major Hawley had woollen caps @ 20/ 0 to 2/ 9 + at 16/ 2/ 8 L. L. L.

Cont. on M. 15. 418. 378





324 Garments & Appendages. Book of Rates

p. 365.

M. 2. 209. Stockings of Wadmoll. Inwards 1660 [see M. 12. 211]  
M. 4. 315. Hose of Oruel 10s. pr. outwards. "  
M. 12. 211.

Stockings under Wm. III. outwards all free, viz.  
Irish long Stockings of Kersey, both long, & short  
Leather Stockings — Silk Stockings.  
Woolen Stockings, for men & children.  
Worsted Stockings, " do & do.  
Worsted Stockings, the Lower Ends.

p. 380.

M. 2. 213. Kistcoats, under Wm. III. free. Outwards.

C. 7. 3. 3.

of Wadmoll <sup>p. 332</sup> — of Cotton  
of Kersey <sup>see M. 12. 211.</sup> — or of Flannel  
of Worsted knit — of Woolen knit.





p. 327 Handkerchiefs, in Book of Rates, 1664, 60/1. doz.  
Neckerchers of Flanders in do. 120/1. doz.

Paris Mantles or Blankets, in Imports; Irish Mantles in Exports.

p. 450 Fans.

p. 350. Misc. 2. 264. { Fans of Paper 6/8. doz. Inwards.

{ French Fans for Women & Children 40/1. doz.

June 2. 190. Atwater. 1676. 5 doz Fans @ 24/1. doz

in 6. 358 1699. 8 doz Fans @ 8/1. doz

in 13. 292. 1694. 24 Wood & Paper Fans at 2/1. ea

Fans seldom appear in the 17th century, among goods or female articles. They were not in general use, it is evident — Mrs Gutter, who had the wood & paper fans above, 1694, for sale, had for use of herself & daughter 3 Fans.

M. 2. 277 Handkerchiefs & V. kerchiefs for neck.  
 p. 326. 326 Kerchief for head. } or neck cloths. M. 2. 295  
 see p. 452. Cravats. Pocket Hkfs.  
 Suffolk Popocate.

1676. M. 6. 191. 28 Neckcloths at 2/4 (Hammock). p. 186. Bury. 1 black Neckcloth.

" M. 6. 186. Mrs Bury. 3 Handkerchiefs, cheap: + 8 Pocket Handkerchiefs 5/.  
 " " 186. Do. 28 Cross cloths at 1/1. what?

1662 M. 6. 178. Cullick. and "Handkercher Buttons" what were these?

166 M. 6. 194. Edmund. 4 striped E. India neckcloths @ 3/10 Calico do 1/4  
 " " " 6 laced cravats @ 3/4. 20/

166 M. 6. 205. 13. 5 Stock neckcloths 10/. 6 Pocket Hkfs @ 7/1.  
 " " " 9 neck Handkerchiefs @ 7/1. 63/

1668. M. 17. 395. Some had neckcloths, some Hkfs, & some both  
 17 396. " " 9 neckcloths @ 396. 165.

1688. M. 17. 396. Joseph Lord rhyme, 5 neck cloths & a handkerchief 9/6  
 and a speckled neckcloth.

1688. M. 6. 352. Philip Jones of Red. - had 12 Pocket Hkfs 15/.  
 " " " He had 4 Cambric & Good muslin Hkfs 20/.

1688 M. 6. 353. 18 Neckcloths & cravat 12/6. 2 Hkfs 6/.

Middlesex.

M. 13. 264. 1657. H. Hammond (female) had 5 neck Hkfs & 5 pocket Hkfs 16/  
 and 26 Neckcloths 5/. + 5 pocket Hkfs 2/.

13. 271. 1662. A man had 14 Hkfs.

13. 275. 1664. A woman had 4 neck Hkfs 5/. 4 Pocket Hkfs 4/11  
 gold cross cloths 4/. 6 neck cloths

13. 275. 1664. another woman had 2 neckcloths 6/6,  
 3 old neck Hkfs 2/. 2 under neckcloths 4/  
 3 night neckcloths 6d. 8 night cross cloths 1/  
 6 night cross cloths 7/.

[What are cross cloths? why called night neckcloths & cross cloths?  
 neckcloths were used by both men & women.  
 A night waistcoat. M. 13. 276

M. 13. 282. 1680. Mrs E. Belen. 8 neck Hkfs 34/. 8 Pocket-Hkfs 8/  
 [Pocket Hkfs were generally low priced.

M. 13. 272. 1694. Mrs E. Cutler - 8 Calico painted Neckcloths & Good.  
 Laced neckcloths & plain cravats, 33 checked Hkfs 33/  
 Handker. 12 neck Hkfs 30/. 24 Pocket Hkfs  
 Good. Romal Hkfs at 2/6. & same p. 294  
 " p. 293. Calico Hkfs at 1/6 ea.

1712. M. 6. 370. Capt Payneweather had muslin Neckcloths and  
 Speckled Hkfs.

1714. M. 6. 371 Silk Hkfs at 2/6 + 4/. Gauze Hkfs @ 1/6 + 3/. Romal do 2/.

1700. M. 14. 153 Neckcloths at 8/3 @ 1/9

1727. M. 14. 165 Silk Hkfs at 8/1 ea.

1738. M. 14. 174 Gauze Hkfs at 12/. Black Hkfs at 10/ (p. 174)



28  
M. 2. 278. 6 Silk Goods. Imported

Excise by Long Parliament 1643. Contm. 2. 273

Borrotoes. 7<sup>3</sup> yard

Caffa ad Damask. 1/3. yard  
New p. silk & plain 4<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> "

p. 237 Galimancoes. 9<sup>6</sup> 1/6. "

Catalopha 9<sup>6</sup> "

p. 329. Chamlets of Tabiney 7<sup>3</sup> + 1/2 "

Silk, tinselled with gold Silver, 1/1 "

China Damask 8<sup>3</sup> "

Cloth of gold Silver plain, 6<sup>3</sup> yard

Cal " " wrought 8<sup>3</sup> "

Tissue 10<sup>3</sup> "

Silk Curles 7<sup>3</sup> "

Silk Grograine (Gygraine) 7<sup>3</sup> "

" " narrow 10<sup>3</sup> "

" " Broad 10<sup>3</sup> "

Tabie Grograine 8<sup>3</sup> "

China do 5<sup>3</sup> "

Philozela. brd. & nar. 1/1 + 6. yard

Carsonella. broad & narrow, 1/2 + 9<sup>3</sup> "

do embroidered 1/6 "

China Veleat 7<sup>3</sup> "

Chelps & plushes 2<sup>3</sup> "

Florence Sarsnets, 6<sup>3</sup> "

China Sarsnets 3<sup>3</sup> "

do with Gold & Silver 1/1 "

Bruges Satins, 1/1 "

Satin tinselled with copper 5<sup>3</sup> "

Other Satins 1/2 "

Silk Say 1/1 "

Tabines tinselled. 2<sup>3</sup> "

China Taffelies 3<sup>3</sup> "

Levant do. 2<sup>3</sup> "

Spanish do. 7<sup>3</sup> 9<sup>3</sup> "

Taffety, all broad 1/1 "

Taffety nar. & broad. 1/2. 2<sup>3</sup> "

Downs & Mantua 5<sup>3</sup> "

Curle Sippers (Cyphers) 1/4 10 yds

Other Sippers 6<sup>3</sup> 1/2. 12 yds

Silk Stockings. 2<sup>3</sup> pair

1660 Alamoses or hustrings

Petticoats of silk 60/ea  
Figurello 2/4 yard

Camiletto 1/2 10/ yds.

Silks by the pound

Bruges silk 2<sup>3</sup> d

Ferret silk 1<sup>3</sup> d

Paris silk 1<sup>3</sup> d

Eprenade do silk. 3<sup>3</sup> 1/6

do do Colored, 4<sup>3</sup> 1/6

Naples do. black. 2<sup>3</sup> d

do do Colored 2<sup>3</sup> 1/6

Pole & Spanish Silk. 2<sup>3</sup> d

Morea raw silk 1<sup>3</sup> d

Organyne do 1<sup>3</sup> d

Raw China 1<sup>3</sup> d

Other Raw silk 6<sup>3</sup> d

Capiton " 4<sup>3</sup> d

Sleave " 8<sup>3</sup> d

Chrono " 1<sup>3</sup> d

Satin " 2<sup>3</sup> d

Most of the lbs are of 16 ounces.

Book of Rates 1660. Inward

Granada & Naples and other Silks, above, rated at 40/ 1660

Raw Silks. rated at 10/ 1660

as above, & Satin, Sleave, Thrown, &c

Book of Rates 1660 outward

English Thrown Silk, 2/4. 1663.

Manufactures of silk, or mixed with thread, hair, &c 1/8 1660

Manufac. of silk & worsted. see Wm

p. 381 Ribbons

Rashes.

Figurello, see, &c.

Philozellos. see

Spanish Satins

M. 17. 284 used by Holland  
p. 206 Tiffany } in translating Pliny.  
Sarsnet } for every thin silks.  
Cyphers }

In Book of Rates? "Buffins, Mockadoes & Lile Grograms". | b. 384.  
 Inward - narrow 15 yds at 60<sup>s</sup> wide 17 yds at 94<sup>s</sup>.  
 1777. 2. 227. See Silk Grograms, opposite, wide & narrow.

2. 229. Chamlets, watered 5<sup>s</sup> yd  
 313 Chamlets, do. 1/2 silk & 1/2 hair 10<sup>s</sup> yd  
 Chamlets, unwatered, or Mohair 3<sup>s</sup> yd.

Opposite. Chamlets of Tabines, means Chamlets Tabbed, or watered.  
 Contm. 2. 247. Gov. Weillbrop, sent his Son, 1623, 10 yds Turkey grogram  
 for a suit I probably doublet & hose.

Contm. 1. 147. Silk Chamlet hood for riding - adv. 1733

b. 381. {"Ribband of Silk". 1660. Inward, 80<sup>s</sup> lb  
 Silk was used in Lace - see p. 319.

Contm. 9. 54. E. Turch. 1640. had no silks -

Taffety - was the most used of any good Silk, perhaps, formerly.  
 m. 2. 20. Alamode & Lustre (Chambers Cyc) are the black Taffeta of Lyons.  
 See Alamode 1751 is the black lustred Taffeta of France.  
 312. Our Alamode (1751) is the black Taffeta not lustred of France.  
 Taffetas are all colors - plain, striped, flowered, &c. They  
 are made at Lyons, in Spain, England, Florence, Avignon &c.  
 m. 4. 312 Taffety is a kind of watered Taffeta. Chambers Cyc. Edition 1751



## Silk Goods. Hampshire, 1790 and after

1790. Boston, prices to S. S.

Mode, black, 4 $\frac{1}{2}$  yd. & 3 $\frac{1}{2}$  yd. 1791. 4 $\frac{1}{2}$  yd. 1 $\frac{1}{4}$  15 yd 2 $\frac{1}{8}$ . 12 yd 3 $\frac{1}{8}$ do. do. 1792. 3 $\frac{1}{2}$  yd. - 1793. 12 yd 4 $\frac{1}{2}$  some 3 $\frac{1}{2}$  6 $\frac{1}{2}$  4 $\frac{1}{2}$  3 $\frac{1}{8}$ .1793. 40 $\frac{3}{4}$  yd wk made 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  - 24 yd 3 $\frac{1}{8}$  - 1794. 41 $\frac{1}{4}$  yd 4 $\frac{1}{2}$  41 $\frac{1}{4}$  yd 2 $\frac{1}{6}$ 1795. 34 " 3 $\frac{1}{8}$  - 1796 36 yd 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ .25 yd 3 $\frac{1}{2}$  21 yd 3 $\frac{1}{4}$ 1790 Sarsnet 1 $\frac{1}{10}$  yd. both pink & blue. 1792. Green do. 10 yd 2 $\frac{1}{8}$ .do. 1793. 1 $\frac{1}{10}$  " 1793 blue 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ .1792 Scarlet do. 12 " 2 $\frac{1}{8}$ do 1793. white 1 $\frac{1}{10}$ .- 1794. green 2 $\frac{1}{8}$ , red 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ , white 2 $\frac{1}{8}$ do 1796 " 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ .1797 18 yd pink 1 $\frac{1}{10}$ , green 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ . 1799 green 2 $\frac{1}{3}$ 1800 some 2 $\frac{1}{3}$ 1791. Tiffany. 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  yd white 2 $\frac{1}{8}$  yd.1791 Gauze. spotted, black, white, 24 $\frac{1}{2}$  + 25 yd in piece 1 $\frac{1}{4}$  + 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  yd1793 " spotted & stippled 12 $\frac{1}{2}$  + 14 $\frac{1}{2}$  yd. 1 $\frac{1}{8}$ . Plain 1 $\frac{1}{4}$  + 1 $\frac{1}{6}$ .1800. blk spotted. 24 + 25 yd 1 $\frac{1}{3}$  + 1 $\frac{1}{7}$ . 26 yd 1 $\frac{1}{4}$ .

[mis gauze / silk / red.]

1791 Satin 11 $\frac{3}{4}$  yds. black @ 7 $\frac{1}{6}$ . 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  14 $\frac{1}{4}$  yd. @ 6 $\frac{1}{8}$ 1793 Blk satin 32 $\frac{1}{4}$  yd @ 6 $\frac{1}{8}$  - 1796. 32 $\frac{1}{4}$  yd 3 $\frac{1}{4}$  wide @ 1 $\frac{1}{10}$ .1797 do " 21 " 3 $\frac{1}{4}$  wide @ 1 $\frac{1}{10}$ . mode adv. 1793. 12 + 3 $\frac{1}{4}$  yd wide1792 Mode by square 1800. 25 squares @ 3 $\frac{1}{8}$  5 $\frac{1}{3}$  square 12 squares, & 26 squares @ 2 $\frac{1}{6}$ .1793. do. by square 5 $\frac{1}{9}$  - 1794. 25 squares @ 5 $\frac{1}{4}$  - 1796. 18 squares @ 6 $\frac{1}{8}$ .1796 do. 4 $\frac{1}{3}$  in square - 1797 24 squares @ 3 $\frac{1}{2}$  + 30 at 5 $\frac{1}{2}$ .1797 do. 33 squares @ 2 $\frac{1}{3}$  1798 37 squares black m. @ 2 $\frac{1}{10}$ 1792. Black Taff 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  110 $\frac{1}{2}$  St. 2. (82 $\frac{1}{2}$  St. E.) 1800. 27 squares @ 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ 1794 Persian 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  80 $\frac{1}{2}$ .1800. do 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  45 $\frac{1}{2}$ .1795 Lustre string. 30 yds @ 6 $\frac{1}{6}$ .1796 Green Mode, 12 yds @ 3 $\frac{1}{9}$ . some @ 2 $\frac{1}{8}$ 

1793 "Bonnet Mode" of several colors. do. in Boston Denmark vellum.

1796. 23 yds Grape @ 4 $\frac{1}{5}$  + 2 $\frac{1}{6}$ .

1791 "Silk Grape" is adv. in H. Gar. see below.

1798. Black & Gauze 25 yds @ 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ 1793 Oct. 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  80 $\frac{1}{2}$ . was it silk? or not  
1797. 6 $\frac{1}{8}$  yd rape at 4 $\frac{1}{2}$  - sold - same again. J. J. 1791 7 yds silk Grape @ 3 $\frac{1}{4}$ .1793 Oct. 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  Denmark Lustre 96 $\frac{1}{2}$ . was it silk? "Silk Grape" adv. 17931797. 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  silk & green 21 $\frac{1}{4}$  yd @ 6 $\frac{1}{8}$ .1799 Pelong Satin @ 6 $\frac{1}{8}$ . 1800 Satin Pelong 5 $\frac{1}{3}$  yd.1800 Doux Satin full wide. 22 yds @ 6 $\frac{1}{8}$  - 1800 31 yds Satin @ 7 $\frac{1}{2}$

# Silk Goods

331

1790 Silk Mitts 4/6r.

[1790 & 1791. adv. in H. Gar.

1793 Women's Mitts 5/6r. do

1774 Silk Mitts, all colors, adv. in Boston.  
" Do Do white & black & gloves do.

1796. Bk silk Mitts 4/6r.

1798 Silk Mitts @ 4/5r.

1800 Do Do Bk. 5/1/9r. do

## Suspenders

1800 Oct. Dr. S. bought in N.Y. 6 pairs of Silk Suspenders @ 8/3 (1/11. M).  
[Only suspenders up to 1800 - on their book

1794 Aug. "Silk hat covers." adv. in Conway

## Silk Goods adv. in Boston 1774.

The following are silk.

Satin, 1/2 yd. for 6 sh. 4 p. - some crimson, grey.

Satin, 1/2 yd. for 6 sh. 4 p. - some crimson, white, blue, black.

mode 1/2 yd. for 6 sh. 4 p. - some crimson, white, blue, black.

Ulamade 1/2 yd. for 6 sh. 4 p. - some crimson, white, blue, black.

Persian 1/2 yd. for 6 sh. 4 p. - some crimson, white, blue, black.

Fullly Eng. & Indian. blue, green, black, pink.

Sarsnet various colors. blue, white, green, pink, etc.

Lutescing, plain & striped, changeable, 1/2 yd. for 6 sh. 4 p.

Brocade 1/2 yd. for 6 sh. 4 p. - some crimson, white, blue, black.

Gauzes, striped, plain & figured, 1/2 yd. for 6 sh. 4 p.

Damasks, English, 1/2 yd. for 6 sh. 4 p. - some crimson, white, blue, black.

"Silks for ladies gowns of various sorts & colors."

Belong Satin. black, etc.

"Gauzes & Coatguts" fine together. Gown & plain 5/4 & 1/4

Mantuas, pink, scarlet, blue, etc.

Allopecan, double, plain & changeable

## Silk Goods adv. by Breck & Clarke 1788.

Gauzes, Modes, Satin, Persian, Lutescing, Tiffany

Sarsnet, Ribbons, Pastu, Sewing silk, Silk Rose, silk & kps.

By Seth Wright 1786 - Satins, Persians, Modes of different widths.

Red, green, blue & white sarsnets. Red blue & white Tiffanys

Ducapes & Padersey Silks;

Mohair & Program

Crimson & blue Cordesoy, ind silk.

Allopecans Bk.

Bambarcey Bk. head color

Porog lios & Satinets

Silk Damascus.

Silk J. Mantuas

Snail Bk. & scarlet

Chevaux de fire

Black & white Gaure.

Ribbons, Fovets.

Queen's net

Tobines.

Manchester Velvet

Ducapes, peach & white flowered.

Bridles, pink & other

Silk Camblots



332.

p. 293 353. Woollen Worsted Goods, [Misc. 2.  
 m. 4. 373. in Book of Rates, 1660 - Inwards

Wool was imported free under William III, viz  
 Spanish, Polonia, Irish, Lanes, Estridge,  
 also Cotton Wool.

" Beavers Wool.

but Coney Wool rated at 6/16.

see Woollen yarn m. 12. 54

Carpentry - Con. 10. 319. may be more or less wool.

Worsted, 1/2 Ormer, narrow. 20 of a piece

Worsted called Russels or Broad 140/ ps.

m. 2. 212. Wadmoll, used for many things & twist - Wadding? [m. 2. 42. Inwards -

Says, double, or Flanders Serge, 15 yards 9/ in B. of Rates.

m. 2. 292. Mittens of Wadmoll 9/ per pair.

C. & M. 2. 243. Stuff & Woollen Goods were mostly then free under Wm. III.  
 2. 243. and so not named in Book of Rates, printed 1702. -

Also those mixed with wool & other materials.

Those of Coney Wool, or mixed with it, also free.

" 2. 242 Lists of Cloth, 1000 yards, were exported free. (What use was made of

Flannel was free as an export - Inwards, was rated 1/8 7/.

Frieze was free " " - Inwards, Irish was 9/ 7/

" 2. 229 Woollen Cloths (Broad Cloths, &c) of all sorts in Book of Rates  
 1660, were valued £ 8. 10. per yard - a prohibition.

2. 237. Serge of Florence, &c

2. 236. Bayes of Florence

2. 244 Names of Woollen Cloths exported free by 11 & 12. Wm III.  
 and the weight of woollen Cloths by yard.

Stockings. see p. 324.

C. & M. 1. 169. Woollens called Cottons They were "cottoned".

1. 169. In Irish allowed to a yard in measuring.

m. 2. 255. - the yard in fact 37 inches (or a yard & a thumb

p. 324. "Wadmoll. very coarse cloth, manufactured in the 16th century" Fairholt 615

\* Wadmoll. coarse cloth made in Shetland & Orkney formerly. It was  
 thickened by the hands & fast - no walk mills (Fulling mills) existed.

C. & M. 1. 122. It was in the 16th century. A walk mill was built after 1700.  
 It was made in Scotland also.

## Woolen &amp; Worsted Articles.

m. 2.234. Bed coverings. 17th century

m. 2.207, 246. Rugs, Irish & Polish were in Rates, Inward.  
Rugs, Irish, were free outward. Wm. III.m. 2.249 Coverlets & Scotland, 15<sup>th</sup> cen. InwardNot all of  
wool.

Coverlets of wool &amp; hair. free outward. Wm.

Coverlets of Gaddas. free " "

Corrisc Coverlets. free " "

m. 1. 50. 1. 1640 has "Dormax coverlet" 18/- - 1 Red & rem 10. 10  
m. 6. 202. Sirrington 1660. has Coverlets 12. + 17/- - m. 6. 191. Alwater 1676 (continued) 18/6  
Con 5. 168. Whiting 1652 has C.Continued. m. 12. 44.  
m. 15. 17.1793, 94. Rugs were often adv. in cities. Not sold in country much.  
Some of fine green; some spotted.

1652. } Whiting has white Rugs @ 17/6. &amp; 23/. Also no 24. 26/6. 30/.

Con 5. 168. } Sirrington has "Silbo Rugs" 11/. Also Rugs @ 13/6. m. 6. 202

1640. Sirrington has blue rug. 8/- - m. 6. 191. Alwater 1676. Rugs @ 23/

1647. Coylemore - had Coverlets, Blankets, Green Rug. Tapestry Carpet 24/

1660. H Webb. had green Rug, green Coverlets &amp; Blanket. Rugs 4s.

m. 5. 1633. Gov. Wentworth gave in England for Red Rugs 10/6 to 12/6 ea

Mixed Rugs 8/8 to 10/6 ea. Blankets 10/ to 13/ pair

m. 13. 1664. Blue Shag rug. - 1664 Green Rug. 1664 Red Rug.

1660. H Webb. had Silk Coverlet 20/ &amp; other coverlets. Continued m. 12. 44.

Rugs. m. 17. 48

## m. 2.234 (Blankets)

m. 6. 202. Sirrington 1660, has Blankets @ 11/6. 17/- &amp; 10/- pair

Con 9. 60. Punch 1640 has 5. Old Blankets, all 26/.

Con 5. 168. Whiting 1652 has Blankets 18/- &amp; 19/6 pair. also 10/ &amp; 14/6 pair.

m. 6. 191. Alwater 1676. Blankets @ 9/.

m. 6. 275. 1633. Wentworth Blankets cost in England 10/ to 13/ pair

and Coarse 3rd Cloth 2/8 to 3/2 yd was bought for blankets. (perhaps Indian Blankets.)

m. 13. 274. 1678. Linsey-woolsey Blankets 5/6 ea.

m. 14. 158. 1/18 Kersey Blankets 24/- &amp; 20/- pair. Quilt Blanket 10/- ea.

m. 13. 269. 1657 Blankets &amp; silk gran. 30/.

see m. 17. 49. 377



334 ~~Worsted~~ Woollen Goods.

- U. 2. 253. Cushions (I know not the material).  
M. 12. 277 Cushions of Scotland 10s. doz. Inwards  
Cushion Cloths of Tapesty. 90s. doz "  
Cushion Cloths, coarse, 50s. doz "  
Cushions of Yorkshire. 20s. doz. Outwards  
M. 7. 113. See "Canopy for a Cushion Cloth", see frame for it. (Quay?)  
G. 2. 309 Cushions at Kenilworth were of crimson Velvet.  
Some square; one 1 $\frac{1}{4}$  yds long or 3 feet ymches [in double seat]  
P. 318. Cushions of "Working Canvas": Linen.  
U. 13. 263. for Window Cushions. 1653.

M. 2. 264. Felts. Inwards

Felts (for Cloaks) - French, 3 $\frac{1}{2}$  yds long and 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  yds broad  
are rated at 80s. each felt. [There were also some  
also Cloaks of Felt, 40s. each.

P. 318. Thrums.

1529. Mochados. in Book of Rates - Bailey says they are a sort of woollen  
stuff for darning - Weavers Thrums. But in Book of Rates  
are Cloth. [Mochados were cloth for use in Norfolk Co. England in Ed. 1529.

M. 2. 214c [Thrums were the ends of the piece woven - the ends of the  
chain, that could not be woven - say 8 or 9 inches, Double;  
making 15, 16 or more inches in length, in New England,  
used for strings, cords, &c. The woollen ones were sometimes  
tied together & knit into mittens, the knots being put on the  
inside - Thrums were sold in England; i.e. bought of other nations

Thrum Mops - at a later period

est. 14. 142. England imported woollen Thrums 1652

Bailey Vol II. says "Mochados are the Thrums or ends that weavers make  
in working fine worsted stuffs, which are used in darning or  
mending holes in woollen garments."

Woollen Goods adv. by Breck & Clark 1788

Broad Cloths - Serges, Coatings, Baizes, Flannels,  
1789. Duffels. R. B.

# Woolen Goods-

Purchases of Hobbins & Snow 1790 to 1800. [Did not sell much broad cloth]

- 1790 Broad Cloth Dark, blue, drab, vottlegreen, 20 to 22 yds impr. some less.
- 1791 do - chocolate 14/4, 5 mpt 7. 1793 blue at 13/4 + 19/.
- 1793 do " Carvet @ 12/ 13/6; 1794. 24 yds 7/4; 14 1/2 yds 2 1/4; 15 1/2 yds 2 1/4
- 1795 do Scarlet 15 yds 23/10. 1795 mixed 18/ at 18 00 and at 13/3.
- 1792. do. blue 14/7. Drab Cloth 4/6 + 7/6. + blue 7/.
- 1793 do brown 14/4. Cloth 20 yds 28/9.
- 1794 do brown @ 15/ - mixed @ 16/8. 1796 mixed 21/6. Blue 21/9
- 1796. do - blue @ 8/ 1797. mixed 8/6. Blue 11/ brown 7/6
- 1798 do - blue 12/6 (12/6) - 19 yds 0 16/6. 18 - swael pr. 11/ 22/ + c
- 1790 Green Baize + Red Baize 06 pr. Yellow Baize 1/6 yd.
- 1791 do do @ 1/7 yd. - wide green B. 96/ pr. Red Baize 79/ pr
- 1792 Crimson Baize pr 47 yds, 81/ - green Baize 97/6 pr.
- 1793. Green Baize 44 3/4 yds 0 3/ - 2 pr. red. + green @ 75/ ea. 18 yds red 4 2 3/.
- 1794. 1 pr do do 47 1/2 yds 8 0/ - 1795. 1 pr green 80/ - 1796. 4 ream 36 1/2 yds 9 4/
- 1796 1 pr red do. 37 " 10 4/ - 1797. Green + crimson ea 97/6 - 1798 1 pr. B/
- 1790 White Flannel 1/9 yds. - 1793. 2 pr. 31 yds 2 2/4
- 1791 yellow do - 2 1/8 " 1792. 1/9. - 1793 yellow 2 2/6.
- 1791 Flannel 2 2/3 - 1794. 24 yds white @ 2/8
- 1795 do. white + yellow 46 yds (2 each) @ 2/8
- 1796 do yellow 23 yds. 45/ + white 23 1/2 yds 49/6. white 2/4 7/2
- 1797 do yellow 46 1/2 " 2/2. + white 47 " @ 1/11. + 46 2 3/2
- 1798 do white 2 pr 51 - yellow 28 1/2 yds 2 pr. at 2/6.
- 1800 do yellow 24 yds 62/; Red 23 yds 43/; white 24 yds 40/.
- 1791 Serge, mixed 22 yds 2 2/8; 1793 2 pr. 70 yds @ 4/4.
- 1794 brown serge. 38. @ 4/8. - green serge 29 1/2 yds 2 4/4
- 1795 Serge 29 yds @ 4/4.
- 1798 German Serge 19 yds @ 5/3 - adv in N.H. 1787
- 1794 Shred Orleans 23 pr @ 9/; 1796 do. do. 52 yds @ 8/.
- 1794 Kersey mere 41 yds @ 11/; blue do @ 7/3
- 1795 Cassimere 10 yds @ 12/ 1796. 26 yds @ 7/6. Plaid do 2 8/6.
- 1795 do Dove drab 31 1/2 yds @ 6/4 - 1798. 6/6
- 1800 do brown 25 " @ 6/4
- 1793 adv in Hartford - black, moravian blue, slate, sky blue, drab, white, buff + scarlet (adv in N.H. 1787)
- 1794 Blankets @ 9/4 + 8/4. [adv. N.H. 1789]
- 1792 do - 3 pairs @ 13/6 pr. 1793. 7 1/4 19/ pr; 1/4, 23/ pair
- 1794 do 4 pairs @ 10/.
- 1792 Rose Blankets adv.
- 1793. Bed bunts adv in cities. 8 1/4 9 1/4 10 1/4 - what were they
- 1794 adv in Boston Rose Blankets at 9/6, 10/6, 14/ 15/ 16/ 18/ 20/ 24/ 26/ 45/ 54/ 60/ per pair
- 1790 Snail 6/ dor. 1791. 1 pr 3 dor @ 3/9. dor. (sold with red broad cloth)
- 1793 mine at 3/6. 5/6 + 6/4. dor; - 1793. 2 pr. 3 dor ea. 6 dor @ 5/6. dor.
- 1793 1 pr. 3 dor @ 6/6 dor.



336 Manufactures of Iron, brass, copper, &c.  
In Book of Rates 1660. M. 2. 236

Inwards.

Anvils — 15<sup>s</sup>. 112 lbs  
 Aulz. for Copper 12<sup>s</sup>. dor  
 Auditions of Iron  
 Auditions of Creepers of Lattin  
 Augurs (Augurs) for carpenters  
 Axes or Hatchets  
 Awl blades  
 Basons of Lattin  
 Balances to weigh Gold  
 Bells, Buds Bits  
 Bellows 3/4 pair  
 Bodkins 1<sup>s</sup>. 12 dor  
 Stonebow of Steel (16 sh. & 1 stone) 10<sup>s</sup>. ea.  
 u. 12. 52. Tobacco Boxes & other boxes  
 Broaches of Lattin or Copper 12<sup>s</sup>. for Groove  
 Brass Cocks — 1/4 lb  
 Brass Pile Weights 1<sup>s</sup>. lb  
 Brass Trumpets 12<sup>s</sup>. dor  
 Brass Lamps 10<sup>s</sup>. "  
 Baskets of Iron & steel  
 ea. n. 13. Butts of many kinds  
 Cap Hooks or Hook ends  
 ea. n. 14. Cornbs. many kinds  
 Caskets of iron & steel  
 Cisterns of Lattin 1/4 do.  
 Chisels  
 Compasses for carpenters.  
 Co — of Brass. 4<sup>s</sup>. dor  
 do for ships. 7/6 dor  
 [The brass may have been a Packet Compass  
 Steam to let blood 2<sup>s</sup>. ea  
 Files — 40<sup>s</sup>. 144  
 Fire Shovels 13/4 dor  
 Fire Plates 13/4, 112 lbs  
 Gunlets  
 Hilt of swords & daggers  
 Hammering wooden handles 4<sup>s</sup>. dor  
 do. horse man's 13/4 "

Materials. Inwards

Bell Metal. 33/4 Cwt  
 Unwrought Copper.

Materials, outwards

Bell metal — 80<sup>s</sup>. Cwt.  
 Lead — 20<sup>s</sup>. Cwt.  
 Iron 16<sup>s</sup>. Ton (error)

Manufactures. Inwards

Wires .40<sup>s</sup>. for 12000  
 Needles  
 Piercer bits 20<sup>s</sup>. 144  
 Plane Irons  
 Pincers & Pliers  
 Forceps.  
 Vice Hasps 2<sup>s</sup>. dor  
 Hand Vices 12<sup>s</sup>. dor.  
 Key Knops.  
 Spurs.  
 Whips cord 8<sup>s</sup>. lb.  
 Wirezers. French. 60<sup>s</sup>. dor  
 Melting Ladles  
 Chains for Keys or Purses 8<sup>s</sup>. dor  
 Dog Chains — 3/4 dor

Exports.

Copper Manufactures 16/8. Cwt.  
 Haberdashery Wares 20<sup>s</sup>. Cwt.  
 Wrought Iron (hand wares) 12<sup>s</sup>. Cwt.  
 Carvers Tools. Stumps  
 Carpenters Tools. Locks  
 Jack work. Hoos  
 Clock work. Cases

# Manufactures of Iron, brass, copper, Tin, &c.

397.

2495  
M. 2. 236. Buckles for Girdles. 20/ 144. Inward  
Buckles for Girths - 7/6. 144. "

1774 Adv. in Boston. Silver, Plated, Pinchbeck, Metal, <sup>steel</sup> Stone  
shoe, Knee & Stock Buckles. Also Tin Buckles.

M. 2. 238. Candlesticks of Brass. 1/4 lb Inward  
" 12. 64 Candlesticks of Latten. 1/4 lb.  
Candle plates or Walling } 1/4 lb.  
of brass or latten  
[Did then hang against wall, and  
so called wallus?

Don. 9. 61. E. Tench 1640. had Brass Candlestick 1/6. sterling. First Settlers had brass cand.  
M. 6. 200. H. Shrimpton 1666. had " do. @ 2/1. Others large p. 201/5/2. 3/10. 3/2/6.  
M. 6. 201. 175. " " Bell Candlesticks. What? Tin candlestick M. 6. 175.

p. 379  
M. 2. 240 Chafing Dishes of Brass or Latten 1/4 lb Inward  
Chafing Dishes of Iron 13/4 doz

M. 6. 207. H. S. 1666. 26 Chafing Dishes @ 5/9 ea. H. Webb. one 1660. M. 6. 174  
Don. 9. 61. E. T. 1640. 1 do. Brass. 5/ sterling. M. 6. 175  
Don. 5. 108. where 1652 1 Chafing Dish.  
M. 6. 185. Brass Chaffer 1657.

p. 279. 429.  
M. 2. 238 Cards for wool. old, 6/ do. pair Inward  
M. 12. 183 do " new. 10/ " " "  
do stock — 24/ doz. Outward  
do Tow — 5/ " " "  
do Wool. 6/ to 10/ " "  
Card Boards — 20/ for 144.

M. 6. 185. Busby 1657. 36 pairs cards @ 1/8 pair. (he worked much in Cotton  
6. 189. at Watn 1676. 1 pair Cotton cards. Wild. 1666.

13. 185 Cards from London 1758 were "tow, wool & Cotton". linen ones not nam  
M. 13. 265. 2 sets of cards. 1657. cards. 1660. 2 pairs cards 21/6. 1661.  
12. 274 do. (cards) @ 2/4. 1694. 30 cards 22/6. 1695. Pack card  
14. 1745. Wool Card cert. in Eng! 18/ sterling. do. pair, and Cotton Cards 20/ do. pair, sterling

1774 Kitchen Furniture used Pewter, brass, copper, iron  
tin & wood, in advertisements. (Was of the same material  
in early days.



# 338 Manufactures of Iron, Brass, Tin, Copper, &c.

In Books of Rate 1666 are among Imports:-

M. 2.290 Knives - rated as follows -

M. 11.228. do. Almain & Bohemia, & other Coarse Knives, 3/ for 10.

Corolline 1.225 Butcher Knives. - 3/ for a Picker of 10

Carving Knives - 60/ doz

Cutler Knives 8<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> for 112

French Knives - 4<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> for 112

Glovers Knives - 30/ for 6

Pen-Knives - 30/ for 112

Shaver-Knives - 3/ for 10

Stock Knives ungilt - £4. for 12 Stocks

do do gilt - 6<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> £ for 12 "

(No Forks in 1660.

In Exports, are the following Knives - no forks. Rated at only 10/ Cut.

Shoemaker Knives

Paring Knives

Cutting Knives

Sheffield Knives

London Knives

"Sheffield Whittles", used by Chaucer  
"Sheathe your whey tell" is said  
in time of Henry VIII. Fairholt 617

M. 2.253. Shakspere mentions "Cutler's poetry upon a knife."  
Spectator, 58 No. " Cutler's poetry put on their Knives.

Cor. mis 1.225. Old Knives in England.

M. 6. 186. Ashredding Knife, in Boston 1660. One do Roxbury 1666. 6. 207

Not. Reg. IV. 260. Peter Farnemil sent to London 1739 for a dozen  
Knives & forks. Silver handles & good blades, in a shagreen  
case lined with red velvet. Case to have room for 6 doz. Spoons

Not. Reg. IV. 351. Addington Davenport 3; in his list, taken 1761.  
and 2 doz Silver handled Knives & forks & case. 200 £ D.T.

M. 6. 199. Chopping Knives. Shrimpton 1666.

M. 6. 174. "Case of Knives in the Press". 1660: another Case of Knives. H. Webb.

Hamp. 246. "a Case of Knives" 1647. [Confusion] M. 6. 199. Coarse Knives 6/. Shrimpton

Cor. 9. 59. E. Trench. 1640. Jersey Hafted Knives 0 1/8 sterling; Other Hafted 0 6  
Pamashet Knives 0 1/2.

Misc. 6. 190. Alston. 7 doz Blk Haft Knives 0 4/6 doz. 3 doz. Ivory Haft 20 2 1/2  
1676 4 doz Knives 4/6. 9 cases Knives 0 4/6.

M. 6. 184. Busby 1657. 6 1/2 doz Knives 0 4/6. 6 doz Knives 0 4/6.

M. 6. 186. Mrs Busby. 1660. 4 doz Knives 0 4/6. Drawing Knife.

M. 6. 193. Hafts for Knives 0 10/ doz. - M. 6. 213. 2 Cases of Knives 0 6/ 1681

M. 6. 354. 5 Cases Knives 0 2/6 each doz; White Hafted Knives 5/ doz. St.

6. 354 minus Ivory hafted K. 59 0 6/9 doz. Blk hafted 17/ doz. Women's Knives 0 4/9.  
" " Knives 0 2/6 2/6 doz. Case Knives 3/0. Bonk. in Misc. 15. 100.



M. 2. 286. Ink horns — Inwards. 1666. 60/ Groce. Inwards [Cont. m. 15. 174  
do brass " 17/ doz.

m. 6. 190. 30 Ink horns @ 3 1/2 d. Busby had Ink horns p. 186. m. 6. 1688 Ink horns 1/10 doz sterling  
m. 6. 360. 68 doz Ink horns @ 2 1/2 d. 1700 + 1000 Ink pots @ 1/4. Ink horns 2 1/2 doz m. 6. 354

M. 2. 298. Standishes (said to be for pen & Ink) Inwards  
They were of wood, of brass;  
Some were covered with leather  
Some were Pocket Standishes

M. 6. 174. A wooden Standish 5/. Henry Webb C. Boston, 1660  
6. 187. A wooden standish 10/. Capt. Keayne, Boston, 1666.  
6. 195. A standish 1676 Edmunds. m. 6. 209. 1667. Standish 5/.  
m. 13. 1659. A Standish 2 1/2 d. — m. 14. 153. 1708. Ten Standishes @ 1/6 each.  
13. 779. 1678. A Standish 5/6 seal 5/.  
6. 210. 1667. Oak Standish store 7 1/2/. [Cont. in m. 15. 174.

M. 2. 295. Nails 1660. Inwards (Not common Nails)

M. 9. 258. Chair Nails. — Copper Nails  
Rose Nails — Square Nails  
Harnes Nails — Head Nails  
Small Nails — Sprig Nails  
Penter Hooks — Tacks of Iron

Green (wooden) Nails — 10/. — 1000.  
Trunnels — 110/. 1000.

M. 6. 190. Nails in Boston 1676. Joshua Atwater [Continued in m. 12. p. 282.  
M. 12. 282 30 m. Sparab. 10. 120 m. 2<sup>d</sup> Nails @ 1/10.  
268 m. 3<sup>d</sup> Hob nails @ 1/10 — 77 m. 2<sup>d</sup> Nails @ 1/10  
69 m. 6<sup>d</sup> Nails @ 1/4 — 31 m. 8<sup>d</sup> Nails @ 6/.  
64 m. 10<sup>d</sup> Nails @ 7/ — 22 m. 12<sup>d</sup> Nails @ 12/.  
38 m. 30<sup>d</sup> Nails @ 1/4 — 4 C. 40<sup>d</sup> Nails @ 2 1/4 C. (23 1/4 m.)  
M. 6. 175. 4<sup>d</sup> Nails 1660. 244 m. as above. Shrimpton 1666 had many Nails — 292 doz @ 8<sup>d</sup>.  
Con. 9. 168. 1652. 2<sup>d</sup> Hob nails 2 1/4 m. 3<sup>d</sup> Hob N. 3/4 m. 6<sup>d</sup> Nails 7/4. 8<sup>d</sup> Nails 7/4.

M. 2. 240. Thimbles of Iron. 60/ — 1000. 1660 Inwards

Thimbles of brass. 60/ 1000.

Very Thimbles @ 10 — 1688. Thimbles 6/ q. sterling. m. 6. 354  
M. 6. 173. 1660. Brass Thimbles 1/ doz. m. 13. 1664. Steel Thimbles 1/ doz. 174 Brass do 2/.  
m. 14. 164. 1727. Brass Thimbles 15/ q. 10. B. Thimbles 1/ doz  
m. 13. 372 1726. Thimbles 14/ q. sterling. m. 13. 156 Thimbles

M. 2. 240. Wire — 1660. Inwards Excise on Wire 1643

2. 4. 15. Dagger & quatern wire — 3 1/4 lb — Dagger wire 3 lb  
Other foreign wire 150/ 112 lb Iron wire 5/ cut  
Latten wire 133 1/4. 112. Latten wire 5/ "  
Brass or copper wire 5 per cent. Steel wire, 2 lb  
Steel wire, Strasburg wire.  
Virginal wire

M. 6. 202. Hs in rimpston, 1666. 252 doz wire at 9<sup>d</sup> drawn. Other wire 6<sup>d</sup>.  
6. 200. New wire 210 doz @ 6<sup>d</sup>. 105/.  
m. 14. 14. 139. 1682. England exported Latten wire 56 cut. & steel wire, 450 lb  
14. 142. 240 imported steel Latten wire



M. 2. 287.

Iron &amp; Steel &amp;c [Continued from Misc. q. 219.

Book of Rates, 1660, has in Imports,

Amys Iron. (what is this?)

M. 4. p. 296.

Spanish Iron

Swedish Iron

Spruce Iron (Russia)

all rated at 7. ton.  
[In 1643, an Excise of 7/10  
per ton on same kind]

Iron Slit, in rods, drawn - all 5 percent

Con. q. 219.

Iron Chimney Backs

Iron Bands for Petticoats

Hire Irons - 40/ Gro.

Iron Hinges - 26/8. 112 lbs

M. 4. 334.

Iron Stoves - 5 £ each

Steel and Gadsteel. [In 1643. Gadsteel 10/1/2 bbl. excise  
" longsteel 11/6. 100. excise

Plating of Iron, white or black

Harness Plates or Iron Doubles.

[see Misc. 15. 172]

Ed. Enc. T. 1.  
664Brass. The composition varies from 7/3 to 3/4 of Copper  
and 1/3 to 1/4 of Zinc.p. 662. Bronze or Gun Metal, has 100 parts Copper & 8 to 12 parts of Tin.  
Bell Metal has 3 parts Copper & 1 part TinM. 16. 371. Latten Brass is in old Law 1529 - a mixed metal. ~~It was~~  
was mixed with Copper, or rather was a mixture of copper  
and another metal - Latten Brass. called milled brass  
plates by Webster; brass plates by Watkins. What was the black latten  
and shaven latten of 1660? the latten of 1529? The copper and  
latten rings in Court in Dec. 1. 173.?

M. 2. 211 Iron and Latten [

C. 9. 335 Latten, black. 40/ 112 lbs clo shaven. 66/8. 112 lbs. 1660.  
Manufactures of Latten, see Con. q. 335

C &amp; M. 1. 166. Latten shand &amp; black, in 4 + 5 Wm &amp; allans.

C &amp; M. 2. 244 Latten Rings &amp; Latten wire. 1464. 1483

687. 335 Tin - 5 percent inward

Tin, unwrought, outward, rated at 60/6 Cwt. Wm.  
do. wrought & called Pewter 40/ Cwt. Wm.

Tinsel

Tin foil

Tin glass. 60/ 112 lbs

Tin shore 1/6 grove.

[M. 14. 182. Tin glass cost in E. 1745. 1/2 lb.  
small bottle

Scissors - - 60/ Groce, Inwards. 1660

M.2.296 Rings - for Keys 1660 Inward  
u.17. 49. do for Curtains

h.  
M. 2.298. *S. cere.* — 1660 *Im. and*

m. 6. John Gullieck and Flying Pan; Th. Dudley, Th. Lamb, N. Busby; E. Trench 1640. 4/1  
 m. 6. Rev G. Phillips had Drapping Pan; Th. Dudley, N. Busby, Crompton Bay; E. Trench 1640.



342. <sup>315</sup>  
p. 308. 316 | Gold & Silver manufactures - 1660.  
m. 2. 273  
m. 12. 149 Book of Rates. 1660 - Inward

Gold & Silver Thread, ov.

of Bruges, of France

of Lyons, of Venice

of Florence & Cap.

Copper, — Cullen

Gold foil — Gold paper

Tinsel with copper 5<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> yd.

Tinsel with gold & silver 10<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> yd

Silver Plate, ungilt, 4<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> g.

Silver Plate gilt 4<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> + 5<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> g.

spangles of copper —

Gadza without gold or silver, 2<sup>1</sup>/<sub>8</sub> yd

do. striped with gold or silver 3<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> yd.

Jewels & Pearls, exported free.

lace — much gold & silver Thread used for Lace. p. 319.

Tapestries. Gold & silver used in Tapestries p. 319

"Leaves of Gold" Inward, 5<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> 100.

Excise 1643 — includes

Gold & Silver Thread 1<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub> for 2<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> lbs. Troy; do. do. Cap. 1<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> 16<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>

Other kinds — 1<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub> for 83; 3<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub> for 123; 2<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> for 113

Silver to make Silver Thread, spangles, and plate for  
lace & leaf Silver, &c.

## Gold Coins.

1632. Trading people carried Gold Scales in their  
pockets to weigh Gold on all occasions.  
Ct. Musc. 2. 253) People gave 2d or more to have 20<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> in Gold changed into  
Silver. [Coins, it seems, had been clipped, sweated, filed, &c.  
so that their value could be ascertained only by weight.

m. 4. 197. Gold Lettering on signs, evidently new in Boston 1744

m. 1. 155. Gold & Silver Thread, lace, buttons & trimmings often adv in B. 1735 &c

Gold issues, &c. 2. 167

# Gold & Silver

343

11. 6. 187. In Capt Keayne's Inventory, 1656. Gold is valued at 60<sup>s</sup>. an ounce, Silver at 5<sup>s</sup>. an ounce or as 12 to 1. — Gold 12 times as valuable as silver
11. 6. 175. Henry Webb's silver plate, 1660, was 5<sup>s</sup>. per ounce.
- H. & R. Regum. 4. 357. Addison Davenport, at Portsmouth N.H. had 249  $\frac{1}{4}$  lb plate or wrought silver, at £ 7. 10. per oz £ 1869. 7. 6 (What Telson was this?)
- P. 308. 309. In New York, 1709. Gold was 95<sup>s</sup>. oz + silver 8<sup>s</sup>. — Here Gold is only 12 times as valuable as silver.
308. In N.Y. 1706. Gold is 90<sup>s</sup>. and silver 7<sup>s</sup> 6 per oz. Same comp. value.

1774 The night March 14<sup>th</sup> 1774, the Dwelling House of Thos. Aldens Burr of Fairfield. Conn. was broken open, & the following articles stolen: (all silver)

Pair Silver Chafing Dishes — pair of Butter Cups, Silver Can; Pepper Box — 2 large soup spoons, 6 large Table spoons, 6 Teaspoons & a strainer (mark E.D. — <sup>Telson caught</sup> spoons have a hand for a crest). Silver Teapot, Silver Sugar Dish — Boat for Teaspoons Pair Teatongs. 3 Teaspoons — Green in Cup Two porringers & 2 salt cellars — ~~marked~~ marked E.S. to have Silver Tankard without a mark — marked J. — S. Silver Can & Co. old fashioned Pepper Box — A. & E. — 6 large Table Spoons marked E.S. a Silver Salver, no mark, foot like mouth of a Tunnell. Silver Tankard A.B. Silver Porringers no mark 3 Table spoons A.B. one old spoon J.D.S. 4 Teaspoons, no mark Pair of Teatongs other small articles.

all the articles were taken from the house

To be made up by the same J. Nelson of Same B. 1774

50 dollars reward offered — in Boston Evening Post March 1774.

Plate for Sale 1774. or silver, in Boston adv.

Tureen; Tankard, Chafing dishes, Porringers, Salver, Cups, Pepper Boxes, Teapots, large & small spoons, silver hilted swords, Silver & Ivory handle knives & forks.

"Silver Handle Knives & forks" are frequent, but not silver knives & forks. another — Silver Teapot, Salver, Sugar castor, Butth. boat, Porringers, Ladle, Spoons, Silver Snatches, Stone shoe, Knee & stock buckles set in silver, Silver Whistle; Silver Thimbles with steel top. Silver Snuff box.

1794. Silver pens & pencils; bodkins, both thick & thin, pipe tips.

1774 Plated Ware adv. in Boston

Callons, Coffee Pots, W. Cans, Candlesticks with snuffers & Extinguishers, Easter Eggs, Sauce Boats, Salts, Tankards, mustard, Goblets, Bottle Stands, Ink stands, wine Refiners, Dish covers, "Milk pail", Tweezer cases, Bells & spurs — Buckles, shoe, knee & stock. Spoons, Spurs, Teatongs.

1784 Plated Goblets, Coffee, Tea & cream pots, tankards, etc

[Cont in Vol. 15. 106]



344. Stones, in Book of Rates 1666. Inward

m. 2. 208c

Bloodstones

Canestones

Dogstones

m. 11. 134. Millstones

Quern-Stones fork and mill

Slickstones

Whetstones

Pomicestones

m. 11. 134 Burs for Millstones.

Stones, Hilling, 3/4. 1000

Stones, Slate 15/ 1000

Emery Stones 8/ 112lbs

Edl. Enc. X. III. 550. Whetstone from Turkey & Bohemia is cut into ~~pieces~~ and ground & polished. Are fine whetstones, & silica, alumina, &c. m. do. 581. Pumice Stone is used to polish. Is silica & alumina, from lava &c. 131.

Grindstone 13/4 chalden }  
m. 2. 2/5

outwards }  
L 26/8 chalden inward

m. 6. 210. Grindstone of 1667

m. 6. 184. Grindstone 1644

Lawson N.E. came from G. Britain until 1600. Then began to come from Nova Scotia. m. 13. 122

Grindstones are formed of grains of silica firmly cemented - a kind of sandstone. Many quarries in England - the most extensive near Gatishead, which are exported to New Castle. They are mounted on a spindle & turned with a common winch. Edl. Enc. D. 122. Some of 4 in diam. & 14 or 15 inches thick, with 31.

m. 6. 206. "Slickstones" 4/ per 1666

m. 14. 147. A Slickstone 1700.

m. 2. 201 Earthen manufactures. Inward

Brickstones [Bricks] 20/ 1000

Plandus Tiles to Scour 40/ 1000

Gally Tiles 1/ a foot

Paving Tiles 60/ 1000

Pastiles 8/ 1000

Other sorts of Earthen 1/6 on 20/

China Ware 1/6 on 20/

m. 2. 251 } Cruses of Stone, no covers. [Stone both] 10/ 100

Cruses of Stone with Covers [ " " ] 26/8. 100

Earthen Ware, outwards.

Bricks & Tiles

All sorts of Earthen & Stone ware, 3/4, 100 pieces

Pots of earth & stone, count 26/8. 100. Inward

Pots of earth & stone uncovered, 50/ 100, containing 100 cists & 1 gallon to every cist.

Gallipots and Melting Pots. - Inward

m. 14. 147. Marble Salt. 1700 - m. 6. 195. Touchstone 1675

m. 13. 262. 1657. Grindstone 10/ - 1657 Grindstone. 1658 Grindstone with 10/

m. 13. 1661. Grindstone & Winch 8/ - m. 13. 1662. A Slickstone 10/

m. 13. 1662. In Quern Stones with Winches - 1663. 2 roadstones 10/

m. 13. 1665. 15 Grindstones 50/ - m. 13. 1667. 2 Slickstone, with 10/

m. 13. 1678. 5 285. 12 Grindstones 72/ - m. 13. 1687. 2 Slickstone, with 10/



U. 2. 1. *Wooden Manufactures, & other wood.* [see page 418]  
 In Book of Rates 1660. Inwards

M. 2. 212. *Trays of Wood* - 60 inches in a shock, 20/ 60  
 M. 17. 116. *Indians sold or pawned trays* 6 1/2 inches 1650

M. 2. 212. *Trenchers, white* - 4/ 9000  
 do *red or painted,* 12/ 40

M. 6. 182. *Dudley* 30 Trenchers, 1663. *Wild* 1 do *trenchers* 1666.  
 M. 13. 262. *Middlesex.* 18 Trenchers 1/6. 1654 - 1656 all had trenchers  
 Felt p. 71, mentions both square & round trenchers. He quotes Locke  
 who has "square trencher and round plate".  
 Prices 333. Trenchers square & round, at Longmeadow, 1727. 315. Trenchers plenty  
 332. *Gill* had trenchers 1746 to 1760, or almost all. 334. *One man* 30 Trenchers 1750

M. 2. 217. *Canes* - in B. of Rates, were in *Reeds*, 50/ 1000.  
*Canes* in " " were in *Rattans*, 50/ 1000.  
*Canes* in " " were in *Walking Canes*, 50/ 1000.  
*and Canes of Wood* for walking - 4/ 400

Incl. C. M. 6. 352. 1 *Cane* 20/ 1675; M. 6. 352. *Sunduct* of *Cane* 12/ 1688. C. 353. *Cane*  
 M. 6. 358. *Silken headed Cane* 40/ 1680. 1677; C. 354. *Silken headed Cane* 60/ 1680  
 M. 6. 367. *Canes are common* M. 6. 213. *Silken headed Cane* 40/ 1680  
 M. 6. 372. *Silken headed Cane* 17/ 1680  
 M. 14. 140. *Cane with silken ferril* 20/ 1700. M. 13. 1672. *Wine* headed *Cane* 2/ 1680  
 M. 13. 1678. *Cane with silken ferril* 3/ 1680. M. 17. 1680. *Cane* 2/ 1680  
 M. 2. 249. *Cornthans.* in Book of Rates, Inwards. 6/ 800  
 12. 346. [see also 4. 1 - 3/ 400]

M. 2. 232. *Baskets.* *Wicker Ware*  
 "Hand Basket or Sport" by do.  
*Basket Rools.* by bundle. (Oziers probably)

Com. 9. 61. *E. Trench.* 1640. 18 square cloth basket 1/ 1. H. 1646, *Baskets*, 1600.  
*Jauncel* had *Baskets*, perhaps nearly all. *Busty Baskets* 1660.  
 Mass. 5. 233. 235. *Mrs. D.* 1639 *Baskets*; S. (Crosby) 1645 *Baskets*.  
 Mass. 6. 199. *Sumpter* *Wicker Baskets* & *Rings*. M. 13. 1663. *Wicker Baskets* 17/ 1680  
 M. 6. 208. *Wicker Baskets*. 8 *wicker Rings* to set *dishes* on 1668, 4/ 1680  
 M. 13. 1658. 3 *Baskets*, 20/ 60. M. 13. 1663. 1 *Basket* of *clothes* 1680  
 M. 13. 284. 1680. 4 *Clove Baskets*, worked by the wife of p. 290 at *Baskets*.  
 Suff. M. 14. 149. 1704. *Wicker Baskets*, *Clashts*, *Wicker* & *Cloves* 13. 1680. *Wicker*.  
 M. 13. 162. *Crina Baskets*

M. 2. 220. *Voider*, "a basket in which broken meat is carried from the table".  
 M. 6. 204. "a wicker voider or charger 2/ 6" 1660;  
 C. 195. a *Wicker Voider* 1680. M. 6. 244. a *Voider* 1685  
 C. 182. In *Dudley* a *Voider* 1683. M. 6. 368. 1711. a *Voider*. 1712. 2 *Voiders*  
 1711. 1675. *Wicker Voider* 2/ 1680.  
 1752 13. 187. a *Voider*, tinned. also *Bread Basket* & *Knife Basket*. tinned.

[Cont. in M. 18. 162



346 Ornaments of Gold, Silver, & other materials.

293 of this sugar 308. 342 - p 379

See MSB 15.478

1793. 1794. Necklaces were advertised by many in city & country  
must have been much worn.

173994. *Quercus* crops, were abn. very often - much worn: some black  
and Ear Rings - " " " " " " [for mourning]

1743094 Dockets adv. very often

„ Bracelets adv. not so often.

Rings

11.2.444 Cloth & Tissues of Gold and Silver.  
including Thread, lace, &c.

see page 342

1738 7.4.102. Brocade Gold & Silver & ffs. Gold & Silver lace  
" " Silver & silk Ribbons; all adw.

1739 4.103. A woman performed Needle work in gold or silver on plain

1740 4.175 Silver & gold Ribbons & lace.

1712 4.126. Gold & Silver Piecing.



# Thread (continued from page 319)

All the old thread was linen. When did the English or Americans begin to use Cotton Thread? See M. 17. 387

A letter from Paisley, Scotland, says G. Clark, grandfather of the present J. Clark & Co. was among the first who established Thread Works in Paisley 50 years ago. This said Dec. 1852, so goes back to 1802, all was made into balls & hanks down to 1817, or about 35 years ago. Spools were introduced about 35 years ago, or 1817, & the spool maker then charged as much for his naked spools as they now bring filled with Card thread. This company employs 400 men & women.

J. & P. Goats' Thread Factory at Paisley is 380 feet long, 50 feet wide and 5 stories high, & gives employment to 1000 persons. Half mostly females work 10 hours in day time & get 2 <sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub> to 2 <sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub> dollars per week. The other half, young men, work in the night 11 hours. Most of their thread is exported to America.

## Old Linen Threads. Boston

- Musc. 6. 173. 1660. White & Brown Thread; Dutch Thread 2/6 lb.  
 " " oil and stone Thread 2/11 lb. — 176. 184. Thread  
 6. 190. 1176. oil and stone Thread 27 ds 3/1. — 75 ds Dutch Thread 2/19  
 6. 190. 8 ds Thread at 6/6; 15 ds Thread 8/6; 3 ds Thread 2/14  
 6. 190. 6 ds White Thread 2/8. 4. — 5 ds fine Thread 2/4. 8.  
 6. 191. Coventry Thread 5/16. — 12 ds Thread 2/4  
 6. 193. Brown & Coventry Thread. — 176. 221. Thread 2/2 lb.  
 6. 354. Brown Thread 2/6 to 4/8 lb. — Sisters Thread 13/1 & 14/1. 1058  
 6. 371. Thread at 3/1. — White Thread 2/6. 10/1. — 1714  
 Gen 7. 145. Blackleach had 1703. Brown, white & Colored Thread, £ 24.  
 6. 199. 59. 8. 1640 had Thread 3/4 and Black Thread 6/1  
 Con 5. 168. Whiting 1652 had White Thread 4/1. 6/1. 8/1. 10/1. 12/1. 14/1. 16/1. 18/1. 20/1. 22/1. 24/1. 26/1. 28/1. 30/1. 32/1. 34/1. 36/1. 38/1. 40/1. 42/1. 44/1. 46/1. 48/1. 50/1. 52/1. 54/1. 56/1. 58/1. 60/1. 62/1. 64/1. 66/1. 68/1. 70/1. 72/1. 74/1. 76/1. 78/1. 80/1. 82/1. 84/1. 86/1. 88/1. 90/1. 92/1. 94/1. 96/1. 98/1. 100/1. 102/1. 104/1. 106/1. 108/1. 110/1. 112/1. 114/1. 116/1. 118/1. 120/1. 122/1. 124/1. 126/1. 128/1. 130/1. 132/1. 134/1. 136/1. 138/1. 140/1. 142/1. 144/1. 146/1. 148/1. 150/1. 152/1. 154/1. 156/1. 158/1. 160/1. 162/1. 164/1. 166/1. 168/1. 170/1. 172/1. 174/1. 176/1. 178/1. 180/1. 182/1. 184/1. 186/1. 188/1. 190/1. 192/1. 194/1. 196/1. 198/1. 200/1. 202/1. 204/1. 206/1. 208/1. 210/1. 212/1. 214/1. 216/1. 218/1. 220/1. 222/1. 224/1. 226/1. 228/1. 230/1. 232/1. 234/1. 236/1. 238/1. 240/1. 242/1. 244/1. 246/1. 248/1. 250/1. 252/1. 254/1. 256/1. 258/1. 260/1. 262/1. 264/1. 266/1. 268/1. 270/1. 272/1. 274/1. 276/1. 278/1. 280/1. 282/1. 284/1. 286/1. 288/1. 290/1. 292/1. 294/1. 296/1. 298/1. 300/1. 302/1. 304/1. 306/1. 308/1. 310/1. 312/1. 314/1. 316/1. 318/1. 320/1. 322/1. 324/1. 326/1. 328/1. 330/1. 332/1. 334/1. 336/1. 338/1. 340/1. 342/1. 344/1. 346/1. 348/1. 350/1. 352/1. 354/1. 356/1. 358/1. 360/1. 362/1. 364/1. 366/1. 368/1. 370/1. 372/1. 374/1. 376/1. 378/1. 380/1. 382/1. 384/1. 386/1. 388/1. 390/1. 392/1. 394/1. 396/1. 398/1. 400/1. 402/1. 404/1. 406/1. 408/1. 410/1. 412/1. 414/1. 416/1. 418/1. 420/1. 422/1. 424/1. 426/1. 428/1. 430/1. 432/1. 434/1. 436/1. 438/1. 440/1. 442/1. 444/1. 446/1. 448/1. 450/1. 452/1. 454/1. 456/1. 458/1. 460/1. 462/1. 464/1. 466/1. 468/1. 470/1. 472/1. 474/1. 476/1. 478/1. 480/1. 482/1. 484/1. 486/1. 488/1. 490/1. 492/1. 494/1. 496/1. 498/1. 500/1. 502/1. 504/1. 506/1. 508/1. 510/1. 512/1. 514/1. 516/1. 518/1. 520/1. 522/1. 524/1. 526/1. 528/1. 530/1. 532/1. 534/1. 536/1. 538/1. 540/1. 542/1. 544/1. 546/1. 548/1. 550/1. 552/1. 554/1. 556/1. 558/1. 560/1. 562/1. 564/1. 566/1. 568/1. 570/1. 572/1. 574/1. 576/1. 578/1. 580/1. 582/1. 584/1. 586/1. 588/1. 590/1. 592/1. 594/1. 596/1. 598/1. 600/1. 602/1. 604/1. 606/1. 608/1. 610/1. 612/1. 614/1. 616/1. 618/1. 620/1. 622/1. 624/1. 626/1. 628/1. 630/1. 632/1. 634/1. 636/1. 638/1. 640/1. 642/1. 644/1. 646/1. 648/1. 650/1. 652/1. 654/1. 656/1. 658/1. 660/1. 662/1. 664/1. 666/1. 668/1. 670/1. 672/1. 674/1. 676/1. 678/1. 680/1. 682/1. 684/1. 686/1. 688/1. 690/1. 692/1. 694/1. 696/1. 698/1. 700/1. 702/1. 704/1. 706/1. 708/1. 710/1. 712/1. 714/1. 716/1. 718/1. 720/1. 722/1. 724/1. 726/1. 728/1. 730/1. 732/1. 734/1. 736/1. 738/1. 740/1. 742/1. 744/1. 746/1. 748/1. 750/1. 752/1. 754/1. 756/1. 758/1. 760/1. 762/1. 764/1. 766/1. 768/1. 770/1. 772/1. 774/1. 776/1. 778/1. 780/1. 782/1. 784/1. 786/1. 788/1. 790/1. 792/1. 794/1. 796/1. 798/1. 800/1. 802/1. 804/1. 806/1. 808/1. 810/1. 812/1. 814/1. 816/1. 818/1. 820/1. 822/1. 824/1. 826/1. 828/1. 830/1. 832/1. 834/1. 836/1. 838/1. 840/1. 842/1. 844/1. 846/1. 848/1. 850/1. 852/1. 854/1. 856/1. 858/1. 860/1. 862/1. 864/1. 866/1. 868/1. 870/1. 872/1. 874/1. 876/1. 878/1. 880/1. 882/1. 884/1. 886/1. 888/1. 890/1. 892/1. 894/1. 896/1. 898/1. 900/1. 902/1. 904/1. 906/1. 908/1. 910/1. 912/1. 914/1. 916/1. 918/1. 920/1. 922/1. 924/1. 926/1. 928/1. 930/1. 932/1. 934/1. 936/1. 938/1. 940/1. 942/1. 944/1. 946/1. 948/1. 950/1. 952/1. 954/1. 956/1. 958/1. 960/1. 962/1. 964/1. 966/1. 968/1. 970/1. 972/1. 974/1. 976/1. 978/1. 980/1. 982/1. 984/1. 986/1. 988/1. 990/1. 992/1. 994/1. 996/1. 998/1. 1000/1. 1002/1. 1004/1. 1006/1. 1008/1. 1010/1. 1012/1. 1014/1. 1016/1. 1018/1. 1020/1. 1022/1. 1024/1. 1026/1. 1028/1. 1030/1. 1032/1. 1034/1. 1036/1. 1038/1. 1040/1. 1042/1. 1044/1. 1046/1. 1048/1. 1050/1. 1052/1. 1054/1. 1056/1. 1058/1. 1060/1. 1062/1. 1064/1. 1066/1. 1068/1. 1070/1. 1072/1. 1074/1. 1076/1. 1078/1. 1080/1. 1082/1. 1084/1. 1086/1. 1088/1. 1090/1. 1092/1. 1094/1. 1096/1. 1098/1. 1100/1. 1102/1. 1104/1. 1106/1. 1108/1. 1110/1. 1112/1. 1114/1. 1116/1. 1118/1. 1120/1. 1122/1. 1124/1. 1126/1. 1128/1. 1130/1. 1132/1. 1134/1. 1136/1. 1138/1. 1140/1. 1142/1. 1144/1. 1146/1. 1148/1. 1150/1. 1152/1. 1154/1. 1156/1. 1158/1. 1160/1. 1162/1. 1164/1. 1166/1. 1168/1. 1170/1. 1172/1. 1174/1. 1176/1. 1178/1. 1180/1. 1182/1. 1184/1. 1186/1. 1188/1. 1190/1. 1192/1. 1194/1. 1196/1. 1198/1. 1200/1. 1202/1. 1204/1. 1206/1. 1208/1. 1210/1. 1212/1. 1214/1. 1216/1. 1218/1. 1220/1. 1222/1. 1224/1. 1226/1. 1228/1. 1230/1. 1232/1. 1234/1. 1236/1. 1238/1. 1240/1. 1242/1. 1244/1. 1246/1. 1248/1. 1250/1. 1252/1. 1254/1. 1256/1. 1258/1. 1260/1. 1262/1. 1264/1. 1266/1. 1268/1. 1270/1. 1272/1. 1274/1. 1276/1. 1278/1. 1280/1. 1282/1. 1284/1. 1286/1. 1288/1. 1290/1. 1292/1. 1294/1. 1296/1. 1298/1. 1300/1. 1302/1. 1304/1. 1306/1. 1308/1. 1310/1. 1312/1. 1314/1. 1316/1. 1318/1. 1320/1. 1322/1. 1324/1. 1326/1. 1328/1. 1330/1. 1332/1. 1334/1. 1336/1. 1338/1. 1340/1. 1342/1. 1344/1. 1346/1. 1348/1. 1350/1. 1352/1. 1354/1. 1356/1. 1358/1. 1360/1. 1362/1. 1364/1. 1366/1. 1368/1. 1370/1. 1372/1. 1374/1. 1376/1. 1378/1. 1380/1. 1382/1. 1384/1. 1386/1. 1388/1. 1390/1. 1392/1. 1394/1. 1396/1. 1398/1. 1400/1. 1402/1. 1404/1. 1406/1. 1408/1. 1410/1. 1412/1. 1414/1. 1416/1. 1418/1. 1420/1. 1422/1. 1424/1. 1426/1. 1428/1. 1430/1. 1432/1. 1434/1. 1436/1. 1438/1. 1440/1. 1442/1. 1444/1. 1446/1. 1448/1. 1450/1. 1452/1. 1454/1. 1456/1. 1458/1. 1460/1. 1462/1. 1464/1. 1466/1. 1468/1. 1470/1. 1472/1. 1474/1. 1476/1. 1478/1. 1480/1. 1482/1. 1484/1. 1486/1. 1488/1. 1490/1. 1492/1. 1494/1. 1496/1. 1498/1. 1500/1. 1502/1. 1504/1. 1506/1. 1508/1. 1510/1. 1512/1. 1514/1. 1516/1. 1518/1. 1520/1. 1522/1. 1524/1. 1526/1. 1528/1. 1530/1. 1532/1. 1534/1. 1536/1. 1538/1. 1540/1. 1542/1. 1544/1. 1546/1. 1548/1. 1550/1. 1552/1. 1554/1. 1556/1. 1558/1. 1560/1. 1562/1. 1564/1. 1566/1. 1568/1. 1570/1. 1572/1. 1574/1. 1576/1. 1578/1. 1580/1. 1582/1. 1584/1. 1586/1. 1588/1. 1590/1. 1592/1. 1594/1. 1596/1. 1598/1. 1600/1. 1602/1. 1604/1. 1606/1. 1608/1. 1610/1. 1612/1. 1614/1. 1616/1. 1618/1. 1620/1. 1622/1. 1624/1. 1626/1. 1628/1. 1630/1. 1632/1. 1634/1. 1636/1. 1638/1. 1640/1. 1642/1. 1644/1. 1646/1. 1648/1. 1650/1. 1652/1. 1654/1. 1656/1. 1658/1. 1660/1. 1662/1. 1664/1. 1666/1. 1668/1. 1670/1. 1672/1. 1674/1. 1676/1. 1678/1. 1680/1. 1682/1. 1684/1. 1686/1. 1688/1. 1690/1. 1692/1. 1694/1. 1696/1. 1698/1. 1700/1. 1702/1. 1704/1. 1706/1. 1708/1. 1710/1. 1712/1. 1714/1. 1716/1. 1718/1. 1720/1. 1722/1. 1724/1. 1726/1. 1728/1. 1730/1. 1732/1. 1734/1. 1736/1. 1738/1. 1740/1. 1742/1. 1744/1. 1746/1. 1748/1. 1750/1. 1752/1. 1754/1. 1756/1. 1758/1. 1760/1. 1762/1. 1764/1. 1766/1. 1768/1. 1770/1. 1772/1. 1774/1. 1776/1. 1778/1. 1780/1. 1782/1. 1784/1. 1786/1. 1788/1. 1790/1. 1792/1. 1794/1. 1796/1. 1798/1. 1800/1. 1802/1. 1804/1. 1806/1. 1808/1. 1810/1. 1812/1. 1814/1. 1816/1. 1818/1. 1820/1. 1822/1. 1824/1. 1826/1. 1828/1. 1830/1. 1832/1. 1834/1. 1836/1. 1838/1. 1840/1. 1842/1. 1844/1. 1846/1. 1848/1. 1850/1. 1852/1. 1854/1. 1856/1. 1858/1. 1860/1. 1862/1. 1864/1. 1866/1. 1868/1. 1870/1. 1872/1. 1874/1. 1876/1. 1878/1. 1880/1. 1882/1. 1884/1. 1886/1. 1888/1. 1890/1. 1892/1. 1894/1. 1896/1. 1898/1. 1900/1. 1902/1. 1904/1. 1906/1. 1908/1. 1910/1. 1912/1. 1914/1. 1916/1. 1918/1. 1920/1. 1922/1. 1924/1. 1926/1. 1928/1. 1930/1. 1932/1. 1934/1. 1936/1. 1938/1. 1940/1. 1942/1. 1944/1. 1946/1. 1948/1. 1950/1. 1952/1. 1954/1. 1956/1. 1958/1. 1960/1. 1962/1. 1964/1. 1966/1. 1968/1. 1970/1. 1972/1. 1974/1. 1976/1. 1978/1. 1980/1. 1982/1. 1984/1. 1986/1. 1988/1. 1990/1. 1992/1. 1994/1. 1996/1. 1998/1. 2000/1. 2002/1. 2004/1. 2006/1. 2008/1. 2010/1. 2012/1. 2014/1. 2016/1. 2018/1. 2020/1. 2022/1. 2024/1. 2026/1. 2028/1. 2030/1. 2032/1. 2034/1. 2036/1. 2038/1. 2040/1. 2042/1. 2044/1. 2046/1. 2048/1. 2050/1. 2052/1. 2054/1. 2056/1. 2058/1. 2060/1. 2062/1. 2064/1. 2066/1. 2068/1. 2070/1. 2072/1. 2074/1. 2076/1. 2078/1. 2080/1. 2082/1. 2084/1. 2086/1. 2088/1. 2090/1. 2092/1. 2094/1. 2096/1. 2098/1. 2100/1. 2102/1. 2104/1. 2106/1. 2108/1. 2110/1. 2112/1. 2114/1. 2116/1. 2118/1. 2120/1. 2122/1. 2124/1. 2126/1. 2128/1. 2130/1. 2132/1. 2134/1. 2136/1. 2138/1. 2140/1. 2142/1. 2144/1. 2146/1. 2148/1. 2150/1. 2152/1. 2154/1. 2156/1. 2158/1. 2160/1. 2162/1. 2164/1. 2166/1. 2168/1. 2170/1. 2172/1. 2174/1. 2176/1. 2178/1. 2180/1. 2182/1. 2184/1. 2186/1. 2188/1. 2190/1. 2192/1. 2194/1. 2196/1. 2198/1. 2200/1. 2202/1. 2204/1. 2206/1. 2208/1. 2210/1. 2212/1. 2214/1. 2216/1. 2218/1. 2220/1. 2222/1. 2224/1. 2226/1. 2228/1. 2230/1. 2232/1. 2234/1. 2236/1. 2238/1. 2240/1. 2242/1. 2244/1. 2246/1. 2248/1. 2250/1. 2252/1. 2254/1. 2256/1. 2258/1. 2260/1. 2262/1. 2264/1. 2266/1. 2268/1. 2270/1. 2272/1. 2274/1. 2276/1. 2278/1. 2280/1. 2282/1. 2284/1. 2286/1. 2288/1. 2290/1. 2292/1. 2294/1. 2296/1. 2298/1. 2300/1. 2302/1. 2304/1. 2306/1. 2308/1. 2310/1. 2312/1. 2314/1. 2316/1. 2318/1. 2320/1. 2322/1. 2324/1. 2326/1. 2328/1. 2330/1. 2332/1. 2334/1. 2336/1. 2338/1. 2340/1. 2342/1. 2344/1. 2346/1. 2348/1. 2350/1. 2352/1. 2354/1. 2356/1. 2358/1. 2360/1. 2362/1. 2364/1. 2366/1. 2368/1. 2370/1. 2372/1. 2374/1. 2376/1. 2378/1. 2380/1. 2382/1. 2384/1. 2386/1. 2388/1. 2390/1. 2392/1. 2394/1. 2396/1. 2398/1. 2400/1. 2402/1. 2404/1. 2406/1. 2408/1. 2410/1. 2412/1. 2414/1. 2416/1. 2418/1. 2420/1. 2422/1. 2424/1. 2426/1. 2428/1. 2430/1. 2432/1. 2434/1. 2436/1. 2438/1. 2440/1. 2442/1. 2444/1. 2446/1. 2448/1. 2450/1. 2452/1. 2454/1. 2456/1. 2458/1. 2460/1. 2462/1. 2464/1. 2466/1. 2468/1. 2470/1. 2472/1. 2474/1. 2476/1. 2478/1. 2480/1. 2482/1. 2484/1. 2486/1. 2488/1. 2490/1. 2492/1. 2494/1. 2496/1. 2498/1. 2500/1. 2502/1. 2504/1. 2506/1. 2508/1. 2510/1. 2512/1. 2514/1. 2516/1. 2518/1. 2520/1. 2522/1. 2524/1. 2526/1. 2528/1. 2530/1. 2532/1. 2534/1. 2536/1. 2538/1. 2540/1. 2542/1. 2544/1. 2546/1. 2548/1. 2550/1. 2552/1. 2554/1. 2556/1. 2558/1. 2560/1. 2562/1. 2564/1. 2566/1. 2568/1. 2570/1. 2572/1. 2574/1. 2576/1. 2578/1. 2580/1. 2582/1. 2584/1. 2586/1. 2588/1. 2590/1. 2592/1. 2594/1. 2596/1. 2598/1. 2600/1. 2602/1. 2604/1. 2606/1. 2608/1. 2610/1. 2612/1. 2614/1. 2616/1. 2618/1. 2620/1. 2622/1. 2624/1. 2626/1. 2628/1. 2630/1. 2632/1. 2634/1. 2636/1. 2638/1. 2640/1. 2642/1. 2644/1. 2646/1. 2648/1. 2650/1. 2652/1. 2654/1. 2656/1. 2658/1. 2660/1. 2662/1. 2664/1. 2666/1. 2668/1. 2670/1. 2672/1. 2674/1. 2676/1. 2678/1. 2680/1. 2682/1. 2684/1. 2686/1. 2688/1. 2690/1. 2692/1. 2694/1. 2696/1. 2698/1. 2700/1. 2702/1. 2704/1. 2706/1. 2708/1. 2710/1. 2712/1. 2714/1. 2716/1. 2718/1. 2720/1. 2722/1. 2724/1. 2726/1. 2728/1. 2730/1. 2732/1. 2734/1. 2736/1. 2738/1. 2740/1. 2742/1. 2744/1. 2746/1. 2748/1. 2750/1. 2752/1. 2754/1. 2756/1. 2758/1. 2760/1. 2762/1. 2764/1. 2766/1. 2768/1. 2770/1. 2772/1. 2774/1. 2776/1. 2778/1. 2780/1. 2782/1. 2784/1. 2786/1. 2788/1. 2790/1. 2792/1. 2794/1. 2796/1. 2798/1. 2800/1. 2802/1. 2804/1. 2806/1. 2808/1. 2810/1. 2812/1. 2814/1. 2816/1. 2818/1. 2820/1. 2822/1. 2824/1. 2826/1. 2828/1. 2830/1. 2832/1. 2834/1. 2836/1. 2838/1. 2840/1. 2842/1. 2844/1. 2846/1. 2848/1. 2850/1. 2852/1. 2854/1. 2856/1. 2858/1. 2860/1. 2862/1. 2864/1. 2866/1. 2868/1. 2870/1. 2872/1. 2874/1. 2876/1. 2878/1. 2880/1. 2882/1. 2884/1. 2886/1. 2888/1. 2890/1. 2892/1. 2894/1. 2896/1. 2898/1. 2900/1. 2902/1. 2904/1. 2906/1. 2908/1. 2910/1. 2912/1. 2914/1. 2916/1. 2918/1. 2920/1. 2922/1. 2924/1. 2926/1. 2928/1. 2930/1. 2932/1. 2934/1. 2936/1. 2938/1. 2940/1. 2942/1. 2944/1. 2946/1. 2948/1. 2950/1. 2952/1. 2954/1. 2956/1. 2958/1. 2960/1. 2962/1. 2964/1. 2966/1. 2968/1. 2970/1. 2972/1. 2974/1. 2976/1. 2978/1.

# Thread & ~~Silk~~ for Sewing.

349

- M. 6. 199. — Edmund's Outnal Threads 6/ to 24/ lb. to amount of 13. 10. 3  
 6. 193. 1676 Nuns Thread 6/6d.  
 6. 202. 1666. Thread 4/2d.  
 6. 274. 1832. Black & Brown Thread cost in England 2/ d.  
 M. 13. 272. 1663. Colored Thread 3/. Brown Thread 4/6d.  
 13. 292 1694 Thread 1/6. 1/8 & 1/4. Colored Thread 2/6d.  
 14. 149. 1704. 2. Green had Nuns Thread 12 q. & Thread 5/15  
 13. 150. 1749. Threads. Nuns Thread  
 13. 251. 1767. Threads ad. from No. 7 to No. 76.

See Thread m. 17. 56. 387

## Sewing Silk and Twist.

### Sewing Silk in Dimes

- M. 6. 173. Silk 1660, 30/ lb. — M. 6. 190. 1676. 19d. Silk @ 24/ d.  
 Can. 6. 168. Whiting, Silk 48/ lb. 1652. retail. Sewing Silk 1657. Bury  
 M. 13. 272. 1663. 6d. Sewing Silk 25/ d. 1665 2d. 3 Sewing & stitching do 230/  
 M. 13. 292. 1694 4d. Sewing & stitching Silk 30/. 13. 294. 3d. Sewing Silk 30/  
 M. 14. 104. 1717. 8 lb. Silk 27/. — 1738. Black Silk & Cloth 80/ lb. 1817 do 90/  
 M. 14. 190. 1759. Sewing Silk 26/ and 30/ lb. c. c. M. 13. 159. Sewing Silk  
 M. 2. 203 Sewing Silk. Stebbins & Snow. M. 14. 155. 1704. Sewing Silk 24/ lb.

- 1790 Black 28/ d. Colored 30/. Scarlet 52/6. 1791 1 lb 28/  
 1791. Scarlet 48/ lb. do 30/. 1 lb 28/  
 1792. Black 31/6d. — Light colors 51/ d. 1793. Black 32/. Colored 36/  
 1793. Scarlet 50/ d. Black 28/ & 32/  
 1794. Black 28/. Light dyes 50/ — 1796. 1 lb 32/  
 1797. Black 22/ & 27/. Light dyes 43/. — Black 24/  
 1798 Black 30/.  
 1722. M. 13. 365. 1 lb. Sewing Silk 60/. — 1724. P. 369. 2d. Silk @ 6. 3. 0. (Crown)  
 1719 M. 14. 159. Sewing & stitching Silk 50/ lb.  
 [See page 345]

## Twist.

- 1790 Twist 40/ d. 28/ lb. Scarlet 34/  
 1792 "Scarf" Twist 40/ d. — 1793. Twist 38/ d. — 1794. 40/ d  
 1796. Silk Twist. 37/6d. — 1798 do 37/6.  
 1774. Ad. in Boston — Scarf Twist. Mohair & silk Twist 1778  
 1758 M. 13. 159. Mohair Silk & hair, Silk twist, Scarf twist. Silk twist  
 1754 M. 13. 160. Silk hair and silk twist  
 Early days  
 M. 6. 173. Twist 7/ d. 1660. also White Twist  
 M. 13. 160. Silk hair  
 M. 17. 47. Mohair [M. 2. 292 c] M. 6. 371. 1714. 5 lb. 7 Mohair at 16/  
 M. 14. 164. 1727. 19 lb. Mohair 25/.  
 M. 14. 174. 1738. Crimson Mohair 60/ yd. ?  
 M. 14. 139. 1683. Mohair exported from England 960 yk & 74. 162 £ error  
 14 137. 1682-3. Mohair Yarn exported 39. 6 39 £. Mohair yarn 1128. p. 138. Mohair yarn 142  
 (imported)



350  
p. 326. 450  
M. 2. 264.

Fans. — See Misc. 8. 385. 413; Misc. 1. 266. 261.  
Com. 9. 304. Misc. 5. 154. Misc. 9. 56.

p. 326. Fans were formerly of feathers. Afterward paper fans were introduced from China. Italy had paper fans when Corryate was there — but they were a painted piece of paper and a wooden kerndle — and were a novelty to Corryate. Stow says fans first came from Italy; M. 2. 138.

The two species of fans in Book of Rates, 1660, (p. 326.) were of paper, valued at 6 s. 8 d. and others called French 4 s. 0 d. Were not the latter feather fans?

An English Traveller in U. States, calls the use of fans in our churches, "a queer thing", "a foreign looking sight", especially in a hot day. He says every lady has her fan, which she brings with her or keeps lying in her paw. "And they sit, young girls & young ladies, nearly married and old married ladies, black ladies and white ladies, fanning away, as if their lives depended on their never ceasing. In front of the minister, on this side, and on that, in front of the galleries, & back in the galleries, there they go, fan, fan, fan. There are fans of paper, fans of ivory, fans of feathers, fans of every thing. Those who have no fan use their prayer book or bible. Arms moving & heads keeping time, flutter, flutter, flutter." *Newspaper.*

[Are not fans used in European churches? Perhaps not. See next page.]

M. 4. 165. A manuscript on "Mounts, all sorts of Fans as well as it is done in old England". Has an assortment of "curious mounts", 1728  
[What is a mount, & mounting a fan? Sup. 450]

M. 4. 182. People brought sticks to the fan mounter 1741, & he put on fan-mounts. Query?

M. 4. 187. Fans & mount-sticks & Fans mounted for sale 1742.

M. 4. 164. Ivory, Ebony & bone stick fans. ad. 1734.

M. 4. 158 Ivory, & bone & bone stick fans. " 1736

M. 4. 371. 1714 Childrens Fans 8 s. doz. & 16 s. doz.

M. 4. 165. 1727. Childrens Fans 9 s. 1/6. 1/8 and 2 s. doz.

M. 4. 175 1739 Childrens Fans 1/2 ea. Bone Fans 1/4 ea. Woodstick fans 2/4 ea. Ivory fans 1/4 ea. and black 1/4 ea.

M. 13. 159. 1749. Fans and Fan Mounts. Fans generally.

" " " leather mount fans, Paper mount fans

" 360 1720. Fans ribbed & colored, womens. 200 per doz. in Sterling

" 364. 1722. Fans to amount of £ 20. 1. 8. 70 doz in one bill 1726. 4. 10

" 370. 1725. 16 Fans @ 3/9. (cost 1/11 sterling)

" 159. 1749. Ivory, goldstick and Ebony Fans.

" 211. 1767. New fashioned Paddestick Fans

" 198. 1763. " Fan mounts & Fans mounted. — Grape Fans.

" 187. 1758. Wood, bone & Ivory stick Fans with gentel mounts

M. 4. 149. 1704. Fans & masks 7/11.

M. 4. 148. 1703. Childrens Fans 7/11 doz. Womens Fans 12 s. doz.

M. 4. 190. 1759. Paper & leather mounted Fans. 8 doz for for use of P  
next page.



1798. 1 doz Fans 5/ in Boston. 1 doz. Do. 16/6. (by S. S.)  
 1792. 6 Bamboo fans @ 6<sup>3</sup>. - 1 doz - fans 7/ 6 do 2/10  
 1793. 1 doz Fans @ 6. 1 doz 10/ 1 doz 11/..  
 1794. Fans @ 7/6. 16/ + 18/ doz 3/ doz: also 4/ 6/8. 7/6. 11/ doz  
 1795. Fans @ 3/4. 3/ 4/ 12/ 13/6 doz.  
 1795. Fans 3/ 4/ 15/ 5/ 4/6. 9/ 18/ per doz - avg. 26.  
 1797. Fans, India, 8 doz @ 3/ + 20 doz - Others 14/ + 19/ doz  
 " Bone Fans 9/ doz. Wood Fans 6/ + 5/3 doz  
 1798. Fans @ 2/10. 3/9. + 8/ doz + 5/ - 1799. White Fans 3/6 doz + 18/ doz  
 1800. Fans Bamboo, 3/9 doz. India Fans 6/4 doz - Fans 6/4 + 16/6 doz  
 1791. J. Judd sold Fans abundantly - various prices.  
 1774 Adv in Boston - Leather mounted Fans.  
 1682. M. 14. 135 England exported Fans.

Fans in U.S. Dr. Grandpiere, a French Protestant minister, was struck with the universal use of Fans in our churches, seeing the air with a regular cadence & ventilation. It struck him as ludicrous, as in Paris a Fan is only known as the decoration of a lady in full dress. N. Evangelist Feb 15. 1855.

The Dr. Episcopal Churchman, 1855, calls the use of fans in churches, an "irreverent practice", "a profane familiarity." [Corn p. 450]

Screen - A. Boyse m. 6. 206. 1669 had Screen 24/.

M. 2. 298. Screens in Rooms - what were they?

- 1666 H. Shrimpton had Screen in room, 4 in another chamber, + 2 in Hall - malt Screens appear 100.  
 1660. H. Webb "The Screener + 3 hand Screens." 40/ what?  
 1681. Capt Gillam screen 15/ - 1686 Little & Screen not uncommon  
 1686. "Frame for a Screen" (Barber Surgeon)  
 1708. m. 6. 367. Screens. m. 14. 147. Screen. 1700  
 1677. m. 13. 280. a Screen. 1681 frame for a screen  
 1694 m. 13. 246 a Screen. 1702. a Screens.  
 1729. m. 14. 169. G. Burnet had "2 Screens of pleaver, each covered with gilt-leather 75<sup>2</sup>" (did they open like a curtain?)  
 "a Fire Screen of Paperstrey work 30/." 2 paper Screens 10/

p. 1 a Screen to set before meat at the fire 5/ Fire Screens of parchment m. 13. 234

[ Corn Fans. [Misc. 12. 346

1792 Dic. advertised in Times Thomas Goodman, S. making Screens.

Idler No. 1. mentions an industrious woman, who made "twice as many fire Screens, as we have been used to." This in 1758. What were these fire Screens made by women?

Harpers Mag. April 1855, mentions an old lady who had a "little oval screen" which in her youth, protected her face, from the fire. What is it?  
 The Reflector (English) 18/4 mentions "Screens," interposed between the sun & the coal fire, that their backs, may not be too warm.



5.243 Worsteds, or Suffer Goods. 1352  
 M. 2.214c

From purchases of Ralph Snow & Stebbins, beginning  
 Nov 1790, in Boston. They traded in S. Hadley.

1790. Shalloons, blue, green, brown. cloth color  
 yards not given piece, 45/ 54/ 50/ 50/  
 1791 Shalloon, Olive 50/; blue 54/ chocolate 52/  
 1793. 1/ps Shalloon 60/ - 2/ps do @ 54/ 1/ps brown do 60/  
 1796. 1/ps blue do 56/ - 1797 1/ps blue 57/  
 1799. 1/ps brown do 56/3. (seems 30 yds)  
 1800. 1/ps blue do 56/3.

1790 @ W. A. 48/ piece, do not given  
 1791. Durant, pink 50/ps. 1792. 1/ps green 57/ m. 42/9. N.E.  
 1793. 3/ps do. pink, green & purple @ 54/ ea. 2/ps. black, slight blue @ 50/  
 1794 4/ps Durant @ 54/ 1795 1/ps green 48/ 1/ps black 52/  
 1796 4/ps Durant, black, green, &c. 46/ 57/ 52/ 6/ 3 1/ps black 52/6  
 1797 5/ps do. blk, blue, green, pink 50/ to 55/ - 1/ps black glaz? 30 yds 51/9  
 1798 1/ps do pink 30 yds 51/9. 1/ps blue 30 yds 45/6 - green & mulberry 50/  
 1799 1/ps mulberry Durant, super. 58/6. 1/ps blk Durant glazed, super, 56/3. 30 yds  
 1/ps green do - 58/6.  
 1800 3/ps pink, black & mulberry 30 yds ea. 52/6, 48/9. 50/3  
 1/ps 41/ - 5/ps. blk. mul. green, pink, purple. 50/ to 54/ps

1790 Cambletons 27/ apiece same Jan 1791, 1/ps 25/ Oct 1791. 26/ps  
 1793 do. 2/ps @ 30/ - 1794 2/ps @ 32/.

1792 Camblet striped, 1/ps 42/ m. 4. 31/6. N.E.  
 1792 do. Brown 2/ps. 30 yds ea @ 40/ N.E. 30/ N.E.  
 1795 do. 2/ps. 30 yds ea @ 28/ B.  
 1796 do. striped brown 34/ & 33/  
 1797 do 2/ps claret at 27/.

# Worsted Goods

353.

- 1790 Calimanco. 1/ps 40 yards, 48/  
 1792. Red do - 1/ps 72/6 m N.Y. (54/4. N.E.)  
 1794. 1/ps black do. 54/. 1/ps green 55/. 1/ps pink 58/  
 1796 1/ps pink do 47/3. 1/2 ell wide. 1797. 1/ps blue 1/2 ell wide 56/  
 1799. 60s blk Calimanco. (44 yds) 112/6.  
 1799. Blue do - 30 yds. 62/. or 10.33. H.  
 1799. 1/ps striped do 45/.  
 1800. 1/ps striped do - 21/3. - 1/ps mulberry striped do. 30 yds 57/  
 1/ps Diamond, Dark blue 57/9.

- 1790 Tarnny. fine 40/ps. black 35/. white 33/  
 1792 Tarnny in N.Y. pink. 1/ps 30 yds. 63/. (47/3. N.E.)  
 1796. 1/ps pink do. 33/. - 1797. 4/ps. blk. blue green, pink 30. 30/. 536/.

- 1790 Black Lasting, <sup>fine</sup> 30 yds. 60/. 1791 1/ps. 57/. black.  
 1797. Black Twisted do. 31 yds 1/ps 68/.

- 1794 Black Russell ~~fine~~ 44 yards. 120/.  
 1798. Black Russell 2/ps at 74/6 N.Y. or 99/4. 105/. N.E.  
 1794. Russell. 1/ps 116/6  
 1800. Blk Russell 2/ps 44 yds ea. one 99/. one 110/  
 1800. Blk Russell 1/ps 44 yds. 114/.

1792. Denim. 1/ps 21 yards @ 4/ m N.Y. (3. N.E.) (shaps Cotton - see 357/).



## Worsted Goods

1791. Blk Florentine 1 ps. 87/ [Advertised 1792-93.  
 "Satin Florentines" adv. in Boston 1793.  
 Satinets & Florentines seem to have been similar - often together.  
 There were both sorts - 12 or 14, probably of silk & cotton Satinets.

1791. Moreen 1 ps 50/  
 1793. Red Moreen 24 yds 1 ps 54/; 1 ps black Moreen 57/  
 " 1 ps Green Moreen 54/ 1794, 1 ps Green do 24 yds 53/  
 1795 2 ps Moreen 1 black & mulberry 24 yds etc. @ 60/ ea.

1793 or 4. Rattens first comes 43 yds 23/

1790. Rattens adv. by Seth Davis.

1793. Adv. by many with Stiff or Worsted Goods

1796 Taboreen? 1 piece 53/6. [Advertised June 1792-93

1799 Taboreen 1 ps 57/ 2 ps Taboreen @ 54/6

1800 Taboreen green 1 ps 57/.

Worsted Goods adv. by Buck & Clark, 1788. & by others after.

Shalloons - Tammies - Durants - Calimenees,

Moreens - Hastings - Poplin - Prunella

Satinett - Bombareen - Crapes - Gamblets

[Some of these may not be worsted.

1789. Florentines - satin lasting - Russell - or most preceding. S. H.

1790. Gamblets - 1791. Taboreen. - Wildbore 1791.

1793. Gamblets

# Worsted Goods

355

- 1792 Wildbore, ribbed 1 ps 65/0Kq. (48/9.02)  
 1793 Plain do — 30 yards 48/ — 2 ps. 50/ + 48/  
 1794 Ribbed do 1 ps 50/ 1 ps plain do 48/  
 1795 1 ps Striped do. 30 yds. 50/  
 1796 1 ps Wildbore 30 yds 44/ mulberry.  
 1797 3 ps. Mulberry Wildbore 30 yds 45/  
 1799 1 ps plain Wildbore 48/6 (66/0Kq.)  
 1800 1 ps Mulberry Wildbore 30 yds 48/

1796 Birdseye stuff 1 ps 70/0Kq. (52/6.02. (Same adv. in H.G. 1791.

1793 Glaneret. 30 yards 04/ What was it?

1791 Anteloon adv. in H.G. 1791.

1791 Poplin 1 ps. 60/ — 1793 1 ps 75/ ;  
 1791. called "Poplin Stuff" in H.G. 1791.

1793 Stuffed Valencia, what? 2 ps. 23 1/2 yds 4/4. 22 3/4 yds 4/3

1794 "Ladies Stays" adv. by Adam Colson — first time



356. Goods part Cotton.  
Bills & Tabbins Snow 1790. Boston Wholesale prices.

- 1790 Salinet 80 yds piece + Cotton Satinet 20 yards @ 4/.
1790. Striped Velvet 19 yds @ 3/10.
- 1790 Olive Jean 20 yds in a piece @ 1/10. 1792 Blue Jean 57 1/2 yds @ 3/3
1791. Elliott Cord 19 yds @ 3/4. 1791. Olive Jeanett 42 yds @ 2/8
1791. Olive Jeanett 20 yds @ 3/. 1792. Jeanett 1/2 yds @ 2/3/6
1791. Thicksett 20 yds @ 3/6. 1792. Olive striped Thicksett @ 3/6
1792. Olive Thicksett 1/2 yds @ 4/8 and 2/3 (3/6 & 2/3). Blue Jean 50 yds.
1791. Black Velvet 10 yds @ 3/6. Twilled Velvet @ 7/6
1792. Thick 51 1/2 yds @ 2/8. Cordelure 10 1/4 yds @ 4/6
1793. Jean 22 1/2 yds @ 2/. 1794. 62 yds Jean @ 2/3
- " Olive Jeaney Cord 22 yds @ 2/8
- " Velvet 20 yds @ 4/4. Wk do. 22 yds @ 4/
1794. Olive Satinet 22 yds @ 4/.
1794. Olive Jeanett 47 1/2 " @ 2/8
1795. Jean 24 yards @ 2/6. Striped do. 20 yds @ 2/4.
- " Thicksett 1/2 yds 16 yds & both at 2/10 yds.
- " Queens Cord 26 yds
1796. 24 yds Jeanett 1/2 yds wide @ 2/8.
- " 12 1/2 " Twilled Velveteen @ 6/11.
- " Valencia Cord 1/2 yds 51/.
- " Thicksett 28 yds @ 2/10
1796. Elliott's Cord adv.
- 1794 1/2 yds Dimoty 24 yds @ 3/
- 1796 1/2 yds Corded Dimoty 25 yds @ 3/9.
- " 1/2 yds Dimoty 25 yds @ 2/10
- 1797 1/2 yds Dimoty 26 yds @ 2/8
- 1798 1/2 yds Corded Dimoty 26 " @ 3/8
- " 1/2 yds " do 26 " @ 3/9. 1800 1/2 yds 32 yds @ 4/2
1797. Olive India Jean. 20 yds in 1/2 yds. 40/.
- " Printed Thicksett 23 " @ 5/10 7/2.
1798. Olive Jeanett 1/2 yds wide 25 yds @ 2/3
- " Printed Jeanett " 25 " @ 3/6
1799. Twilled Thicksett 22 @ 5/6
- " Olive Twilled do 24 yds @ 4/6
- 1798 1/2 yds Weaverett 24 yds or Weaverett Nankem @ 3/.
- 1800 15 yds black Velvet @ 6/.
- 1800 29 yds Olive Thicksett @ 4/4
- 1800 1/2 yds Corded 51/4.

- 1790 Fustians 32/ + 38/ a piece, more at 32/.
- 1791 Pillow Fustian 32/ ps. 1792 Fustians @ 32/ + 34/
- 1793 2/ Fustian @ 34/
- 1794 2/ Fustian 24 + 24 1/2 yds, one 48/ + one 36/
- " 6/ - 24 + 24 1/2 " one 1/4, + one 1/5 yd.
- 1795 2/ do @ 36/ 1797 1/ Olive Fustian 24, 1/2 wide 27/
- 1798 1/ Olive Pillow Fustian, 24 yds 44/ 1/2 wide
- " 1/ Beaver Fustian 24 " 47/3 1/2 wide

- 1790 Royal Rib. adventure, & after, 1793 Ribdeluce adv.
- 1792 Cotton Denim adv. 1793 Green Cord. adv.
- 1792 Satinet adv.
- 1793 India Striped Trowsers, adv.
- 1793 "Dimothy for Cloaks" adv.
- 1744 Bed Bunts adv. in Boston (M. 4. 195) and long after - what were they
- 1744 Bed bunts adv. in D. & M. 4. 197.
- 1744 "Burdets" & "Cotton Burdets" adv. M. 4. 195, 196.

Goods like preceding - adv. by Breck & Clark. 1788.

Corduroys - Velvets - Jeans - Fustians

1789 Satin Beaver. S. R. - Thick Knts 1790 - Jeanetts 1792

- 1791 Jona. Judd sold much Jean 40 + 4 1/2 yds, at a time at about 2/8 yd.
- " " " Jeanet 2 1/2 yds @ 4/.
- 1793 "Cotton Goods" adv. in Providence, viz Fustians, Jeanetts  
striped & marbled, Denims, Ramey Ribs. Now white & various.



## Worsted &amp; other Goods adv. in Boston 1774.

Shalloons <sup>many colors green, blue, brown, &c.</sup>  
 Gamblets & doubledos. <sup>some watered</sup>  
 Gambliens <sup>for riding Hoods, &c.</sup>  
 Queenstuffs  
 Russells Flavored &  
 Cammies <sup>white, blk, brown, pink, & clothed</sup>  
 Davenants  
 Anteloon  
 Birdseyes  
 Starrets  
 Barley Corns  
 Venetian Poplins  
 Scotch Plaid  
 Mininets, orange, pink, purple blue  
 Sagathes, silk & worsted  
 Euroys <sup>in plain & figured</sup>  
 Calleens  
 Dorseteens  
 Calimancoes, pink, crimson, blk &c  
 Tarapes <sup>some yd wide. for gowns</sup>  
 Earlastings  
 Calimancoes, <sup>crimson, cloth, calid black.</sup>  
 Crested Damasks  
 Brilliant  
 Grizette  
 Forks Caps.  
 Millie Caps  
 Crewels all colors.  
 Worsted Grogans  
 Drawboys.  
 Poplins <sup>for gowns, plain & corded</sup>  
 Hair Worsted <sup>Plush & Worsted Hair Plush</sup>  
 Moorsen.  
 Garterings, <sup>Worsted, silk, some scarlet</sup>  
 Denmark Lusters, <sup>for gowns Prussian Lusters.</sup>  
 Some, coat, quality Bindings  
 Silveretts <sup>yellow, pink, purple, blue</sup>  
 Masquerades or Masqueretts

Red Bunting  
 Royal Ribs. <sup>various colors</sup>  
 Corduroy " "  
 Cotton Denkim, <sup>white &c.</sup>  
 Corded Dimity. <sup>Figured do. Striped, & plain</sup>  
 India Dimity <sup>occurs all sorts</sup>  
 Russia Drabs  
 Jeans  
 ankerett  
 Cresdens  
 Damascus  
 Cotton Velvets  
 Velvetts  
 Lorettoes  
 Fustians <sup>in new Fustians.</sup>  
 Wiltons & Wilton Cloths.  
 Cape Velvet, <sup>some crimson,</sup>  
 Bengalls  
 Jeans  
 India Jeans  
 Jubilees.  
 Lorettoes  
 Brunswick.  
 Satinet  
 Olive Velvet  
 "Bengalls" adv.  
 Mucklenbergs, <sup>green, red, blue.</sup>  
 Pensacolas  
 Worsted Brocades, <sup>red, green</sup>  
 Coverlets  
 Rugs.  
 Patchwork Coverlets  
 Prunellas 1778  
 Taboretts 1778  
 Gingham 1778  
 Perinniascoes <sup>(with Bengalls) 73 in. &c.</sup>  
 Canton  
 Rankens  
 Moorsen  
 Hat Gape.

1791. 92. Worsted & woollen Goods were not much sold  
 by J. Fidd. People made their own mostly in S.H.  
 Some Broadcloth; very little Baire, Flannel, serge, &c  
 Some Shalloon pibed quilts, & much for linings.  
 Not much Devenant, Moorsen, Calimanco, &c  
 Some Cammy

1774 some Sagathes, Calimancoes, Lasterings, Satinets, made in New England.

1790 Lamb Skin, Blue, light striped. 3/4. 8/4. 20 + 21 yds. 1791. Co 5/4. adv. 1788. 1790.

1790. Forest Cloth, 2 1/2 yds @ 4/4. [1789. Forest cloth adv. in Nov. and often after.

1790. Coating, Scarlet 22 yds @ 4/4. [Coating adv. by Bruch & Clark. 1788. 1790. 91. 92

1791 do Twilled 16 1/2 " @ 13/4. 1792. 19 1/2 yds @ 4/4  
1793 do Twilled 17 " @ 3/4. 1793-1794 Coating @ 7/6  
1794 do striped 49 1/2 yds @ 6/8. 1794 23 1/2 " mottled do @ 6/8  
1795 do light grey 22 1/2 yds @ 3/4. 1796 20 " striped do @ 5/4  
1796 do mottled 22 1/2 yds @ 3/4. 1796 24 " @ 8/4. 1797. 47 yds @ 6/4  
1791 Swanskin 4 yds @ 2/4. 1748 59. 7 1/2 yds @ 5/4. 1797. 47 yds @ 6/4  
1792 Swanskin advertised 1800. 24/4. 6/4. 7/4. 5/8. Coating was used.

1791 Striped Elastic 8 yds @ 6/4. [adv. 1791. 92 + c  
1794 22 yds Elastic @ 9/4. 1795. 20 yds @ 5/4  
1800 24 " Spotted do @ 5/8. - striped do 17 yds @ 5/4

1794 Cassinet. 30 yds @ 6/4. [1742 Cassinets advertised  
1797 do. 15 " @ 15/4. and often. associated with Cassinets

1794 Str. Plain 28 yds @ 3/4. - 1800, 30 yds @ 3/4  
1795 Buff (cloth) 49 yds @ 5/6. [Plains 1800. 4/4. 4/8  
" Buff Cassinets" adv. 1772  
1789. Gauze - dk & white plain, crake do, knit do, Souffle do.  
adv. by W. H. H. v. what was the material?

1796. Snagg 7 1/2 yds at 8/3. seems black.

1796 Erminett @ 8/3.

1796 Plush 4 1/2 yds @ 5/6. 1793 Plush of all colors" adv.

1790 Quality wide 9 1/4 yds. 9/4. 1792. 9/4. 1794 10/4. 1795. 12/4. 1797. 10/6.  
1799 do 10/10. 9/4. 1800 16/6  
1790 Shoe do 5/4 yds. 1792. 5/6. - 1794 6/8. - 1795 7/4. 1797. 6/4.  
1799 do 6/4 " 1800 6/4.

1774. adv. Gartering. scarlet; & knee garters.



360  
m. 176. Handkerchiefs, 1740 - 1745.  
p. 326.7 From Invoices of Sicilians to now.

1790. no. HK Barcelona 18. doz. Pocket HKs 15. doz. 1792. 18. doz.  
1791. — Black silk HKs 140. + 48. — HKs 20. doz. Cotton do 32.  
1792. — Black silk do 38. doz. 34. doz. 74. doz. Linen HKs 2 1/6 ea  
1792. Black silk HKs 2 3/4. 3 1/4. + 5. — 1794. Black silk 66. doz  
1799. 6 Barcelona HKs 2 5/8. — 1800. black silk 26.

1790. Bandannos. HKs. 36. doz. 1791. Same 66. doz. 15/6 ea  
1791. do — 38. ps. + 27. 0 ps. 1791. Some 30. ps.  
1792. Some 42. ps. — 1793. 2 ps 40. ea. 1 ps 39. 1 ps 36.  
1794. 2 pieces 244. — 1 ps 45. 1 ps 42. — 1795. 1 ps 38. — 4 ps 34/3 + 35  
1797. 1 piece 28/6 — 8 ps do. 24. 26/6. + 30. ps.  
1798. 2 pieces 31/6. 1 ps Scarlet 34/6. — 1799. 39. ps. 42. ps. 39. ps  
1800. 100. 72. doz. Some checked. 3 ps at 43/6. — 1800. 34. ps.

1791. Cravats 27. doz. 1793. 2/2 each. [Cravats adv. 1791  
1793. 30. Cravats 6. ea. — 1794. 100. Cravats 21. doz  
1799. 6 cravats 4/6.

1793. Silk HKs 1 ps. 14 HKs @ 6/ ea. 1794. 2 ps. 14 HKs @ 5 1/4 ea  
1795. " " 1 ps 7. @ 5/6. — 1799. 6 Silk HKs @ 3 1/4  
1800. " " 1 doz. 72.  
1794. Bordered HKs. 48. doz

1797. Neck HKs. muslin. 4/8 ea

1798. Cotton Bandannos, red. 1 doz. 30.  
1800. do do. blue 45/9 doz — red 54/ doz

1799. Pullicat HKs 27. doz

1800. Flag silk HKs 1 ps 32/3.

1800. Silk Romals a Romane 1 ps 69. 1 ps Romal 46/3.

1800. Romal HKs 1 ps. 15 HKs, 24/4. 65

1791. J. Judd sold. Muslin HKs. Linen HKs. Silk HKs. Bandanna HKs.  
Gauze HKs. Silk Romals. Many Cravats @ 2/.

# underchiefs.

361

1740. Muslin 10kfs 3l. doz - 1791 Muslin do. 24l. 30l. <sup>32l.</sup> & 45l. doz  
 1791. " " 25l. 34l. doz - allum Hkfs. 33/6 & 40l. doz  
 1742 Book muslin do. 32l. " - 1742 Spotted Hkfs 242l. doz  
 1792 Muslin Hkfs @ 50l. " 1792. 4 book muslin do 40/6. doz  
 1793 do - do. @ 35l. " 1793 muslin Hkfs @ 50l. "   
 1744 12 do do @ 3l. + 12 at 3/6. - 1794 Cotton Muslin do @ 3/8 ea  
 " 28l. + 55l. doz. 1797 Book Hkfs 35l. 43l. 48l. doz.  
 1795. mens muslin Hkfs @ 54l. doz 1793 muslin Hkfs + cravats adv  
 1799. 6 muslin Hkfs @ 2/10.  
 1790 & 91 same Hkfs advertised.

1710. Silk & Cotton do. 36l. doz. 1794. 1 doz. 32l.

1793. Spotted cotton do. 32l. doz

1793 linen Hkfs. 1 doz. 18l. - 1794 linen Hkfs @ 12l. 19l. + 22l. doz  
 1794 do - 24l. 1796 print linen do 21l. doz

1793 Spotted silk Hkfs @ 5/6 ea + 5/4. 1795. 7 do - do - @ 5/6

1793 Cotton Hkfs 12 at 2/6. 1797 print cotton Hkfs 17l. doz  
 1800. do do. 30 at 1/9 to 1/3

1793. Pocket Hkfs 18l. doz. 1794. 16l. doz + 20l.  
 1796 Red " do 22/6 " 1797 2 doz Pocket Hkfs @ 20l.  
 1797 White " do 25l. " 1799. 12l. 15l. & 18l. doz  
 1740. Blue, red and white Pocket Hkfs. adv in Hgar.  
 1794 lawn Hkfs 10. at 3/ea  
 1790 lawn Hkfs, adv.

1794 Copperplate Hkfs 21l. doz

1797 Cambrus Hkfs @ 53l. doz

1774. Adv in Boston - Gauze, Catgut, silk, Kenting & muslin Hkfs.  
 Kenting & linen Hkfs. Barcelona Hkfs. Check & spotted linen Hkfs.  
 necked & stamped Hkfs. Large & smalls. Bandannos Hkfs.  
 Black Cravats.

1790. silk & flag. Hkfs adv.

1787. Silk, Cotton & linen Hkfs. adv. 1788. H. & Clarke

1789. Gauze Hkfs. - Bandannos, smalls, Barcelona, lawn, muslin & cotton do.  
 see M.G. 194. [Sent on 12 45]



362

m. 2. 1790. *Linens*. See page 300. 1/8.*See handwriting*

1790 Linens bought in Boston, at 1/1/8, 1/11, 2/4 yds - 23. 1/4 + 26 yards in a piece.

" Linen blue &amp; white 1/2 yd -

" Linen 23 yds @ 1/4 - 1792. 27 yds Printed L. @ 1/6

1791 Irish Linens 24. + 25 yards up @ 1/6 + 1/11 + 2/3 yds.

" Printed Linen 35 yards @ 1/3.

1792. 1 ps 25 yds @ 1/6; 25 yds @ 1/11. + at 2/5. -

1792 1 ps 7/8 wide 26 yards @ 2/1.

1793 1 ps 26 yds @ 2/4. - 1 ps 3/4 wide 25 yds @ 2/3. 1 ps 23 yds @ 2/6.

" 1 ps 28 " @ 1/9 7/8 wide - 1 ps 26 yds @ 2/1; 4 ps 28 yds @ 2/1. 27 yds @ 1/10

" 1 ps 26 " @ 2/4 7/8 " - 1 ps 25 " 7/8 @ 2/8. 1 ps 25 yds @ 2/1.

1794. 1 ps 23 " @ 2/8. + 26 yds @ 2/8. + 21 @ 1/9; 26 @ 1/10; 26 @ 2/6; 20 @ 2/1

1 ps 25 " @ 1/5 - 3 ps 26 yds ea. 2/4 + 2/8.

1795. 3 ps @ 1/8, 2/1 + 2/8. - pieces @ 1/11, 2/7. 1 ps 3/4 wide @ 2/4. 1 ps 1/6 yds.

1 ps @ 2/11. 1 ps @ 3/8.

1796. 1 ps @ 2/3. 1 ps 2/6. - 4 ps Irish h. 24 + 25 yds ea @ 1/5, 2/2, 2/6. 3/1

1 ps 4/4 @ 2/9.

1797. 34 + 7/8. 24 + 25 yds 2/8 + 3/2; 1/7 + 2/3.

1798. 7/8. 4 ps 25 yds ea 2/2 to 3/6 Linen - 1799. 26 yds @ 3/9. other pieces 2/2, 2/7. +

1800 Linens continued as before - some @ 3/9.

1794 Brown linen first comes, 25 yds @ 1/4.

1795 do - Holland - - 13 " @ 1/6

1796 do do - 25 " @ 1/6; 25 yds @ 1/3; 26 yds @ 1/7 1/2 Linen

1797 do do - 32 " @ 1/8. 1798. 25 yds @ 1/5.

1799 do do - 35 " @ 1/4

1800. do do - 36 " @ 1/6 - 1800. 36 yards @ 1/6

1792 Brown Linen advertised.

" Irish Linen do.

" Russian Sheetting do.

1793 Linens, Irish, were adv. 7/4, 7/8 + 4/4 wide

1791. Jona. Judds accounts show that when men (or women) wanted a nice shirt, they bought linen - commonly 3 yds. There was no cotton. Very many bought linen for a shirt, on more or less did

1774 adv. in Boston -

3/4, 7/8, + 4/4 Irish Linen - yellow &amp; brown Holland

1793 &amp; 0. Buckram was advertised always &amp; bought always: adv. in Boston 1774

Millinet

## Linen Goods, &amp;c

advertised in Boston, 1774

Sheeting, Holland

Table Cloths, Damask &amp; diaper.

Napkins, Damask

Diapers &amp; Buckram.

Womens &amp; Childrens Pockethreeds, &amp;c.

Threads &amp; Tape

Striped Hollands.

Bedticks.

Keriting

"Striped &amp; flowered Cotton Linens"

(seems composed of cotton &amp; linen)

"Stamped Linens". (Is not this Eng. Calico?)

"Linen Linings" for hats, &amp;c.

Irish Tick for waistcoats &amp; breeches

Irish Sheeting.

 $\frac{3}{4}$  &  $\frac{7}{8}$  Dowlas. $\frac{7}{8}$  Lapron width. Mame best checks.

P. 33

Clothing Diaper, several times.

Russian Linen. Russia Duck.

Napkins, once adv. Russia Diaper.

Marking Canvas.

Sheetings fine &amp; coarse.

Bolting Cloths fine &amp; coarse (not linen).

Adv in Boston 1793.

Napkins by several.

German or Westphalia Linens, import from Bremen 1794, were

Tiekenburgs, Osnaburgs, Kempen, Brown &amp; other Colles. White Linens, &amp;c.

From Hamburg - Silesia &amp; Russia Linens, &amp;c. Dowlas, Platillas,

Brown Holland, Bretagues, Russia Sheetings, Russia Duck,

Osnaburg. Ed. Enc. TK. 201. calls it "Osnaburg or Brown Linen"; say,

it was first made in Scotland at Ayrroath 1738, at Forfar 1745, &amp; is also made in Germany, at Osnaburg or Osnabruck in Hanover.

Dowlas

Osnabrig

Tiekenburg

Buckram  $\frac{3}{4}$   $\frac{7}{8}$   $\frac{9}{16}$



# 364. Aprons. S. & S.

cu 2. 230.

1790 Lawn Aprons cost 5/ ea in Boston.

1790 & 91. "Apron Tapes" were sold. 8/6. doz. pi.

1791 to 1797. Apron Tapes continued to be sold. 8/6. doz. 1797

1797 to 1800 Apron Tapes continued some twilled 9/9. doz.

1799 Apron Tapes 27/6 doz. 1800. 8/3. doz.

1789. Lawn Aprons adv. by Robert Breck.

1789 Lawn Aprons & Muslin Aprons by S. Wright.

1790 Lawn Aprons adv. by Jor. Clapp. 1791 by Jor. Ripley

1792 Muslin Aprons adv. & Lawn Aprons.

1793 Floured & striped Lawn Aprons.

1791. 1792. &c. Jona. Judd Jr. sold Aprons 07/4 + 8/6

1791 Tapes (not for aprons) 6/9 doz.

1792 do. 5/1 + 8/4. doz. - 1793. Apron tape 9/9. doz. narrow tape 5/4 doz.

1798 do. 8/1. doz.

1800 Cap Tape 5/8 doz. Twilled Apron Tape 9/9 doz.

1790 "Apron Tape" adv. 1791. Apron Tape adv.

## 1784. Silk Apron.

Oct. Samuel Bart had one S. made, 1 1/4 yard Silk @ 9/8 yd. 12/11.

1794 1795. Linsey-wolsey Aprons charged by S. J. at 3/1 + 4/4 ea. } m 12.342

1793. one at 3/1 - 1792 a "towsy Apron" 4/6.

1784 one at 3/1.

1791 Jona. Judd Jr. sold Aprons 07/4 + 8/6

advertised in Boston 1774.

Gauze Aprons. Lawn Aprons. Floured Lawn & Muslin Aprons.

Needleworked Aprons. Tambourworked Aprons & Ruffles.

Silk, Linen, Muslin & Gauze Aprons. (a woman's apron).

"Silk & muslin gauze Aprons".

1794. *Sashes* [see Girrells p. 323.

1794. 6 Fashionable *Sashes* @ 5/4

1796. 1 *ps Sash Ribbon* 18 yds @ 1/4

1774 *adv in Boston* "Crimson silk *Sashes* for Officers"

1794 "Sash Ribbons" *adv*."

1797. *Silk Bands*. 1 doz. 45/ what?

m. 2. 273 *Gloves*

1774 *Gloves* *adv in Boston* -

women's *blk*, & *pink* *cutt* *Silk* *Gloves*; mens *black* *do*.  
do *Pompadour* *Gloves*. *knit* *Gloves*. *Beaver* *Gloves*

1793 *many* *gloves* *adv*.

1790 *Gloves*. mens & women's *leather*. *adv in H. Garz*. Women's *Wanted*. *do*.

S. & S. 1790 *Gloves*; *Habit*, 15/ *do* *pr*. *Do* *blk* *wanted* 22/ *do*. Mens 17/ *do*. 16/.

" women's *long* 24/ *do*. 1791. mens 17/ women's 15/ *do*.

1791. " *Habit* 16/ *do* *pr*. 18/ *do*. *long* *Gloves* 24/ *do*.

1792 " 1 *do* 20/ *do*. *same* 24/ *do*. 1791. mens *Gloves* 18/

1793 *Red* *Gloves* 24/ *do*. *short* *do* 21/.

1794. 12 *ps* women's *Gloves* 16/ & mens @ 18/ *do*

1795 *knit* *Gloves* 16/ *do* - 1 *do* *leather* *Gloves* 21/

1796 *Long* *Gloves* 1 *do* 24/ & *short* 1 *do* 24/ mens *beaver* 30/ *do*

1797 *White* *knit* *do*. 1/8 & 1/10 *pr* pair - 1798 3 *do* women's *G*. 16/

1798 *Grey* *worsted* 64/ *do*. mens *ship* *beaver* *gloves* @ 31/6

1799. & *der* *Gloves* 18/4. [Cont. p. 14. 278.

Al. 12. 211 *Hose* (bought in Boston & N.Y. by S. & S. [Cont. 10. 324

1790. *Hose*, mens *wanted* 31/ *do*; *cotton* *Hose* 56/ *do*. 91/.

1791. @ *wanted* 3/4 *pr* - 1792 *Hose* 44/ *do*

1793. *Thread* *Hose* 36/ *do*. - 1793 *Worsted*, 1 *do* 54/ & *blue* 12. 39/.

1795. *wanted* *Hose* 48/ *do*. - 1794 *White* *Cotton*. 50/ *do*

1795. *cotton* *Hose* 44/ *do* - 6 *ps* *silk* & *worsted* 44/ *pr*

1796. *wanted* " 47/6, & 56/ *do* - 1797 *Silk* & *cotton* @ 31/ *pr*.

1797. *cotton* " 50/ & 63/ *do*. - Women's *cotton* 40/6 *do*

1797. *Red* *worsted* *do*. 67/6 " *Raney* *cotton* 81/ *do*

1799. *White* *cotton* *Hose* 72/ *do*. *Cotton* *Hose* 58/ *do*

1800. *worsted* 75/ 40/ 49/ 35/ *pr* *do* 1794 *Silk* *Hose* 10/ *pr*

1791 *Meth*, *blk* *worsted* 14/ *do* 1793; 9/4 *do*. S. & S.

1789. *Meth*, *silk* & *worsted* *adv in N.Y.* - 1790. *do*. *do*. *in H. Garz*. 1791 *do*. *do*.

1774 *do* *silk* & *worsted* *adv in Boston* 1774

1788. *Silk*, *cotton* *thread*, & *worsted* *Hose* *adv in N.Y.*

1789. *Silk*. *Thread* & *worsted* *Hose* " " @.

1790. mens *fancy* *Hose* - *many* *kinds* *adv*. 1793.

1774 *adv in Boston* - mens *Silk*, *Hose*; mens & women's *Thread*, *cotton*

& *worsted* *Hose*. *childrens* *do*. *all* *sorts*.

mens *ribbed* & *plain* *worsted* *Hose*, *Silk* *do*. Women's *worsted* *do*.

Women's *pink* *Hose*. Women's & *childrens* *Thread*, *cotton* & *Silk* *Hose*.





# Nankeens

367

M. 2. 2940.

Boston prices - sold to S &amp; S. S. Hadley

1791. - 12 ps @ 6/4 - 1792, 12 ps @ 6/4. 4 ps @ 7/.

1793. 6 ps @ 7/.

1793 striped Nankeen, 24 yds @ 2/8 : 20 1/2 yds Nankeen @ 2/4

1793. 10 ps Nankeen @ 9/.

1794 21 1/2 yds Nankeen @ 2/6

1794. striped Nankeen 41 yds @ 2/2, + 21 yds @ 2/4

1795 10 ps Nankeen @ 7/10 1/2 - 24 " striped do @ 2/6.

" 2 ps 89 yards @ 2/3. - 10 ps Nankeen @ 6/8

" 1 bundle, 10 ps. - @ 6/9. - 10 ps do @ 6/5

1796. striped Nankeen 22 yds @ 2/4. - 30 yds @ 2/2. 10 ps Nankeen @ 6/.

1797. do do @ 2/4. Twilled do @ 2/8. - 50 ps India St. @ 5/2. 7 ps 6/

" 10 ps Nankeen @ 5/5. - 10 ps do @ 6/.

1798 40 ps do @ 5/4 1/2 - 46 yds striped Nankeen @ 1/10 1/2. more @ 6/

1799 3 bundle, 30 ps do @ 6/7.

1800 50 short pieces @ 6/4. 10 long pieces @ 10/6.

Nankeens were advertised in N.H. 1788.

"India Nankeens &amp; English striped Nankeens" adv. 1792

1791 Many pieces Nankeen sold by J. Judd @ 10/10. + 11/1. + 10/1.

1773 + 1774. Nankeens were advertised in Boston, but seem not very common.

M. 4. 195. 1744 Nankeens first advertised in Boston

M. 13. 187. 1758. "Nankeens" advertised by two - but rare as yet

on 13. 187. 1759. English &amp; India Nankeens

Prices 162. 1794. S. Goodman bought in Hartford 10 pieces Nankeen @ 7/6.



1792. Bought in Boston by Stebbins & now

Glass. <sup>glasses</sup> Glass Mugs, <sup>glasses</sup> Crevets, <sup>glasses</sup> Wines, <sup>glasses</sup> Tumblers, <sup>glasses</sup> Decanters, <sup>glasses</sup> Drumbottles  
 " <sup>glasses</sup> Sals, <sup>glasses</sup> Milks,  
 Stone Ware, <sup>glasses</sup> Stone punchbowl by S.D.S. — [Stone Mugs & some other articles  
 adv. by Levi Shepard 1787 & 88 "all kinds of Stone Ware" adv. in  
 " by Daniel Butler 1792. "all kinds of Stone Ware" adv. in 1791]

## Crocker.

Robert Brock 1760 to 1765 - had only white Teadishes & some small articles  
 Pinner. Dwight 1766 to 1768 had Teadishes & a few small articles. 6 plates.  
 Price 208.246.

Soup Plates - first appear 1793 - 2/6 doz. in S.S. purchases

Pudding Dishes? at 9<sup>d</sup>. 1/1. + 1/8 ea. (what were they?)

Oval Dishes first appear 1743, at 9<sup>d</sup>. 1/6 + 1/10 ea.  
 do do 1748 - at 7<sup>d</sup>. 1/11 + 1/10 ea.

Green Edged Dishes 1796. 1/4. 2/3 + 3/4 ea

Dishes 1796 - at 7<sup>d</sup>. 9<sup>d</sup>. 1/10 + 2/3 -

1799. White & Col? Oval Dishes from 10 to 18 inches -

1794 Mugs, blue & white, at 18<sup>d</sup>. doz. 9<sup>d</sup>. Enamelled do 18<sup>d</sup>. + 9<sup>d</sup>.  
 1797. do fancy - 13/6.

1794 Wash Bowls @ 1/1. doz

" Mustards @ 3<sup>d</sup>. doz

" 4 Busto of Washington @ 1/1.

1795 Teapots, blk. 1/1. + 9<sup>d</sup>. doz 15<sup>d</sup>. doz. + 10<sup>d</sup>. 1796. blk do 10 1/2 doz  
 1800 do white @ doz

Red China Teapots 12<sup>d</sup>. doz. - 1797. Stripped Teapots 1/1. 1/2 + 2/8. ea

1798. Blk Teapots 7<sup>d</sup>. doz. 1799. 1 doz blk Teapots 13/6. - 1800. blk. 12<sup>d</sup>. doz

1799 Enam<sup>d</sup> blue Teapots 21<sup>d</sup>. doz. 1800. 21<sup>d</sup>. doz + 18<sup>d</sup>.

1795 Edged Plates rarely appears before 1796 & then only the small ones - at 4/6 + 3/9 doz - 1798 Edged plates 5<sup>d</sup>. doz. (not large)

1799. Edged Twiflers 4/6 doz. - Edged muffins 3/9 doz

(x. edged large or table plates down to 1799.

Nov 1799. Blue & green edged plates @ 6<sup>d</sup>. (these seem the large ones. at 4<sup>d</sup>)  
 at same time 3 doz was 3/9.

1800. Green Edged plates were 5/3. Twiflers 4/6.

1800 3 sizes edged plates - Table p. 5. 3; Twiflers 4/6; muffins 3/9

articles bought 1790 + 1800 about the same. Very notable collection of the variety - but increase of named articles. Dishes also.

Mugs, Plates, cups & saucers, Bowls, Chamber pots, Sells, Bowls, sugars, creamers  
 Teapots, Dishes - These were nearly all that were sold in farming towns. some puffs.

1797 China cups & saucers 5/3 sett - China ware adv 1793

1793 Queen's Ware. adv.

Grate Base in Crocker, & another thing 1794. early.

[Continued page 396



370 Pewter (continued) p. 410.

m. 2. 296. Bought in Boston

1791 Teapots 48/ doz. { 1795. 66/ + 70/ doz. 1794 qt Cans 44/ doz.  
1790. 5/ + 6/ each. 1794. Pewter 1/10 doz

" Teaspoons 9/ doz or 9/ doz 1793. pt Porringers 14/ doz

" Tablespoons 26/ gro. or 2 1/2 doz. " pt Basons 10/6 "

" Dishes & Plates 1/8 lb. Pewter 1/6 lb. " qt pots 30/ "

" Quant Basons 1/5 lb. Pint Basons 1/ ea. 1792 pt basons 10/6 doz  
1792 qt do. 17/ doz

Spoons Quant Cups 3/ ea. pint do 1/10 doz

m. 2. 1790. 1/2 gro Teaspoons @ 10/ gro. 1/2 gro Table do 22/ gro.

2086 1793. 1/2 gro Teaspoons @ 8/8 gro. (must have been pewter  
and they sold no others.

337 1793 1/2 gro more 4/4. 6 doz Table Spoons @ 2/4.

1794 1/2 gro Teaspoons 8/6. 6 " Table do @ 2/ + 6 doz 2/5

1797. 1 gro. pewter Teaspoons 13/6. (18/ doz) 1/2 gro same

1799 1/2 gro pewter Tea Spoons @ 9/ gro (12/ doz)

" 1/4 " do " " @ 15/ gro (20/ doz)

" 1 doz. pewter Tablespoons 3/3. (44 doz)

1800 1 gro " tea do 9/ (12/ doz)

1794 Quant Cans, 3/8 each.

1800 Pewter Tablespoons, 31/6 gro. 1/2 groce at once

1796. Pewter Teaspoons 13/6 " 1/2 gro. 1/2 gro Table Sp. @ 30/ gro

" " " 12/6 & 10/ gro. 1/2 gro Table Sp. @ 35/

1798. 1/2 gro Teaspoons @ 13/6 gro.

1788. Buck & Clarke adv. London Pewter Platters; - Plates, Basons  
Porringers, quant & pint Pots, Teapots.

1789 Blocktin Teapots adv. Same 1791.  
Platters often adv.

1791. J. Judd Jr sold pewter teaspoons @ 1/2 doz. pewter table do 3/ doz  
Quant & pint Pewter pots, Basons, Platters, porringers the kinds

1762 to 1764. Tins. Daight sold pewter plates, pint & quant Basons,

Quant cups, 2 qt Basons, table & tea spoons. 1 qt Teapot 6/.

1758. m. 13. 187. Pewter Teaspoons, a doz.

m. 2. 1795 Iron Spoons, 3 doz @ 6/ doz. Table

1799. Iron or metal Spoons 3 doz @ 6/9. "

" Tins Iron Teaspoons 6 doz @ 4/6. Tea

1799. Iron Tablespoons 6/4 doz.

1800 Pearl Salt Spoons 7/6

1793 Adv. m. N. York Pewter & Iron Tea & Table Spoons

Advs. in Boston 1774

London & Bristol pewter dishes, plates, basons, Gans,  
Table & tea spoons, Teapots, Chamberpots, Bed pans,  
wine measures, Porringers.

Hard metal Communion Flagons, Cups, & Christening Basons.

Also Tankards; qt & pt Gans; qt, 1/2 pt & 1 pint Teapots,  
Creampots, Teatongs, Bottle cranes? Bed &  
close stool pans.

### Running Spoons

Prices 13. Benajah Strong run Spoons 1740 at 2d each; 1748, 3d each  
" 1751, 4d each, (only about half a penny each lawful  
" 66. 1757. Runny Spoons at 4d old taxor. (about 1/2 penny  
" 13. 323. In Pennsylvania formerly, pewter spoons were run  
in bell metal molds. [Same in New England.]

At 17. 74 d. spoons by Pynechons. - generally 7 d or 8 each - very  
1652 & after many bought 2 spoons, some 1 for more, but rarely.  
Some called Alchymy Spoons. None seem pewter.  
17 120. To Teachers 1 doz Spoons 4/6.

### SPOONS - continued.

At 6. 200. 201 & 4. Skimpston had 3 doz Alchymy Spoons @ 4/1; & 3 1/2 Doz 200 3/4  
1600 & 10 Gross Alchymy spoons @ 63/ (5/3 doz) & 46/ doz (3/4).  
and 7 doz Pewter Spoons @ 2/6.

Mar. 5. 335. 1645 12 Alchymy Spoons 3/8 - 3 silver Spoons @ 6/1. 5 currency.

At 12. 13. 262. 1654. Occumy Spoons @ 3/10 doz.  
13. 260. 1660. 12 Alchymy Spoons 3/1. Occumy & Pewter Spoons.

13. 293. 1694 10 Alchymy Spoons @ 3/7 doz

Sup. M. 14. 180. 1745. Metal & Alchymy Spoons.

M. 4. 186 1742. Tinkers had Pewter molds & run pewter Spoons.

Prices 249. Occumy Spoons. Hawley sold at 1/2 ea 1723



372. Brass Ware... See p. 400, 336 to 341  
M. 2.236.

Bought in Boston

1791. Brass Kettles were  $2\frac{1}{2}$  lb. 5/4; 1793.  $2\frac{1}{8}$  d; 1795.  $3\frac{1}{4}$  lb. 13.

1795 do do 3/1. Halfp. — 1796.  $4\frac{1}{2}$  d. 7. (3/1. 1/2).

1797 do do 3/1.

1774. Brass Kettles said to cost in England  $1\frac{1}{4}$  per lb. in adv. sterling.

Prices 1791 Warming Pans,  $3\frac{1}{2}$  lb. handles 8. Some  $3\frac{1}{4}$  lb. 1792.  $3\frac{1}{3}$  d.  
202 1793. do do  $3\frac{1}{9}$  lb. +  $3\frac{1}{9}$ . 1795.  $4\frac{1}{2}$  lb. W. Boston prices.

1794. 3 Brass Skillets 5 d. 3/8. 1795. 2 do.  $2\frac{1}{2}$  d. 3/8

1789 Brass Skillets + small brass kettles adv. in A.H.

Copper Coffee Pots adv by R. Creek 1789.

Crown H Rings adv. 1789. + 1790.

Brass Nails 1797. 9/10.

Brass Jewels 1797. 2/1. dor.

P. 421. "Shoe & knee chapes" adv. 1774. [What are chapes? "Chapes" & "Chapes" +  
P. 373. knee, shoe, & stock Buckles, adv. 1774. [tongues" are often used. 1793. 4/4. 1/2  
[Shoe. One chapes adv. 1794

1794 Snuff Trays, 9 d. 9. appear 1794. 1/2 dor Snuffers 9/1. dor

1792 Brass Thimbles 5/3. gro. 1795. 5/8. Steel do. 6/8 gro

1797 do do 4/3. gro. 7/6. Steel do 9/1. "

1791 Brass finger Rings 7/1. Gro.

1800 Brass do 9/1. "

1794 Hooks & eyes first appear, 1/6 gro. [P. 421]

1792 Sleeve Buttons 7/6. gro. Sleeve links 4/6 gro.; do. do. 4/6 + 8/3. gro.

1793 Sleeve links 8/1. gro. 1794. 1/2 gro. 3/1. gro. 1796. 1 gro. 1/1. 1/2 dor

1796 do do 1/3 gro. 1797. 6/1. dor 1799. 9/1. gro. 1800 8/3 gro. 9/1. gro.

1791. Links 7/6 gro. 3 cards 10. 1 Gro. tin links 12/8. (What were these.

7/6 + 6/1. gro. — 1793 links 8/1. "

1791 Glass links 7 per card. Brass links 1/8 dor.

1800 Pearl Sleeve Buttons 3/9 card.

See p. 424

1791 Slates 9/1. dor. some 9. 2. 43. 9. + 95. not many some 13/1. dor 1799. 10/6 + 13/6 dor

1797 do do 11/6, 100

1799. 6/1. dor. 2/1. dor. 1795. 1 dor shoe clasps 2/8

1799 Shoe clasps 3 dor. 3/1. shoe clasps adv. 1793.

1797 4 blade Penknives 30/1. dor.

p. 424, 423  
M. 2. 237  
16-17. 43

# Buttons

Purchases of B.S. [unpriced mostly Cost.

1790. 10 gross, Coat & breast - some marked it. - from 3/8 to 20/920.  
many yellow all seem metal. 14/10 22/ 22/6. 7/6. 4/ 4/6. 18/48

1791 Black Buttons. 12/16. 2/4.

1791 Buttons 20/920. 18/10. 16/15. 3/4. 2/6. 12/ 7/6. 5/ 2/ 3/6

1792. 4/10. 3/ 4/4. 2/6. 11/2. 17/ 14/ 2/4. 26/ 3/4. 16/ 4/6. 2/ 19/6.

1793 3/9. 8/ 9/ 1/10. 2/4. 3/ 15/ 4/6. 12/ 10/6. 10/ 3/ 4/8. 10/ 10/6

12/ 3/ 4/ 3/ 8/ 16/ 4/9. 3/6. 4/6. (some convex) many -  
Vast quantities of buttons were sold - some 29/ 50/ 56/ 920

1791. 1 bag Imps. Buttons 11/ + 3 bags @ 10/6 : 1792. 2 do @ 8/.

1794 1 bag Buttons 10/ - 1796, 4 bags @ 9/ 2 bags oval @ 11/3

1797 1 bag Hankum Buttons 5/3. + 1 bag silk buttons 9/.

1799 + 1800 Pearl Buttons appear.

1791. 92. J. Judd sold great quantities of Buttons. Every body bought.

4 adv. in Boston, Death Head, Basket, Gold & Silver Thread Buttons.  
"Matthews many Buttons", Horn Buttons, Scarf buttons. Metal Buttons  
Silver Buttons. Gilt, plated & latched Coat & breast Buttons.  
Shirt Buttons.

[Cont on page 428

Button Molds. (none advertised 1774.

1791. Molds. 10/920. 12/10 - No more till 1794, Oct. then 10/10. 2/.

1795 See Molds. 2/920. 2/6. + 2/10. (few used further).

1796 15/920 Coat molds @ 1/6 - 5/920 vest do @ 9d. 920. 7/920 vest @ 9/.

1797 2 - large do @ 9/10 - 1800. Coat molds 1/10 920. vest do 7/920

## p. 400. Pins.

1791 Mixed Pins 3/600

1790 Pins. 4 1/2 d. 6/8 bundle. 3 1/2 Pins 5/6; 1791. 4 1/2 - 4. 3 1/2 same 1791. 1792

1792 " 4 1/2 d. 6/4 " 1793. 4 1/2. 7/6. 1794 4 1/2. 9/ + 5. 10/ - 1795. 1796.

1790. Pins, packet, 2/ same 9/1. + 1/9. 1792. 2/2 + 2/8; 1793. 2/ - 1795. 3/

1790 Hat pins 3/4 1/2 - 1791. 3/ [1788. Brock & Clark do Hat & Hair Pins.

1774 Hair pins adv in Boston by Sewall.

1791. Breast Pins 3/6 doz [sup. 377. [1788 adv by R. Brock.

1790. Breast Pins & Lockets adv by B. Prescott. 1793.

[Cont. on page 400

p. 370. 1794 Tooth brushes, 2 doz 24/ [M. 11. 159

Page 425. sup p 372 and 1790

1790 Knee Buckles. 3/8 doz. do plated 12/ doz 1791. 2/8 + 2.

1792 " " 3/ doz. 1793. 2/8 doz. - 1794. 24/ doz

1795 " " 40/ plated 24/ doz - 1796 3 cards of Knee Buckles 9/

1800. " " Steel 18/ doz. Plated 15/ doz



374 Muslins & Cambrics, &c  
M. 2. 2946.

Bought in Boston

1791. Jaconet Muslin 10 yards in piece, @ 36/ + 42/ per.  
1795 do - 1/2 20 yds @ 2/11. + 1/2 20 yards @ 2/7  
1796 do 1/4. 10 yds @ 4/11. - do 1/4 10 yds @ 5/3.  
1797 do 1/2 20 " @ 3/3 + 4/2. 1798. 2/2 20 yds 1/4 @ 5/3; 2/2 1/4 20 yds @ 3/1.  
1799 do 2/2 20 " 1/4 @ 5/3 + 7/1. - 10 yds @ 2/8. - 20 yds @ 2/6 + 2/8; 12 yds @ 3/6.  
1791 Striped Muslin for cravats 6/7d.

1792. Plain Muslin 10 yds in piece @ 3/4. 1793. 10 yds @ 5/4 + 10 yds @ 2/4

1792. Mull Muslin 40/ per.

1792. Lawn. 10 yds @ 3/6. 1793. 10 yards @ 2/5. 10 yards @ 2/4

1792 Muslinett 9 " @ 3/5 - 1794 Muslinett @ 4/6 + 5/4

1793 Printed do. 1/4 @ 3/4 - 1795 6 yds Muslinett @ 5/1.

1795 Muslinett 25 yds @ 2/7. 1796 25 yds @ 3/9. Striped do. 25 yds @ 3/2

1792. Cambric. 6 yds @ 6/4. some 4/6.

1793 Cambric 1/2 6/1. - 1794 7 1/2 yds @ 7/6. 1/2 48/.

1795 Cambric (French) 1/2 4/11. - 1796 4 " @ 10/9. 1/2 yds. do @ 24/ yds.

1797 Cambric 1/2 5/6 - 1800 7 1/2 yds @ 1/1.

1792 Book Muslin. 10 yds @ 2/9. + 10 yards @ 3/2

1796 Book 1/4 4/2 10 yds ea. 4/3. 6/1. 6/4. 7/2. - 2/4. + 3/9. yds  
do 1/4 10 yds @ 5/3. + 1/4 10 yds @ 3/6

1793 Striped Muslin 10 yds @ 6/1.

1793 Muslin 16 yds @ 4/1. 10 yards @ 3/6; 10 yards @ 3/10; 12 at 3/1. 10 at 3/6

1794 " 12 yds @ 4/1. - 10 " @ 4/10; 10 " @ 4/1. ; 10 at 3/2

1795 " 1 " @ 4/4 - 20 " @ 4/9; 10 " @ 3/10

1797 " 8 yds. 10 yds ea. 80 yds. @ 1/7 1/2; 1800 7 yds. 21/ 28/6 + 36/1/2

1796 Chantz Muslinett 24 3/4 yds @ 3/9. 1797 Striped Muslinett 26 yds @ 3/9

1796 White Muslinett. 26 yds @ 2/4. 1797 25 yds do @ 2/8

1800 striped muslinett 26 " @ 3/3; 27 yds 3/6.

made in India cotton { 1796 Humhum Muslin 13 yds @ 16/9. - 21 13 yds @ 18/1. 7 (about 1/4 yds)  
1799 " " 29. - 30/ (about 1/5 yds.)  
3 pieces @ 19/6 ea. - 1/2 fine 20 yds @ 39/6

1797 Book Muslin, yds. 10 yds ea. 1/4 + 1/4. 3/1. 4/1. 5/3. 6/1. per yard  
do do 2/2 1/4 10 yds ea. @ 2/8 + 3/6

1798 @ 2/2 1/2 1/4 10 yds @ 3/1. 1/4 10 yds @ 6/9; 1/2 1/4 10 yds @ 2/4

" @ 2/2 1/2 1/4 10 " @ 5/6. - 1799 10 yds @ 3/1 + 10 " @ 2/5

1799 do 12 yds @ 2/4

1800 do 8 yds 10 or 12 yds ea. 3/4 to 6/1 yard.

See Muslins M 17. 420.

1797. Purchases of Stetbens & Snow.

" 15 1/4 yds Muslin Cambric @ 7/8 yd.

1800. Jaconet & Muslin - 6 yds 10 + 12 yds ea from 3/3 to 4/8 yd. 4 + 6

1800. do do - 3 yds 1/4, 30 yds at 3/10.

1800 Sprigged Muslin 10 yds @ 6/4. - 12 yds colored Sprigged? @ 5/3

1800 Lapped Muslin, 3 yds. 10 or 12 yds ea, @ 5/4, 4/4, 6/4 yd.

1793 Muslin Gown Patterns adv.

1774 Advertised in Boston

Timbours Muslin; Striped, Sprigged & Checked Muslin.

Plain Muslin 1/4 & 1/4; Cambrics, Lawns, Long Lawns.  
 { Book & Sprigged do. Jaconet Muslin, Mull & Mull Muslin  
 some of these 5/4 some 1/4 wide

1794 Cambric adv. from 4/6 to 2 1/4 yd in Boston

1791 J. Ingham sold, small pieces of muslin, lawn & Cambric

1788. Lawns, Cambrics, Muslins - adv. by Bree & Clarke.

1792 Muslins adv. "plain, striped, cross-barred"; Muslinette, lawn  
 and cambrics.



376 *Walters, Safford.* Cont. used on page 404  
1794 "Safford Teatrays & waiters" adv. very often.

1793. Stebbins & Snow bought in Boston — (their first purchase) asters.

3 Safford Waiters @  $6\frac{2}{3}$ ; 6 at  $1\frac{1}{3}$ ; 3 at  $1\frac{1}{10}$ ; 3 at  $2\frac{1}{10}$ ; 3 at  $3\frac{1}{10}$

1792 in "Teatrays" adv. by B. Prescott. also Wine Waiters

1774 Safford Waiters adv. in Boston.

and "waiters of all sizes" "Teatrays." 1773 Safford Salvers.

1797 Black Ball. doz. 4/

1797 Pomatum 6/ doz. 1800. 6/9 doz. 6/ doz. [Sold by R. Brock 1760-1765,  
Prices 203, 211. Dwigth sold it  
at 8d per roll]

1797 Stamped Tooth Brushes 6/ doz [c. 11. 159]

1797. Senior Cases 3/9 doz

1797 Steel Bodkins. 1 doz.  $2\frac{1}{3}$  doz.

3 Pocket Compasses 1797.  $2\frac{1}{2}$  ea

1794 Lead Pencils appear about 1794. 1800.  $3\frac{1}{4}$  doz

1794 India Ink & sand boxes " 1797  
Hair pencils, & boxes paints. 1797.

Barlow Penknives 1796. 2 doz 5/8. 1 doz 7/4 (cont. section below)

1797 do do 7/10 doz.  $1\frac{1}{4}$  doz. 1800. 3 doz. 6/9. 8/6 & 9/6 doz.

Childrens Knives, many. 3/ doz. 4 8.

Tin Oven. Sgs. bought one in Hartford July 1797. 224/ [c. 12. 344.]

"Plated Common Sugar Tongs" adv. June 13. 1792.

Screw Augers appear 1797, at  $7\frac{1}{2}$  a quarter, 4 sizes. 1800.  $6\frac{3}{4}$  quarter

Curry Combs. appear 1797, 93. &c. 13/ doz. 1796. 16/.

Curling Tongs 1793. 1/ ea. 1795. 6 at 1/ : same adv. 1774 in Boston.

Pocket Books 1792. 20/ doz. 1793 with Grapings & curling Irons.

Gold & silver Cord & Tassels, adv. 1792. } These were for hats  
Bands & Tassels — adv. 1792

3 Looking Glasses. Dutch & others. 3/ 4/ & 6/ doz.

1791-1793. Dutch do do 26/ & 44/ doz. large Dutch 48/.

Pocket Glasses 6/ doz. — 1791 Pocket Glasses 5/ doz.

1793 Frying Pans. 66 ds at  $8\frac{1}{2}$  lb

1792. Many Frying Pans sold by J. J. & Spiders some.

Bill both.

Was purchased by the piece in 1795. 1796. 1797 - in 1793. 25/ ps.  
1797- 24/ to 27/ a piece. 1799. 1 piece 27/ 36/ 4/ 4.  
1799 27/ a piece. 1793 Oil cloths do overline.  
1794 Aug. "Oiled Cloth for Table Spreads." Conway.  
1793 Oil Cloth ad in Hartford. [Cont. on page 400.

1800 Bugles 1d 15/ Beads 2d 6/ Beads 4 bunches 26/9  
1792 Clock balls, clock case hinges, (only one two set  
793 Clockcase locks 2/2.  
M. 2. 25/ Jewelry &c. Rings p. 341.

1792 Watches or parts, & jewelry  
Watch Keys 5/ doz. 1793. 5/ doz. 1796. Steel 5/3 doz  
Watch seals 2/8 " 1800. 1 1/4 seals, 6 ea 11. 1/6. 1/4 + 2/3; 4 doz. 4/2  
Toy Watches 1/2 " 1796. 8 at 1/2. 12 at 4 1/2. 1797. doz. 2 1/36 doz.  
1797 1 doz 4/6. 1798. 3/9 doz + 9 doz  
1793 Watch Chains 6/8 doz. 1794. 11 Watch Strings 1/1  
1794. 3 doz 20 c 1/4 ea.

1794 Breast Pins 1/4 doz. 1794 1 doz 4/6 - 1796. 1 sheet 5 ins 6/6  
1790 - 6 gilt pins @ 1/6 ea. 6 doz pins at 2/3 doz.  
1797. Breast Pins @ 1/6 + 3/4 doz. 6 at 1/6. 6 at 1/12. 12 at 3/2.  
1797. Breast Pins 3/6 doz  
1794 Lockets, 1/2 doz 2 26/ doz. (2/2 ea) 1796. 4 gilt do s. 11. 2/16  
1796 8 do large @ 5/8. - 6. do @ 2/6. - 15 lockets @ 3/4 - 6 gilt 2/16.  
12 do @ 1/10. 3 do @ 3/2 - 9 lockets @ 6/ ea.  
1800 11 lockets @ 1/9.

1796 2 doz pendant Rings @ 3/2. 1797. 9 more @ 3/2 (pend. screw rings)  
ca 5? 7? 8? 10? making 15/2.  
1796. Watch Keys gilt, 6, ~~ca 5? 7? 8? 10? making 15/2.~~ 20/ doz. 1797. do 6/9 + 7/6 doz.  
1800. do do 19/ doz. 19/ doz. 1800. 6 doz ea 2/1. 18/ 24/ 15/ 6/ 15/9

1796 Gilt Chains 70 3/4 + 2 at 3/4; 6 gilt watch chains @ 1/4.  
1796 Necklaces 1 doz. 18/ - 1797. 2 doz. @ 12/ doz. 1 Card do. 47/3.  
1799 6 do at 1/3. - 1800. 6 doz ea 2/1. 18/ 24/ 15/ 6/ 15/9  
1796 Salt Shovels 1 doz 4/6

1796 Washington Medals 4 at 1/1  
1796 Drops, 3 at 3/4; 3 at 3/9; glass do 2 pr 23/4; gilt 2 pr 23/4. 5 at 1/4  
" 4 pr card drops @ 1/4. Cardstones 2/3 doz.  
1797. Rings 3/1 + 3/4 doz. 1 doz 15/ + 6 1/6 + 6 at 2/3. 6 1/3. 1797. 1 doz @ 2/9.  
1795. Beads 1 doz 7/3. 4 doz. 1792. 3 doz. 1797. 4 doz beads 5 1/2 doz 3/1  
1797. Beads, garnet, 9. common. 4 doz beads 1/10. 10. 1797. 3/4 & Beads, blue, white 1800  
1796. 125 rings beads @ 2/8. 8 at 1/6. 18 1/10; 6 at 3/4. - 12 at 1/10. 4 at 8/10.  
1797. Beads 1/4 doz. 1 doz colored beads 2/1 doz. Beads 15/ doz.

1796 Garnet Rings 6 at 3/9. + 6 gilt Rings 2/13. 1797. 1 doz garnet do.  
1797. Finger Rings lackend 9/10. - 3 doz gilt do 2/3. - 5 doz garnet. 1/10  
1796. 13 Spangles 4/6 - 1799. 13 do. 5/3. 1800. 23 plain Spangles 2/3. 9.  
1797 miniature chain 4 at 6/ + 5/8 each.  
Jewelry &c. Cont: m. 15. 98



378 Red Earthware. [Prices 104. 105. 126  
Musc. 2. 261

Stebbins & Snow, bought of Ebenezer Gibbs at S. Hadley  
Nov. 1794. Milk pans 2 7/6 doz: Chamber pots 2 7/6 doz

2 qt Jugs @ 7/6 " ; 1 qt - Jugs @ 4/6 "

Large Pots @ 7/6 " ; smaller pots @ 4/6 "

Pitchers @ 7/6 " ; Pudding Dishes 5/6 + 3/6

Large Platters @ 4/6 " —

1798. March. Milk pans 9/ Platters 6/ + 4/ — Large Pots 9/ smaller 7/ doz  
Pudding pans 7/ + 5/ + 4/ — Chamber pots 9/

1796. at Store. Milk Pans 10/ platters 8/ + 6/ Pots 10/ + 8/ Chamber 9/  
Porringers 5/ Pudding Pans. 10/ + 8/ — (Pans in market)

1798 4 Glass Bottles bought at S. Hadley.

1 Gallon Bottles 30/ doz. 2 qt Bottles 12/ doz: 1 qt 6/3. 1 pint 4/6

1/2 pint Do 3/6 "

Quart bottles in N.H. adv. 1789.

1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
- 1793 18/ + 23/6 " " " 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1799. 36/ Ad. + 33/ No 2. 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1778. adv. by John Miller. N. Hampton. 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1788. Richards Cotton & Wool Cords adv. by Breck & Clarke. 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1792. "Brass Iron Table Butts" 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1791. "Iron Horse Butts" Deepfield, adv. and H. Kings 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1789. "Butts & Screws" adv. by S. Wright. "Table Butts" adv. 1791. 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1796. Butts, brass iron appear. many. 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1800. H. Kings still purchased. 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1763. Dought sold "Table Butts" but no door Butts. 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1796. Shaping Disks, 4 at 4/6. 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1789. adv. by S. Wright. 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.

*Window Glass.*

1788. Window Glass adv. by Breck & Clarke. 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1791. Window Glass 6 by 8. 100 feet. 54/; 1793. 54/ box. 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1794. 8 by 10 @ 78/ box. (not to sell.) 100 feet 7 by 9. 72/ 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1799. Do Do 6 by 8. 63/ 100 feet - 9 by 7. 100 feet 75/ 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1800. Do Do 6 by 8. 63/ 100 feet. 9 by 7 " " 184/ 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1791. 92. I find sold 6 by 8 glass 6. 12 or 20 light at 3 ea 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.

*Whips*

1792. Whips. 33/ doz. 1794. Cowskin Whips 10/6 doz 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1795. 8. Remittide 2 doz @ 10/6. 1 doz @ 10/6. 1 1/2 doz @ 11/6 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1796. Whiplashes 13/6 doz - 6 twig whips @ 5/0 ea 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1791. Cowskin Whips 10/6 " 4 doz - 3 thong whips @ 6/9 ea 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1791. Whiplashes 1 doz 3. 3 chaise whips @ 8/4 ea 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1791. 10/10 + 8/4 doz. 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1800. Horse whips 10/6 doz. 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1793. Flat Irons 4 1/2 pull. 1796. 5/6 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.
1774. Box Irons & Flat Irons both adv. 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.

Breck's Account. He sold "Horse Whips" 1700 to 1765. 4/6. 6/ and 7/ and a chaise whip @ 13/4. 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.

1774. adv. in Boston, Chaise, Chained & Hercules Whips 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.

on 14. 1760. 3 Horse Whips 7/8 per 3. 1791. 18/ + 23/6 doz. Ad. & 4 by S. 1795. Ad. 15. doz. . 1 doz best 28/.



380. Vestings. [p. 324]

See Shapes. 3.4+3.

1790. 6 Vest Shapes @ 6/4. 0 Vest Patterns @ 4/6  
1791. Dignity Shapes @ 4/6. Italian Shape 6/4. 4 Vest Shapes @ 6/  
1792. Waistcoat Shapes 2/10 ea. - Vest Patterns 4/6. Or  
" 6 Toile net Vest Patterns @ 3/4 - 93. 1 buff vest shape 18/  
1795. 4 Vest Patterns @ 3/4 - 1796. 3 Vest Patterns @ 4/4  
1796. 4 Vest Shapes @ 3/4 - 1797. 6 fancy Vest Patterns @ 1/10 ea.  
1790. "Fancy Vest Patterns" adv.  
1792. "Cassimere & other Vest Patterns" adv. Cassimere Vest Patterns 1/10.  
"92. "Toile net & Vesting" adv. Also Vest Patterns.  
"1792. "Toile net, from French Vesting" adv.  
1793. Vest shapes from 2/6 to 1/4. adv.

1797. Toile net. 8 1/4 yds @ 5/; 1792. 3 yds @ 4/8.  
1793. do - 4 1/2 - @ 10/6. - 1798. 7 yds @ 10/

1794. Swan down 2 yds at 7/6. 1795. 6 yds Swan down @ 9/6.  
1796. do. 6 yards @ 9/6. - 4 7/8 yds do @ 13/6. - 1797. 6 1/2 yds do @ 8/13.  
1800. 4 yds 3 1/2 yards @ 8/5. 5/8, 6/14, 7/14, 1/4 yard. - 3 yds 2 3/4 yds do @ 10/4. 6/10. 6/13  
1796. 6 1/2 yds Marseilles @ 14/6. - 1797. 3 1/2 yds @ 12/6.

1797. Fancy Quilting 4 1/2 yds @ 9/9. & 4 1/2 at 7/4.  
1799. Marseilles Quilting. adv. in N.H. ; also 1791.

Vestings adv. in Boston 1774

"Cassimere & Gingham for mens waistcoats"  
"Figured silk waistcoat patterns"  
"Florence & Lorettes for waistcoats"  
"Scarlet Waistcoat trimmed with gold lace."

Adv in New York 1743. Sept.

Quinty & Muslinet Vest Shapes.

1793. Adv in Harford - Cassimere vest shapes, trimmed with silk  
1794. adv. Trimmed Cassimere & Swan down vest patterns. do with gold & silver.

30 ps in one purchase 1746.

1790. 5 Hair Ribbon, blk. 4/8 p. 1791. 3/6. 12/6. 6/8. 5/10. 8/10. 6/8. 6/8. 7/1. 6/1. 7/6  
 1791 Wine Ribbon 3/9 p. 4. 2/6. 5/6 [also 1793] 13/6. 6/8. 5/1. 6/8. 3/6. 11/1. 4/8. 5/6. 11/1  
 1792 China Ribbon 9/1. 15/1. 9/1. 15/1. 4/8. 9/1. 10/6. 1/2 much more of  
 1793 China ribbon 1/1794. 1/6. 4/7.

1790. 91 Lace 6 yds. 9<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub> 0<sup>2</sup>. blk at 6. 9<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub> 9<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub> 6<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub> 11/4. 11/8. 9<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub> 9<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>  
 1793. Dutch Lace by piece 1/4. 1/6. 1/8. 1/10. 1/2. 1/2. 1/4. a piece  
 " Lace 9. black 1/4. + 1/1. 63 1/2 yds. black  
 " blk do. 44 yds @ 1/10 1/2 - - 8794. 9 yds lace 3/1.  
 1795 Lace 1/2 yds - 1796. 11. 4. 1/9 + 796 black, 5<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub> 2/1. white 1/1  
 1797. Lace 1/10 1/2 [abundant in 1798. 99 + 1800

1791. 2. 261  
1792-  
1794.  
1796  
Edging. 2. 42. 2. 2. 3. 8. 3. 3. 9. 5. 3. black 3  
7. 8. 75 yards at 2. 4. 7. 8.  
7. 8. 4. some black 114. 5. 2. 4. 3. 6. 8. 4. 8. 4.  
Do 6. 7. 11. 15 - 3. 11. 11. 4. 9.  
white 118. 2. 11. 2/10. black 11. 9. 18. 17. Abundant 98. 99. 1800

1790 *Case* 3: a piece + 3/4. Wkp 3: + 2: 11/92 3: ps + 2/6.  
Tasta 6: ps. + 5/6. - 1795. 710. 1796. 6: + 3/9. - 1797. 30 yds imp 3  
wine Tasta 3: ps. 3: ps. 11/92. 1793. 2 ps 2 3/4.  
1792 wine Tasta, black + white was. 1

1791. Gallon 7/ps. 6/8. 1792. 7/6: 1793. 6/6. 1794. 6/4. 1796. 6/10. 24/.

1796. *B. rubra* + 1797. 3/1 doz. and 2/1. 1800. 1 doz 3/4 & 1 doz 5/8  
1797. *Tinsellard* - 1 doz yellow 3/1 doz and 2/1. 1800. 1 doz 3/4 & 1 doz 5/8

92 tons in all sold great quantities of Rubbers; no end to them, much to be taken &c.  
See next page.





p. 325  
M. 2. 208 c. c. *Stays or Boddices* (Continued on p. 389) 583  
2. 234. m. 17. 41.  
1774. These advertised: all kinds of trimmings for Stays.  
m. 9. 192. Stays & Boddices.

1773 Stay maker from London, advertises that he makes all  
sorts of Stays, Gumps, Gazetts, Pack thread & horse,  
Town & Country Ladies asked to favor him with custom. Work to be  
as good as London work.

1774 "London made women & girls, Silken Stays".

" "Very nice women's Stays" at 12 guinea (14/6)

" "Great patent wove stays".

1793. "Stay Tick" advertised.

1793. "Stays & Boddices for ladies & misses".

m. 13. 182. 1757 Stay braid, twist & cord.

" " "Ladies Whalebone Buses

" " "Stay braid and cord

M. 6. 867. 1708. 15 pairs Stay at 7/6

M. 4. 129. 1714. Silk Stay & cord.

M. 13. 228. 1772. Silk Lacing for Stays. (ie. silk cord.)

M. 4. 99. 1732. Fashionable Stays noticed - & 5/6

Con 5. 175. 1714 Stay Trimming, boy &

m. 4. 175. 1739. Stays and stay cord. m. 4. 190. 1743. Women's Stays.

m. 4. 203. 1755. Stays.

"Buses are pieces of wood or whalebone, worn down the front of women's  
stays to keep them straight. Fairholt. Still in use, he says

"Stays. A bodice of whalebone or other strong material, worn  
by ladies to confine the waist and body - a custom fertile in

Fairholt p. 606 disease and death, begun by the Normans. Gentlemen wore them

in time of Elizabeth, a disgraceful custom still retained."

Gossou's Pleasant Quipkes, 1596. say of Stays -

"And mothers often by them stay -  
their daughters young, & work their end."

Corset. A tight fitting undress or stay for the body. } Gumps - some  
times a bodice  
- a sleeveless coat

Muffs & Tippetts & Fur Trimmings

M. 2. 294. 6. 1793. from 22/ to 150/ 13. 67 to 25.

also Fur trimmings.

Another m. H. advertises from 28/ to 24/ + fur & fur trimmings.

1794 "Camel & Goat Hair muffs" cleaned by a man in Boston.

" White & black Ermine for trim Cloaks. "Fox muffs & Tippetts"

" Black Feathered Muffs.

" Sable, Squirrel, Panther, Fox & Rabbit furs was used for muffs & trimmings

" Muffs & tippetts of Martin, Fox, Remy Squirrel & Fox & Hare & other animals,

" their trimmings, for ladies' Cloaks & Bedding dresses, &c.

[Cont. in M. 14. 309



June 2. 292c Medicines & the more common ones, by S. S.  
 [Prices 95. 165. &c.]

1798 Boston price —

Quicksilver gr. lb. 1797. 6/. 1800 6/.

Alves. soc. 7/ + 6/6. 1797. 4/ + 3/. 1798 3/. 1800. 3/9.

Cornatto 14. 1794. 10/. 1798. 7/6. 1799. 9/. 1800. 9/.

Calomel 18/. 1796. 18/. 1798. 18/. 1800. 16/10

Camphor 18/. 1794. 10/. 1797. 10/. 1799. 24/. 1800. 34/6.

cream Tartar 1/6 1798. 2/3. 1799. 3/. 1800. 2/8.

Peruvian Bark 4. 8/. + 7/6. 1796. 9/7. 1798. 4/ + 7/6. 1800 6/ to 7/6

Sulphur 6/. 1797. 10/. 1798. 22<sup>cs</sup>

Sp. Turpentine 4/6 Gal. 1796. 4/6

Sassa Oil, 9/ bottle. 1794. 9/10. 1797. 4/10 bottle. 1799. 13/6 bottle. 1800. 9/ bottle

Rungundy pitten 1/4 lb. 1798. 1/12.

Pills. Anderson 134 doz. boxes 1796. 9/. 1797. 9/.

" Rogers 6. 4 " " 1794. 12/. 1796. 10/6.

" Lockyer 3. 5 " " "

Rhubarb. Ind 20/. lb. 1794 16/. 1797. 12/. 1800. 9/ a.

Jalap - 6/. " 1797. 3/3. 1800. 6/.

Specac 18/ "

Pink Candiant 4/. 1797. 20d + 1/10. 1800. 3/.

Aniseed 1/6 " 1799. 1/4

Glauber's Salt 10. 1797. 5/. 1799. 1/. 1800. 11. 2 + 9/.

Alcohol 1/8 " 1799. 3/16.

Ant. Emetic. 3/6 " 1799. 2/. - 1800 7/6.

Venetian Turpenti. 1/.

Four Plaster 3. 4 doz. 11. 1. 3/4. 1800. 3/9.

Castor 36/ lb. 1794. 30/. 1797. 18/ + 20/. 1800. 12/.

Orange Peel 1/6 " 1797. 1/4. 1798. 1/2. 1799. 1/12

Cochineal 28/.

Opium 24/. 1797. 33/ - 1800. 45/.

Esapep. Radical 10. doz. 9/.

Ess. Peppermint 12/. 1794. 1797. 10/6 1800. 9/16

" " 14. doz. 1797. 9/ doz. 1799. 9/ doz.

Ungt. Coeruleum. 3. 1797 - 3/. 1800. 3/.

Turlingtons Balsam 12/. 1795. 1797. 13/6 doz

Electrics Manual 6/ 1799.

British Oil.

Leve Shephard advanted 1787, Anderson's, Lockyer's & Kroger's Pills,  
 Godfrey's Cordial, Balaenans drops, British Oil  
 Turlington's Balsam of Life. &c. same as S. & S. bought.  
 also James' Fever Powder.



386 *G*arments for Women.

1791. & 1792. Not many purchased, except calico gowns, of J. Judd in Southampton.

Chintz or calico, from 15 to 27 yards, as rather frequent at  
from 2/8 to 5/1. per yard - most 3/4 to 4/2.

Silk Gape, so called, 7 yds 03/4

1 1/2. 1 3/4 & 2 yds Calico frequently sold. Seams for short gowns.

1791 4 1/2 yds Durant @ 2/6    same for petticoat 4 1/2 yds.  
4 1/4 " Mureen @ 2/6    "    "

Made sometimes by 2 to 3 yds @ 4/4 to 7/2.

Made 3/4, 1 yd. & 1 1/8 at 1/2 yd often sold - also larger & smaller - also this  
will suit with it sometimes - used for bonnets?

Small quantities of gauze, Sarinet & muslin were often sold.  
(also Cambric.)

Ribbons were sold abundantly - also laces.

1792 9 yds Wildbore    7 yds do @ 2/.

1791:92

Except Calico & Chintz, J. Judd sold materials for few  
female garments. They made their own: Worsted goods  
but few sold, except for linings. Silk garments very few.  
Scarlet Cloaks in common than most other purchased garments.  
Some cloth for petticoats & short gowns.

1791 The Red Cloak was not uncommon. Usually  
 2 yds Red Broad Cloth at about 20/ yd. some 16/6  
 8 or 9 yds snail @ 9<sup>s</sup> a 10<sup>s</sup>. 1 yd Sarsnet to line the head of  
 1 yd ribbon to tie. Some silk to sew. Some women  
 one woman had 2 1/2 yds Broad Cloth @ 20/. 7 yds snail @ 11<sup>s</sup>.  
 Sewing silk, ribbon, & Sarsnet. — One had 2 yds Sarsnet

Muffs & Tippets.

J. S. sold women's gloves & some with some — few or no women's stockings.



Garments for men by J.J. 1791. 1792.

1791. J. Judd sold a mans coat but rarely. Now & then  
a Broad Cloth coat - with some ~~the~~ Coon to line it  
in part, ~~the~~ kram, twist, silk and Buttons.

Trimnings to garments were always selling.  
as buttons, linings, silk, twist, &c.

Shalloon used to line coats & other things. Tammy used for lining.  
Durant & Hustian used for lining or trimming.

Vest Patterns were sold.

Hustian & V. 4 $\frac{1}{2}$ yds, 5yds, 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ yds. some 2yds  
also sold by  $\frac{3}{4}$  yds. &  $\frac{1}{2}$  yds.

4 yds Jean was frequently sold - & buttons, twist &c with it.  
Price  $\frac{1}{6}$  to  $\frac{2}{8}$ . Seams used for breeches, 4yds, sometimes

Much Stankeen used for summer.

2 $\frac{1}{2}$  yds Jeannet @  $\frac{4}{6}$ . some times with ~~the~~ & at  $\frac{3}{6}$

2 $\frac{1}{2}$  yds Velvete @  $\frac{4}{6}$

7 $\frac{1}{2}$  " Sat. att @  $\frac{5}{4}$ . some times

2 $\frac{1}{2}$  " Thicket @  $\frac{5}{8}$  do "

10 yds Camblet a few times

Some Coating, Serge, Baize - not often.

# Boddice or stays (Continued from p. 383.)

Con. 9. 299. Chambers says the bodice laced in front over a stomach-  
acher first appeared about 1460. or 70. [yet Boddice  
of some kind was worn by the Normans]

Con. 9. 298. Frobroke says the Corset was by degrees changed  
into a boddice, a sort of sleevels waistcoat, quilted,  
having strips of whalebone between the quiltings. Sometimes  
laced over a stomacher. Assumed the name of stays about  
1700 still before. Ewenter calls a corset a boddice

Con. 9. 353 { See Corsets, Boddice, Stays, Jumps, Bask, quilted Waistcoat  
Stomacher.

Corset. "A close fitting under dress or stay for the body, used  
by ladies." Farrholt 485

Jumps. A boddice worn by ladies. A sleevels coat or  
waistcoat. Farrholt. 551. Also a kind of jacket down to thighs



390 Goods, advertised in Boston, 1774.  
made of wool - chiefly - [from page 335. 356.]

Broad Cloths of all colors: "with shalloons & trimmings to  
match!" Others & advertised. That is, with linings, & cuttings,  
& sewing silk, &c. to match the color. Some Scarlet & Crimson  
Broad Cloths. Blue, buff white, &c. "linings & trimmings to match".

Serges

Duffels blue & red

Antelope skins,

Bear skins

or Bath Beaver  
or Bath Beaver Coatings

Peas. green, crimson, & red.

Swanskin

Blankets.

Beaver Coating

Forest Cloth

German Serges

Whitneys, scarlet, blue, green.

Devonshire Kerseys

Yorkshire Plains

Mixed Friezes

Peasboughts

Blankets  $\frac{8}{4}, \frac{9}{4}, \frac{10}{4}, \frac{11}{4}$ .

Rugs.

Ironing Cloths.

Strouds.

Bath Coating, some scarlet

Mixed Mergers.

Black & Crimson Plush





392 Goods advertised in Boston, <sup>in 1774</sup> 1774 &c

m. 2. 271 Patterns or made Garments, or men  
See ill. 14. 350. ill. 17. 59. 398.

"Breeches Pieces" & "Breeches Patterns" of various materials

Black silk Breeches patterns. White do.

Black, Blue, & cloth colored worsted Breeches Patterns.

"Breeches Patterns" many sorts.

"men's Breeches pieces of all colors."

"Printed Velvets for Gentlemen's Waistcoats.

Irish Tick for Waistcoats & Breeches.

"Knit Patterns" for breeches.

1793—Sept.

"Cotton, Worsted, & Silk Breeches Pieces" adv. in New York.  
just imported. The "worsted Pieces" have 8 yards & 4 yards in a piece.

Some breeches patterns were knit.

"Superfine cloths in patterns for coats."

1794. "Camblets & Wildbores suitable for Cloaks" for men or women?  
new. "Scarlet Plaids for Vests."

Made Garments adv. long before 1774.

1731. m. 4. 152. "Great Coat of Drab Cloth," adv—

1732 m. 4. 154 "English made wigs, ties & bows" adv.

1731. m. 4. 96. Blue Roquelo with 2 capes, lost.

1732 m. 4. 101. Blue drab great Coat

1738 m. 4. 102. Silk jacket, breeches & stockings.

1740 m. 4. 110. a boys Red Great Coat (Red articles of dress frequent.

1740 m. 4. 110. a blue Roquelo, lost

1716 m. 4. 131. Loose Cloth coat—had been lost.

1734 m. 4. 164 Gentlemen's nightgowns and Banniers  
made of worsted damasks, brocaded stuffs, scotch plaids  
and Calimancoes.

1734 m. 4. 164 Blue drab Great Coat, with a red velvet cape  
Some great coats were all red

1737. m. 4. 168. Hats & breeches from Scotland.

1741. m. 4. 181. Broad Cloth coats were green, black, Cinnamon &c  
some lined with taffeta. jackets sometimes the same

1744 m. 4. 196. Cloth of silver for Gentlemen's Waistcoats

1745 m. 4. 198. Blue Roquelo, left somewhere

1765 m. 4. 206 Camblets for Roquelos

Old Tenor.

1774 Some Goods were advertised in Boston in Old Tenor.

Patterns or made garments adv. in B. 1774. 1 cont.

Petticoats - blue, pink, green & white. <sup>for women</sup> women's loom-quilted silk petticoats.

"Rich Sacks & petticoats, & other gowns" of muslin, Ghent &c  
Satin & cloaks; Sherdes; Russel petticoats;  
Calico, Linen, Camothay & Flannel petticoats  
Double lawn, Dresden worked & other ruffles.  
Silk Stomachers ————— These all belonged to a woman in B. 1774.

Women's Stays & jumps. Stomachers.

Poplins, Grapes Denmark Lusters & other stuffs for gowns  
Satin & Alamode for women's cloaks

"Silk & worsted quilted Coats" - (for men or women?)

"Marseilles Quilting for Ladies Coats" 1773

"Ghent & Calico Patterns". (how much?)

"Winter stuffs for Ladies Gowns". Jan. 1774

Fringes, Trims & other trimmings for ladies cloaks 1778.

1793. Black patent lace for Ladies Cloaks - 1778.

1794. Coatings, viz. Ladies, Triped & "Ladies Habit coatings".

Made Garments adv. before 1774.

1729. m. 4. 138 New Riding Hoods of fashionable Colors.

1726. m. 4. 141. Women's Apparel adv. at vendue.

1731 m. 4. 94 Silk Petticoats ad at vendue; Riding Hoods, Aprons

1740 m. 4. 110, a woman's light red Camblet Riding Hood.

1726 m. 4. 141. Silk Camblet Riding Hood faced with black velvet  
stolen from a Jew. 20/1. reviewed

1733. m. 4. 162. Mantua-maker, man & wife, made & sold garments.  
viz. gowns, petticoats, Spanish flies, (what?) manteels,  
velvet hoods, mantled hoods, high crowned hats,  
cloaks, fans, in the newest way

1734. m. 4. p. 164 } Ladies short cloaks made of cloth with gold wools or not.  
Riding Hoods of silk Camblet, Velvet Hoods,  
Stays of all sizes, made of bone, covered with Tabby  
Quilted Petticoats of silk, satin & Persian  
Children's silk coats, Ivory, ebony & bone stick fans

1737 m. 4. 169. Scarlet Cloaks, manteels, & Velvet hoods for sale

m. 4. 190. Scarlet Riding Hoods adv.

m. 4. 195. 1744. Short aprons, stays, petticoats, &c. see m. 14. 300

m. 4. 102. 1750. Cloaks, shawls, hoods, bonnets, horsehair hats

m. 4. 203. 1760. Little for Cardinals. 20/1. Cotton Gowns

m. 4. 205. 60 Capuchins & Cardinals of black silk were worn.  
[A cardinal was not always red, it seems.

m. 4. 206. 1765 "Baudanno Gowns". (what were they?)



394  
 m. 2. 260. *Presses of Runaways in 1774 - In advertisements.*  
 small. 4. 80. 87. 88. 90. 96. 98. 107. 108. 109. 112. 113. 114. 116. 117. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126

1774. A servant Boy - grey wilton coat & jacket, long trousers  
June of striped Tick. Ran from Deerfield.

June 1774. One broke jail - Blue Coat, red Waistcoat, tow Trowsers.

77 July A negro girl. — Short striped homespun gown; old camblet coat,  
Ozemburg apron.

Servant Lad. Ratteen coat, striped waistcoat, white linen breeches,  
blue yarn stockings, thin pump shoes. Cotton shirt with  
linen sleeves, tow shirt, beaver hat. He stole some of these.

1774 Aug. Mend servant 30 yrs old - a dark short gown; brown petticoat,  
(and) a long, dark gown with her. Native of Guernsey. \$4 reward.  
*Some linen*

774 Oct. Negro Boy — had on only frock & Trowsers 15 years old. — midleton, \$2 reward.

774-661, Apprentice Girl, aged 19. Red stuff Damask Gown. Green stuff quilted coat,  
Long brown cloak, & black Bonnet. New York.

174 Oct. Negro man, Anti flannel jacket without sleeves, cheeck shirt, one buff mule cap.  
 175 Do. A mulatto, Mixed grey coat, Lapelled Waist coat with horn buttons, & one with button  
 (From Toland Com) buttons; "Streaked linen trousers" 2 pairs; woolen do; Stockings 2  
 pairs, red & white, & black & white; thin shoes; 4 shirts, viz 2 striped  
 woolen, 1 striped linen & 1 cheeck linen; old beaver hat; buff caps.  
 (Carried) "a false tail to tie on his hair". 4th new and

4 May Negro Boy - Brown cloth coat, dark velvet waistcoat, white shirt, white linen breeches, grey yarn stockings. Shoes with pinchbeck buckles, old felt hat.

774 May Apprentice age 19 - Beaver hat, cloth colored coat & jacket,  
red gingham jacket; striped linen shirt; woollen shirt,  
in linen trousers & striped long trousers; in stockings,  
shoes & shoe buckles

Negro man - light colored Surtout, snuff colored Coat with flamed brass buttons, chocolate color jacket, black hair plush breeches, striped cotton and linen shirt, black stockings, plated buckles (in shoes?) \$8. reward.

June 1778 Apprentice Boy. Two felt Hats, greyish outside Jacket, Checked Homespun Linen Shirt, striped Trowsers, single solid shoes with yellow buckles

Apprentice Suits - 2 suits, one brown & one black, besides jackets & Trowsers. <sup>Stand for</sup> 60/00

Apprentice lad, 18; 2 complete suits of chocolate col'd cloth; also a pair of Nankeen, pair of Rustian & pr. of white tick breeches; pair of thread & wooded stockings; several white shirts, some of them ruffled

1874-1875 Can old thief taken - had no gun, saddle, saddlebags with padlock,  
no pocket pistol, bk velvet jacket, fast riped do; calf skin shoes.  
white cotton stockings, ruffled shirt, wornish Manchester Breeches,  
Razors case, steel spring, worsted stockings, leather gloves, Holland  
Hops, stamped; white Hkf, silver watch, Sustrout of Bath Coating  
Wilton coat, red old cloth jacket, Philadelphia dress breeches;  
14 or 15 dollars in money. - Notorious Richard Steel.



# Dresses of Runaways.

June 1. 1758.

- 1778 June } Straw hat bound with blue; red worsted cap, mixed coat,  
Negro Man } 2 jackets, 2 pairs stockings, shoes, two striped woolen shirts,  
blue duffel gown.  
Another - Felt Hat, 5 shirts, 3 pairs breeches, striped trousers, 5 pairs stockings  
1778 June } next Great Coat, 3 jackets, pumps.  
Another Negro } Striped woolen shirt, linen frock & trousers, light  
man 1778 } horseman's hat.  
Soldier Deserter } Blue coat faced with red; blue waistcoat & breeches.  
1778 }  
Negro fellow } a hair cap, short blue coat lined with red & airc,  
1778 } long duffled trousers;

Deserters 1778. Several. "Regimental Green Coats turned up with red."  
do - 1778 one - white shirt, white hat, blk feather, green coat,  
striped trousers; calf skin shoes. N. Hampshire man  
conscientious soldier.

Garments stolen "from off the Regts" in Simsbury & Suffield, Sept 1778.  
3 white shirts, 1 check do. 1 woman's do. 3 pairs check trousers,  
3 yellow cases, pr white breeches, pr cotton stockings, 3 pairs linen do.  
Linen Wk & one half blk.

One Deserter had Buckskin Breeches.

Mulatto Slave - hair tied up, pumps, castor hat, checked flannel shirt,  
1775 } linen shirt, coat of jacket of mixed cloth, & breeches the same

Horse Thief } Light colored surtout, lapelled jacket brown, under jacket striped flannel,  
1778 } with stripes go round; leather breeches, stockings of blue yarn & red, shoes  
and shoe strings.

Deserter 1778. Hunting shirt, buttoned colored vest, white overall, castor hat.

Deserter 1778. Straw Hat, dark surtout, leather breeches.

Desertions from the American Army were frequent,  
m. 2. 155. as well as from the British. Deserters would enlist into  
the army of the opposite party, & often desert again.

1774. May. Apprentice aged 17. Had felt hat, brown greatcoat, new claret  
colored coat and jacket, buckskin breeches; pr sheepskin do  
checked linen shirt, 2 striped linen shirts, 1 checked woolen shirt,  
1 pr white cotton stockings, 2 pr old shoes & buckles, an houghless  
steel trap, 8 musquash skins. \$5 reward

1774. June. Negro broke out of Bridewell - had dark brown coat, white breeches  
and stockings; shod black do. His wool is often dressed in the macaroni  
taste. Supposed to be lurking about with a woman he calls  
his wife.

Runaway Negroes & deserters were advertised  
in 1776. Deserters were very common. Horse thieves  
were about. Some deserters turned into thieves.  
Negro Slaves continued to run away in Cors. & Mass.  
Runaway white servants are very rare.

Cont on p. 17. 418



396 Crockery; Earthen Ware &c. [Cont. from page 369.]

Kinds advertised 1774. in Boston

one has.

China

Cream Color

Delph

Stone

Earthen

Glass.

one has. China, Glass, Delph & Flintware by the Lhd.

one has China, cream colored, <sup>Delph</sup> Stone & Delph Ware.

Dutch Chimney Tiles, adv by several. One has blue & white.

Dutch Stone ware, or Quaint Spint ware & Chamber pots.

Holland Stone ware. — Black & yellow ware.

China Ware, blue & white - viz. Teacups & saucers, common & larger size;  
Hemlock Teacups with saucers. Coffee cups & saucers.  
Chocolate Bowls & saucers.

China Ware an assortment, viz. blue & white & enamelled Dishes,  
Plates, Pattys, Sauce Boats, Custard cups, Teacups & saucers,  
Coffee cups & saucers, Coffee Pots, Teapots, Sugar Dishes, Camistues,  
Milk pots, &c. Red China adv.

Glass Ware - wine & water Glasses, Ale glasses, Tumblers, (crewets,  
Jellies, Syllabubs, Salts, Mustards, Proof glasses, Decanters,  
Theriac, Flint & double Flint Glass; quart Bottles; Salvers.  
Jelly, Syllabub glasses.

one has Cream Colored, Painted & Enamelled, Brown,  
Black & other Earthen & Stone ware.

one has - China, Glass, Delph & Cream Colored ware; and Holland  
Stone Butter & Pickle Pots.

one has Blue & white Stone cups & saucers.

Flint Glass - crewets, salts, Tumblers, Wine glasses, Mustard Pots,

Other Glasses - green glass Vials; green 1/2 pt & dram bottles.

Dutch Stone Ware by the Crate.

China, Glass, Delph & Stone Ware.

China, Glass, Stone & Earthen Ware.

China punch bowls, enamelled; Blue & white India 1/2 pt Bowls & saucers

China Teacups & saucers; blue & white Octagon plates, (perhaps not all China

1778. Connecticut. Cream colored Plates, Punch bowls, Teapots, milk  
Coffee cups; white Stone Butter boats; Teacups & saucers.  
Red & black Teapots. Tortoise shell bowls & milk pots;  
Enamelled cups & saucers. & coffee do.  
"also Earthen Ware of different kinds". (Does this mean red earthen?)

Grocery; Earthen Ware, &c.

397

White stone Ware. These sometimes seem to be the same; and  
cream colored do. & sometimes are both in the same. &c. &c.

Dwights Teacups & Saucers 1767, are called "White stone".

"The plain white plates & dishes of England have had  
the honor of bringing cleanliness and comfort into cottages,  
in every degree of latitude". L. B. Review. No 69. p. 74

1774. Cream Colored in Boston - Dishes, Plates, Baking Dishes, Tart pans  
mugs, bowls, Teapots, &c. &c. pots,  
Delft Ware, Agate Ware, Black Ware.



# 398 Earthen & Stone Ware, <sup>+ glass.</sup> in early days in N.E.

[These words begin long before there was any ware made in England, except the <sup>coarse</sup> earthen, according to English accounts. Found Misc 6.4c.

1640. E. Tench had 12 Stone Bottles + 1 pan 6/.

1639 Mr. Dillingham had "jugs". 1645 S. Crosby. "Earthen Ware"

1660. ~~Harley~~ 4. Earthen pots 2/. 9 Earthen Dishes 6. 4/6; also 6/6. 1659 prob same

1653. Bradley, a "jar of oil" and an "oil jar", and a "jar" "Jars of oil"

[Sweet oil came in something called jars.

1658. He had 2 Stone Jugs. 1 Earthen Pot.

1660. H Webb. had "White earthen Ware" 20/. A few earthen Dishes.

[Jar. Chambers Cyc. 1757. Jars are used in Spain to keep olive oil in - they hold some gallons. L. S. m. 6.4.317.

1667. Mr. Coymore had "Parcel of Cherry Plates & Sauces" 20/. (Just notice of China ware)

1666. Rev. S. Weld. Earthen Ware 4/6.

1669. A Boyse. 9 ps Earthen Ware & Glasse 10/. 15 pieces in (lost 8/

1666. H Shrimpton. Glass Coase & Earthen Ware 20/.

1663. Cullick. "Earthen Ware & other furniture 20/."

1667. somebody "Stone Jug & Jar" 1/6. ~~Earthen Ware~~ Earthen Ware 10/."

do do "Great Stone Jug" "White Earthen Ware 13/."

do J. Bracket. Earthen & Tin ware 50/. Earthen Ware 4/.

1668 Rev H Kent. Glasses & Earthen ware 20/.

1668. Images, Glasses & Coffee cups 16/. m. 6.348.

1688 m. 6.353. Earthen Ware 7/.

1688. m. 6.354. 6 Gribbe Earthen Ware at 16/. 96/. 1688.

1692 + 93. 6.357. 10 ps. Earthen Ware 3/. 19 ps Earthen Ware & Glass Ware 12/

m. 6.357. 16 ps do 2/. 12 6 ps Earthen Ware at 3/.

m. 6.357. 20 dishes & cups Earthen Ware 3. 5/.

1699. m. 6.358. 34 doz Glasses & 3/ p. doz. what were there?

1699 m. 6.358. Earthen Ware 10/.

1704 m. 6.361. 14 Coffee dishes, 2 salt, of Earthen. & 2 Images, all 12/. 1704

1707 m. 6.366. a 3 gallon Jug 3/. - 1708 Jugs are frequent.

1708 m. 6.367. Very little Earthen Ware has yet appeared.

1708 m. 6.367. Bottles & Earthen Ware 18/. 3 Stone Bottles.

1711 m. 6.368. one man had 48/ in Earthen Ware. - a Tea pot - malind not given 1712

1712 m. 6.368. S. Holyoke had China & Glass ware 15/ & Earthen Ware 30/.

1714 m. 6.371. Earthen Ware and Glasses 30/.

1717. m. 6.372. Earthen Ware & Glasses 26/. Earthen Ware 10/

1717 m. 6.372. 7 Earthen Plates 3/.

1706 m. 6.305. a Tea pot in S. John of a Boston merchant 1706

1704 m. 14. 149. Alabaster Images. Glass Sconces

[m. 6.302. Punch Bowl 1688, material not given. One named 1686. m. 6.215 see m. 15. 103.

1708 m. 14. 153. 3 Gallon Stone Jug 5/.



muddlex

1653. m. 13. 262. Earthen Ware. (coned, 25/ m. 13. 262. 2 Stone Jugs.
1655. m. 13. 263. Boxes Whiteware 20/. Inc. Howell: 1658. Earthen Pots.
1656. Stone Jugs. 1657. a cream pot. - 1658 Earthen dishes 3/
- 1658 Earthen Bason. Glass bottle, covered, 1/4.
1659. 10 Painted earthen Dishes 10/ (Rev. P. Buckley, Earthen Bason, Jug, & pots.
1659. Earthen Salt & Candle cup - 1660 Stone bottles & earthen dishes 10/
1661. Stone bottles 1/. Earthen Pitcher & Pan 6/
- 1662 1 Stone Jug. Stone bottles @ 6. Dutch earthen platters.
- 1662 2 Earthen pots & pan 1/6. 1663 Earthen Ware 3/
1663. m. 13. 274 Earthen Bason & Pan 3/. 12 Leisborn Dishes 6/.
- 3 large platters 3/. 3 basons 4/ 2 Dishes 3/. Bason 1/
- 3 jugs 1/6 - what ware was this?
1664. m. 13. 275. Earthen pots, Earthen Bottles & other Earthen 3/.
1665. Earthen Dishes in Adairsons Kitchen 14/
- 1665 Earthen dishes & porringers - 1665 Cream pots
1665. p 278. 4 Jugs, 4 glasses & gally pot 6/.
- 1666 " Earthen Ware & glass bottles 2/. also E. Ware, Milk & pans & cream pots
- 1678 " 3 Earthen Pots @ 3. Earthen Platters @ 6. and 8/.
- 1677 Earthen Ware & Glasses in a Church
1681. Earthen ware 6/
1689. m. 13. 283. Painted earthen ware, great & small dishes, 12/
- m. 13. 283. Venice Glasses - 15 pieces Earthen Ware @ 3
- " " " Painted Earthen Ware 3/6 - Earthen Pots
- 1681 m. 13. 284. 10 Earthen Pans & platters 4/. Earthen Sillabub pot
- " " " 2 Earthen Chamberpots, & Butter pot & flower pot
- [all these things in 13. 284. came to only 7/ 8/.
- " " " 285 (Blue Earthen Ware. p 286. Earthen Ware, Glasses & Sperr, has 8. 4. 0
- 1678 " 13. 287. 12 Earthen Plates & other Earthen & Glasses 20/. Rev. Th. Shepard
- 1694 " 13. 295. Price paid for earthen ware & glasses 17/ - p 294 Earthen Ware 4/
- 1703 " 13. 290 Glass Ware & cups on Chest of Drawers 10/
1701. " 13. 297. Earthen Ware 14/. Stone Jug, pot & cup 6/ - 2 Stone Jugs 11/
- 1706 13. 298. Stone Jug tipped with Silver 6/. (must have been a pretty one)
- 1709 13. 299 Earthen Ware 18/ - 1717 8 Stone Jugs 22/
- 1719 13. 303. 1/2 doz Coffee Cups (just notice observed) 2/6
1722. 13. 303. Earthen dish, 6 plates, 6 cups & glass all 8/. & Jugs & mugs 5/6.
- " " " Earthen & Glass Ware 9/.
- Suffolk m. 14. 154. 1712 Glass & earthen Ware 30/. m. 14. 147. 1700 { pudding pans  
rye pan
- m. 14. 155. 1714 " Brattle Ware" several tuns. What was it?
- m. 14. 156. 1714 Fine Earthen & glass ware 40/ - p 159. Earthen Ware 25/.
- m. 14. 161. 1717 China, Earthen & glass ware (see under Tea Things, m. 15. 90
- m. 14. 163. 1725 Earthen Ware & glasses 30/
- m. 14. 165. 1727. 12 gallon Pots & 4/ (may be tin) Glasses & Earthen Ware 25/.
- m. 14. 166. 1729. Earthen 3 dishes, 8 plates, & 3 bowls 30/. Some Tea ware.
14. 171. 1729. 14 Stone Jugs @ 4/6. 12 Gally Plates 18. 12 other small things 20/.
- Stone Rag pot, sugar bucket, Stand, &c. 15/.
- 6 blue & white earthen dishes @ 6/ 8 ea
- Earthen pans, dishes, plates, cups & oil to 4/ each
- [Continued in m. 15. 92-



m. 2. 25. Oiled Cloths — (continued from page 377.

There was a manufactory of such things in N.Y. Feb. 1794 or one advertised. Silk & linen were oiled. also "green Baize or linen for covering Tables." and "painted & printed oil Cloths for floors & passages."

"Umbrellas oiled, covered & repaired."

Oiled silk & linen Hat covers for sale

M. 6. 358. Oil Cloth at 6/ per yard in Boston 1699.

M. 15. 52. & M. 12. 187. Oiled Cloth was used for umbrellas in Boston &c. in 1862 and before & after. Also for hat cases, capes, &c.

M. 15. 129. 1774. Oil Cloth for a Table

m. 13. 211. 1767. Black Oil Cloth for mens Hats.

m. 14. 135. 1682 England exported oiled Cloths 24 yards.

M. 7. 129. Oil Cloth was made in England 1660

<sup>p. 424</sup>  
<sup>p. 373</sup> Pins. & Needles in early days. M. 17. 72.  
<sup>m. 2. 2966.</sup> <sup>next page</sup>

Con 9. 59. E. Touch 1644 Pins 10<sup>3</sup> & 1/2 m. sterling. [White Pins 8/ dor

2 16. 473. Pins — 9/4, 11/8, 12/8. dor. also 3/ a packet.

6. 185 5 packs pins, 165<sup>1</sup> 10 7/2.

6. 184. Pins 3/4 m. 165<sup>1</sup> & 12/ dor.

6. 186. Great Pins. 1660<sup>1</sup> —

6. 190. 16 dor Pins @ 9/ (dor. pattern).

6. 193. Pins by dor. of pineam 1/4 ea

6. 371. 2<sup>1</sup> dor Pins 16/ 1714

Pins. Cushman M. 13. 290. 1703. M. 13. 298. Pins. Cushman 1703.

Pins. Old Pins — Alwater 1676 had them at 2 each

Pins yellow 2/ m. 13. 264.

med. M. 13. 1654 Pins 1/ m. 1663. 3<sup>1</sup> dor Pins Not to 5, 27/.

m. 13. 1694 2 dor Pins @ 10/ dor.

Supp m. 14. 155. 1714. Pins 16/ dor same as above

m. 14. 164. 1727. Pins 20/ dor. and 2/6. 1703.

T. Fitch. m. 13. 365. 1722 Box of Pins £ 17. 13. 2

1717 m. 4. 132. "Black Pins for mourning" adv.

1754. m. 13. 162. Caulking Pins. m. 13. 156. Pins.

1755 m. 13. 17. Hair Pins.

5. 168. 1652. Writing. Small white Pins 1<sup>1</sup> m. larger Pins 1/2 m. 4/4. Pins 1/3 m.

5. 225. 1700 Pins 1/4 m.

5. 190. 1720. 4<sup>1</sup> dor Pins 28/ dor + 4<sup>1</sup> dor Pins. 26/ dor. M. Cunniff. (first notice of Pins in book)

m. 6. 184. Knitting Pins or Needles

m. 13. 1694. 3 lb Knitting Needles 2/ m. 14. 164. Knitting Needles 3/ lb 1727.

14 1745. Knitting Needles 4/ lb.

13. 156. 1749. Needles & Knitting Needles

m. 17. 72. 1652 to 1684. Dymshon sold 8 Knitting Needles at 2d.

a set or pair seem 2d several times — perhaps 4. 3 lbs sold at 7/3 lb 1653.

m. 17. 165. 1656. 2<sup>1</sup> dor Knitting Needles @ 4/8. 6/.

17. 178. 1653. 4 bunches do. — do 2/ and 1 bunch 2/.

Con 5. 168. 1652. Knitting Pins 1/4 lb (writing)

Pins 197. 1773. Knitting Needles 1/6 lb. (B + Hunt)



# Pins.

Com 9. 300. Before Pins were introduced, dresses were fastened by 407  
 ribbons and loop holes, laces with points, tags, clasps, hooks & eyes,  
 & m. 17 245 skewers of brass, silver & gold; poorer classes used natural thorns.  
 m. 17. 72. Pins were sold by Dymchons, 1645 to 1675, by the Thousand -  
 at first 1/2 + 1/3 m; next 1/4; next 1/6. and some 1/8 m.  
 Every body bought - great quantities used - at wholesale  
 nearly the same. Great Pins were sold by papers at  
 4d. 5d and 6d per paper.

Prices Pins were sold by Jos. Hawley 1717 to 1733 by the Thousand always -  
 243, 258 or by 1/2 m. 1/4 m. &c. The price began at 3/4. rose to 3/4 3/6 4/4. and  
 in 1730 and 1733 were 5/4 m. (most price about 2/4 m. 6.)

P. 283. J. H. gave for pins 1772, 26/4 per doz (wait a doz m.?) P. 284. Pins 1747. 13/4 m & 14/4 m  
 Had. 3. 105 Pins 1762. 13/4 d. 7.

Fairholt. p. 582. The constant use of pins by ladies is noticed 1559.

m. 16. 371. Pins in England noticed 1543 - were made in England.

16. 377. Needles carried pins with other things in England, 1553.

Pins of bone, brass, &c were used by Romans, Saxons, &c. in middle ages.  
 They were few & expensive. Some had ornamental gold heads. Some silver  
 pins. Pins mentioned by Chaucer. Some used for the hair. (Cheap pins for  
 common people came later) Fairholt.

## Pins in U.S.A.

A dozen years ago (say 1843) <sup>almost</sup> all pins were imported. Now  
 very few are imported (1855), & these from Germany for Germans.

Samuel Slocum invented a pin-making machine before 1842.  
 • Slocum, Silson & Co established a Pin Manufactory at Poughkeepsie  
 before 1842. Other companies were formed, and there are now two  
 Pin Factories at Poughkeepsie, one at Derby Conn. and one  
 at Waterbury, and they supply the U.S.A. ~~Two~~ establishments  
 make 49,684,000 pins per week - or one at Poone at W. owned  
 by one company. The copper wire goes into one end of a machine &  
 comes out at the other, pins, cut, pointed & headed, at the rate of  
 150 a minute. They are then yellowish, & are put in to a liquid and  
 whitened. They are then stuck into rows on paper by a machine.  
 Each paper has 280 pins, & 12 papers make a pack. (retailed at 10 ds.)

1856. U.S.A. pins contain on a paper 14 rows, & 20 (twice ten) in a row, ma-  
 king 280 pins. Pins with solid heads and with round, & some  
 having 10 rows of 36 pins each, small, are retailed at 12 ds. <sup>very nice</sup>

Quoted New York April 24. 1855

## Needles

[Cont. on page 456]

m. 6. 190. 1676. 28 C. Needles @ 1/6. 42/4.

m. 6. 354. 1688. 4 M. Needles @ 8/4. (prob sterling)

m. 13. 293. 1694. Needles @ 10 papers, 100 in paper. Also broken papers.

" 296. 1695. Thimbles & Needles - Needle Books 5/4.

m. 14. 164. 1727. Needles 10/4 m. m. 14. 1727.

m. 14. 147. 1764. 3 m. Glouers Needles @ 15/4.

Com. 5. 168. 1652. Spanish Needles 8/4 m. (white)

Com. m. 1. 244. Needles first made in England in reign of queen Mary.



402

## Upholstery.

No. 2, 12C  
M. 15, 440.1794  
John.

Newark upholsterer advertises —  
 Looking glasses from 30/ to 100£. Jdy. cur. per pair  
 Girandoles. Candeliers &c.  
 Paper Hangings, 4000 pieces from 32/ to 4/ Jdy. — Blue, green,  
 pink, yellow, shawl; mottled do. printed do. patterns & figures 20  
 orders  
 "Ornamental Pairs for chimney places". (not for the mantle  
 carpets & carpeting. 1 large Turkey carpet.  
 Feather beds. Hair mattresses. Common Mattresses  
 Sofas; Easy & other chairs  
 Stencils & Common Beelicks  
 3000 do. Feathers of different qualities.  
 Furniture Shirts.  
 Bed & Window Curtains, &c. made in elegant style  
 Walnut, Curled Hair & Carolina Moss.

1794 Ann Albany Upholsterer, "makes sofas, settees, easy  
 and other chairs, beds, mattresses (including "flock mattresses")  
 Bed & window Curtains, &c

1740. misc. 4. 175. Brown Aprons adv.

1753 m. 13. 15. Aprons of various sorts, adv.

1755. m. 13. 162. Aprons with flowered borders

1767. m. 13. 211. Rich flowered Aprons

1787. m. 13. 211. 9/4 Lawn for Aprons. [Was b-4. necessary?]  
" " " Checks adv. "Apron width." [What was Apron width?]

1772 m. 13. 228. Apron check called 1 3/8 yd wide. Muslin apron width

" " " " Apron check also designated as over a yard wide

1731 m. 4. 94. Aprons adv. at vendue.

1741. m. 4. 180. Embroidered Aprons.

1743 m. 4. 191 Blue Calicos for Aprons, yard wide, adv

1744 m. 4. 195 Short Aprons adv

1774 adv. Hand worked Lawn Aprons

" " flowered Lawn &amp; muslin Aprons.

1741. m. 13. 78. Bengal Aprons 85 pieces, were imported from India into England

Apron. A covering for the front of the dress, of leather or cloth. A blacksmith at work in the 13th century has an apron precisely similar to those of leather now worn (1846). It is tied round the waist & rises over the breast which it covers, and is tied round the neck.

The Apron was in use by females before & long after this period. The upper classes wore it as an ornament. Chaucer calls the apron in the Miller's Tale, the carrome-cloth. After the 15th century the apron was confined to housewives in the country, until the ladies again took them into wear in 16th century, & had fine & rich ones. Pleasant Quipper 1696 notices aprons of finest thread, choicely tied, & finely fringed, quaintly cut & richly wrought, &c. Edged with lace. Were indispensable under Wm III. some very small & fringed all round with lace, covering the upper part of the petticoat, the front part of which was displayed by the open gown. Queen Anne wore aprons. Very long & plain under George II. The lady's apron was only an article of show, a mere affectation of housewifery. Fairholt's Costumes 1846

m. 17. 48 Greensay was abundantly used for Aprons, comm 1652-1672. usually 1 3/8 yd. Sometimes 1 yard. At Springfield. &c. also



m. 2. 298c Waiters, Servers, Salvers. (Cont from page 376)  
 2. 212c Tea Trays, Teaboard, &c.

- m. 4. 116. "Fine Dutch Teatables" & "Handboards": adv in Boston 1722.  
 m. 4. 157. "Handsome Japanned Tea Tables" (Then were Serving) " 1735  
 m. 4. 158. "Japanned Teaboard, and Waiters" --- " 1736 m. 1. 157  
 m. 4. 104 "Japanned Teaboard, and Salvers" --- " 1734  
 m. 4. 195. "Japanned oval Teatable": 1744.  
 m. 13. 226. "Japanned ---" 1771.  
 m. 13. 182 Japanned Waiters & black Jacks  
 m. 13. 102. Mahony Teaboard; Waiters, Bottle Stands. 1751  
 1778 adv. "Elegant Teaboard, & waiters, from 10 to 24 inches in length"

Japanned Articles [m. 2. 284

Tea Boards and waiters were japanned. - see above  
 Some Clock Cases are call'd japanned.

m. 4. 134. 1719. "Japanned Work of all sorts done" - is part of an order.

# Shears & Scissors. [Cont from p. 341]

405

Pyncheon sold a great quantity of Scissors to the traders. There is no end to them. Not many shears.

- M. 17. 120. 1652. 4 doz Scissors @ 3/6. 2 doz do large at 4/6  
 " 121. 1653. 9 " do @ 3/4. 3 " " at 4/6  
 " 122. 1653. 3 " do @ 3/4. 2 " " at 5/6  
 " 123. 1654. 9 brass chains @ 9/ (were they for skinners? 12 man)  
 " 124. 1654. 1 doz small scissors @ 3/4. 2 doz large Scissors 5/6 p. 123  
 " 125. 1653. 2 " " do @ 3/8 1 " " do 5/6 p. 123  
 " 126. 1658. 1 doz ea 3/8 + 5/4 - p. 164. 1 doz ea 3/8 + 5/6 p. 169. Scissors at 4 and 5  
 " 164. 1655 + 56. 9 doz at 3/8. 9 doz at 5/4 + 5/6 - p. 169. Scissors at 4 and 5  
 " 171. 1657. - 16 doz @ 3/8. 4 " at 5/3. - 1652 p. 175 Scis. 3/3/4 + 5/6 doz  
 " 1652 p. 176. do 3/6 + 5/6 doz

## At Retail

- M. 17. 73. Scissors were 5d + 6d a pair at first - small & large.  
 17. 73. Scissors, later, 1660 to 1670 were retails at 5d. 6d. 7d + some 8d.  
 17. 168 do. 5/6 + 4/6 doz. p. 172: 3/8 doz

## M. 17. 73. Shears & Tailor's Shears.

1652. Shears 2/8, 3/4, 4/6, 7/ (steel) - 1657. 5/6, 3/6, 5/6.  
 1659. do - 3/4, 3/4, 3/6. - 1672. 7/6  
 1674 + 59. Sheepshears 1/10 and 2/6 pair

[Then were chiefly or wholly sold to Tailors. Families generally seem to have had scissors, but shears were not common. Cheap shears were not sold by Pyncheon

## Scissors to Traders

- M. 17. 126. 1661. 2 doz small scissors at 3/9. 1 doz large ones 5/6  
 17. 176. 1652. Scissors 3/6 + 5/6 doz. - 17. 178. 1652. Scissors 3/8 + 5/6 doz  
 17. 179. 1652. Scissors 2 doz at 5/6  
 Scissors sold by J. Hawley 1725 to 1734. at 9/ 1/ 1/4. 1/6. many. Prices 245. 263.  
 Prices 197. B. & Hunt 1743. 11 pairs Scissors at 6d

## M. 14. 180. 1745. Paylers Shears.

Prices 263. - 2/6 pair 1732. Not many sold by Hawley.

## M. 14. 184. 1745. Sheep Shears.



406. Brass & Copper Manufactures - 17th Century.  
 M. 2. 236 See later p. 372

Con. 9. 5. 1661. } Brass Kettles 1/3d sterling; Skillet & Skimmer 3/6.  
 1646. 8. Tench } Warming Pan 5/1. Chafin dish brass 5/1.  
 Brass Candelstick 1/16. - Brass Pot & Pan 18/8.

H Shrewsbury, Magier. } 10 Brass Sauce pans 2/3. Brass Scales 2/6 ea  
 Boston 1666. } 62d Scales & Skillet 1/6 - 44d Brass Milk Pans 2/1.  
 Merc. 6. 198 to 203 } 571d Brass Kettles 1/5 - Skimmers 3/4 + 1/8 ea - 10 Brass Cocks 0/7.  
 11 Stew pans 1/11 - 201d Wrought Skillet 2/6 - 93d Milk Pans 0/1/10  
 1 do 10/ - 38d Skillet 0/2 - 2 1/2 Cut Skillet frames 0/56/1 cut.  
 387d Wrought Brass 0/1/10; 55d Skillet 12£? 2 Thin prot. of Iron.  
 240d Wrought Brass 0/11 - Sauce Pans 4/9. 3/4. 2/6 ea - 13 Copper pts & qts? 96/3  
 247d Small Kettles 0/1/10 - Copper Stool Pans 12/6 ea - Baking Pan 2/1  
 415d unwrought Brass 0/1/8 - Scales 12/6. 7/4 + 2/6 ea -  
 Brass Candelsticks 2/11 } Still & Head 52d 0/1/4 - 8 Still 10. 4. 6.  
 and at 5/2. 3/10. 3/4. 2/6 }  
 942d Brass Hooper & Ladles 10. 2/3. 3/2. 2/3 - 14 1/2 Brass Andirons  
 plates at 1/10 } & 3 dogs. £13.  
 7 Baking Pans 0/13 - Brass Gun £11. - 282d old brass 8  
 Old brass & copper 0/1/6 -  
 16 Warming Pans 0/8. 245d Warming Pan - 104d W. Pan covers 0/2/1  
 268. W. Pan Handles 0/11 - bottoms 0/2/1 - 2 W. Pans without covers 0/5/1  
 1200d Wired Kettles 0/1/5 - Skimmers 5/1. 2/10. 10/1 ea - Old Still 25 0/1  
 probably 5 annas a piece. Copper Nails.

133d Cast Skillet 0/1. } 534d Shruffe 0/7. (Dross. &c.  
 45d Cast Skillet, metal 0/1 } probably Brass & Copper - may be pewster  
 17d Iron Pot - 0/6. } 1137d fine Metal unwrought 0/1. } Cold brass, Chambers Eye  
 Copper Rods, pot metal, &c. } 623d lay metal 0/8 }  
 2983d unbound Kettles 0/1/8. "Bail upholding" 28. 12. 5. (Is this leading?)

His tools for working pewster & brass were worth 6/1  
 Some of the preceding articles may not be brass nor copper,  
 but pewster or iron.

Con. 5. 168. Whiting 1652 had "brass Kettles & Skillet."  
 Con. 5. 225. Turner bought in Boston brass Kettles at 2/16. Brass Skillet 4/16. 1700.  
 M. 6. 185. N Busby had Brass Warming pan, brass pots, Kettles & Skillet. 1657  
 Co. " Brass Chafin lamp & candelstick.  
 M. 6. 182. Th. Quelly had Brass pots, little Copper Kettles, brass Skillet. 1652  
 also Brass spoons, Warming pan, Skimmer, large Candelsticks, metal reel  
 6. 183. Brass Kettles. Rev. G. Phillips.  
 M. 6. 187. Brass Andirons. Left Keay in 1656. Other brass  
 M. 6. 186. Mrs Busby, 1660. Baking pan, Kettles, Skillet, Skimmers.  
 M. 6. 174 H Webb. Brass Candelsticks, Warming pan, Brass pots & Skillet  
 Brass Kettles, Brass Mortar. Iron pots also.

Iron Pots & Brass Kettles & Skillet are the common articles in a family  
 occasionally iron Kettles & brass pots.  
 Brass Pans are not uncommon, then we not given. Milk Pans wrought brass.



# Brass & Copper Ware

407

- de 11. "Copper" was a large vessel of brass or copper for  
 167 hewing, washing, &c. was set, not hung by a bail  
 m. 6. 214 Copper and brewing vessels. 1684  
 M. 6. 289 Brass Furnace 50/. J. Bushnell. 1007. what was this?  
 1600. 246. Coytmore, Copper Kettle 40/. Copper Furnace 30/  
 Mass 5. 233. Mrs D. 1639. had brass Pot. Kettles, Skillets, warming pan, &c. pan  
 Mass 5. 235 Crosby 1645 had. brass Kettles, Pots, Skillets, Chafing Dish, prob.  
 Brass pan. Brass Basin, Brass Candlestick  
 Mass 6 175. "an Old Furnace" 1660.  
 M. 6. 355. 1 small Iron Dogs with brass heads. 6/. 1695  
 M. 6. 364. 1 Copper & Pewter in cellar 60/. 1702  
 M. 6. 367 1 small Copper 60/. 1708  
 M. 6. 369. J. Hobby. 1 Copper & 1 brass Kettle £5. 1712  
 M. 6. 369. Brass Copper in Wash Room 60/. 1712. Brass Wash Basin 2/  
 [See Copper under Beer M. 11. 16]

## Middlesex

- 1654 m. 13. 262. Brass Baking Pan 4/6. Brass pot 10/  
 a Copper. 3 brass Skillets. - m. 13. 266. 1658. Great brass Kettle  
 1659. m. 13. 267. a Copper. 4 brass Skillets. 2 brass Pots  
 1660. 41 lbs Brass 2/6 - 1661 Brass Pot. a Copper 40/  
 1662. 1 Skimmer. a Copper 40/. 1664 brass pot & iron one  
 1663. 4 - Copper & brewing Vessels 6/5. Brass Kettle 38 sh 45/  
 1663. 4. Brass & Iron pot. - 1663. 4. Brass pudding pan  
 1665 Great Brass Copper 14£ & 4. Davison. Bottom & top of melted Still 5/  
 1678. Brass Copper 35/. 1681 2 Coppers 60/  
 1681. Copper & brass Kettle 7£ - 1680 a Copper 1/3£  
 1681. 1. 285. Copper 90/  
 1678. 1/2 287 a Brewing Copper 80/. Rev. Th. Shepard.  
 1702 a skimmer, perhaps tin  
 1711. a Copper 90/. Great Brass Kettle 24 lbs 27/ 48/  
 1717 a Copper 95/  
 1729. m. 14. 171. Brass Hand basin. Brass Candlestick with Sav-  
 1730 m. 14. 172. Brass Skillet & same 7/. cels.  
 1742 " " 177. Brass pan 8 sh 05/  
 1748. m. 13. 246 - Brass Kettles 14/2. O. Tenor 16/ (1/10 d. l. m. adv.  
 Mid 1660. Bell metal Skillets. Fitch 1736, Bell metal mortar & Skillets  
 m. 13. 165. 1727. Dattin Brass 5/. lb (m. 13. 376  
 m. 14. 1745 Bell metal Skillets, weighed 8 and ea. cost 1/1 lb. Sterling

## Hard metal

1745. m. 14. 181. 2 9/2 Soup Kettle. Hard metal, cost 8/6 ea. sterling. 3 9/2 do. cost 9/6  
 " " " Hard metal flat brimmed Plates, weighed 1 lb each, cost 1/10 ea sterling  
 " " " Water Plates " 2 1/2 lbs ea. cost 1/10 lb sterling  
 1760 " 183. Hard metal Soup plates, 24 weighed 22 sh @ 1/10 sterling lb. (Seem beater  
 1760 m. 4. 204. many things of Hard metal. as cans, bowls, &c.



408 Brass & Copper

<sup>Suffolk</sup>  
1704. m. 14. 148. 4 Bullet molds @ 1/6.

1704. m. 14. 148. Brass Frying Pan 8/  
" " " Brass Porridge Pot 12/

1729 m. 14. 168. Gov Burnet had Copper Patten pans, about 1 1/2 in each @ 4/

1729. Wilsted had Pots of Iron, brass, Copper and Bell metal

1742. Copper Stew Pans

1745 Sarah Dolleau -

196 lbs Copper at 11/ lb. N.E.

Warming Pans cost 1/9 lb. sterling

Cast Brass Skillets, 4 weighed 30 1/2 lbs. @ 8/ 4.8 Every large Skillet

"Brass Kettle Pots" small, 4 weighed 15 lbs. at 13/ each.

Brass Sauce Pans, tinned @ 13/ lb. N.E.

Brass Kettles costing E. 132/. (cost. Sterling about 1/2 lb. 27 Kettles weighed <sup>244</sup> lbs.  
Iron to 27 Kettles, 130 lbs, cost 2/ 6 in New England, making cheap 6/ a Kettle.

Brass Ladles with iron Handles

Brass Skimmers with iron Handles.

Copper Pots. Copper Tea Kettles.

Brass Snuffers, 8 stand cost 3/ sterling for 8 snuffers & stand.

Brass Skillets 11/ lb. N.E.

1 1/2 pint Copper Pot.

Brass drops hollow, solid drops with wires, Brass Handles

Brass Ensigns. — Brass Hooks.

Brass pepper Boxes

Brass Prudging boxes.

1750 m. 14. 187. Brass Kettle Pots 14/ lb. (near O. Tenor.

1771 m. 14. 195. 230 lbs Brass, Copper & Bell metal. @ 3/ 4. (prob. old about 6/ 2

" m. 14. 195. Copper things in the Brew House 33.3.8. (Snuckup in Boston

1728 m. 4. 145. A Brewer's Copper holding 7 or 8 barrels for beer

1683. m. 13. 288. Copper Utensils in a tavern Brewhouse 16 £

1727. m. 14. 165. John Eliot. Trumpets at 7/ 13/ & 16/. Were they not brass?

1736 m. 13. 376 Fitch. Copper Cistern 18 lbs at 6/ (about 2/ 6 m

1731 m. 4. 94. A Brass Founder from London, advertiser. 1/ 1/ 2  
cast, make & mend brass.

1760 m. 4. 204. much on or ware add.

1770. m. 4. 409. Imported in 6 mo. 47 casks & 4500 lbs wrought brass & copper

## Brass &amp; Copper

1758 M. 13. 186. "Handsome Brass Hearth". Brass Candelons

1756 M. 13. 182. Brass &amp; Tin Pepper Boxes

## Braziers Ware

1740. M. 4. 112. A man advertises to make, mend and new tin. all sorts of Braziers Ware, viz Kettles, Skillets, frying pans, Kettle pots, saucepans, tea Kettles, warming pans, wash basins, skimmers, Ladles, copper pots, copper funnels, brass scales, — These seem to be all brass or copper — even the frying pans.

He makes all sorts of leadwork, also, & makes Joints and Brays old copper, brass, pewter, lead & iron.

1746. Misc. 13. 156. Brass Kettles, Brass Skillets, Warming Pans, and Chafing dishes — Sauce Pans, material not given  
 91. 1. 156. Brass Cocks. Brass Knobs & Locks, brass Wire. 1746

## Pynckhous at Springfield

M. 17. 88. Sold Brass Kettles at 2/2 + later 2/6 lb. Some large ones came to 42/ 35/ 37/6. 38/ 15/ 30/ 10/ and many small ones that weighed 1 3/4 to 3 lbs. & more  
 Warming Pans were 13/ 12/6, 9/6, 8/9, 16/6.  
 Only one brass skillet, so named, 6/6. — perhaps same as kettle.

Brass Kettles were sold to Tradus, at wholesale at 2/ + 2/2 lb 1652 to 1654. — these were small Kettles, came to 3/8, 4/3 & 5/ each weighed only 1 3/4, 2 lb and 2 1/4 + 2 1/2 lbs each.

Pynckhon sold Brass Thimbles @ 1/6 doz. Brass Jewellery 4/6

do do Brass Rings @ 2/1. Gross (or 1/9 doz.

do do Brass Tobacco Boxes. Brass vases & glasses

M. 17. 165 do do 16 Brass Chains 10/ 17. 181. Brass Tobacco Tongs 9/

17. 251. Co do. 42 1/4 lb Brass Kettles @ 2/6, 105/8. 2 Kettles 27/

17 227. Pynckhon had of Hawthorne 12 Kettles 42 lb @ 2/6, 105/ probably same that were sold to Jona. Gilbert.

" " Pynckhon had of same 114 lb Brass Kettle, 28 in No. 1, same at 2/ per lb. £ 11. 8. 0 — these weighed 4 lbs; the other 13 1/2 [convenient for boiling to boil food in.]

1774. Adv. Brass Kettle, cost 1/4 1/2 per lb. sterling.

Prices 314. 11 Brass Kettles P.M. 1725, 73 1/4 lb at 4/6 (about 2/3 L.M.

" 252. J. Hawley large brass skillet 12/ Skillet & frame 6/ 1735.

Prices. 203. Brass Kettle Dought. 1753. 22 lbs at 2/7

211 Brass Kettles " 1767. sold at 2/8 lb.

191. Beck & Hunt 1773. Brass Kettle 42 lb @ 2/2

226 Ash Pommy 1762 do do. at 2/6 lb



410. Pewter manufactures in 17th Century. See p. 370.

H. Surinjection, Pewterer. 1666  
M. G. 198 to 203. Boston.

17 Wine cups 14/ — 36 Sauces 19/ — 8 doz Sauces 210/ doz  
18 do do do — French Salts 63ea — 21 doz. do. @ 7/6. 6/1. & 4/ doz  
24 dram cups 24 — 2 Pewter Stills 96/ — 18 Beer Bowls 24  
14 dram Candle Pots 1/ — 115 dr Pewter Worn 2/6 — 37 larger do. @ 1/2  
2334 dr Pewter Dishes @ 1/8. — and old worn 7/ — 72 small do. @ 1/10  
448 dr Pewter Basins @ 1/10 — 1 Flaggon 10/ — Beer Bowls @ 1/8  
592 dr old Pewter @ 1/ — 50 Pottles flaggons 14/ea. 13 Beakers @ 1/8  
132 dr Spooning Pewter 10 — 5, 3 pt flaggons @ 5/5 — 26 large Salt  
9 dr dram cups @ 5/2ea — 36 French Salts 7/ — Sellers @ 3/ea. (what? dia  
20 Candel Cup 10/ — 15 doz Porringers @ 1/7ea. 20 doz Porringers 10/4  
19 Tankards @ 3/10 — many more @ 1/3. 1/2. 1/1ea 7 doz do @ 14/ doz  
60 dr Basins @ 1/10. — 18 Porringers 18/8 — 50 Uts @ 1/4  
5 quarts (Pots?) @ 4/ — 20 quart Pots @ 4/3 — Beakers @ 1/1  
7 Pints, new fashion. @ 4/6 — quart Pots with lids 36ea — 2 Bedpans 6/1  
3 1/2 pints @ 1/8 — 8 Thorowel Pots @ 4/ — 5 do @ 9/1  
7 Pint Pots @ 4/6 — do do @ 3/ — 2, 24 Bottles 24/6  
22 Wine Quarts @ 3/8 — do do @ 3/4 — 37 qt Bottles 37/1  
32 " Pints @ 3/4 1/8 — many more pty & 1/2 pt Pots — 47 pt do @ 1/8  
14 full wine cups 14/ — 4 Wine Pints @ 3/ — 1/2 pt do @ 1/13  
Cochamber pots upright @ 4/3. — 28 Goadards @ 10 — 10 sucking  
1134 do upright @ 3/4 — what are these — Bottles @ 1/3  
64 small do — do — @ 2/1 — 60 doz new Goadards — 1/4 pt Bottles 10/8 doz  
8 Chamber pots @ 3/1 1/2 — 51 small do. — 1/4 pt Bottles 10/8 doz  
7 do. flat brim'd @ 4/ — Candelsticks 17/1  
168 dr Platters @ 1/7 — 7 doz Pewter Spoons @ 2/6.  
69 dr Wine Pots @ 1/ea. — 22 flat Chamber pots @ 3/10 1/2  
[flat brim'd pty & 1/2 pt do]

M. G. 199. He had in Kitchen. 1666. 338 dr Pewter (worn) @ 1/ dr 58 more  
some of the articles may not be pewter.

Con S. 168. Writing 1652 had 1 flaggon 14/2, Tankards 3/1 & 2/3.  
Chamber pots 4/6. Porringers 1/3, Sauces 08

M. G. 182. J. Dudley. 1653, Pewter flaggon 8/ 2 Chamber pots @ 2/6  
Porringer, Basin, & many more

M. G. 181. J. Glover. 1653, had 43 dr pewter dishes 83/ (about 1/11 ea.

M. G. 183. Rev G. Phillips Pewter Candelsticks, flaggons, & other pewter

M. G. 179. J. Cullick had 190 dr pewter @ 1/1 pub. used.

M. G. 206. A Boyse 142 dr new Pewter @ 1/3. 1664.

M. G. 256. do Close stool 8/ 1664. (was it pewter?)

Con. G. 61. E. Trench. 1640 107 dr pewter @ 1/4 sterling. Old Bed pan 1/1  
Or 2 Chamber pots @ 2/1

M. G. 211. Rev W. Brattle 1717. Close stool & pan 8/1



- Hampshire } Widdow Coytemore 1647. 135<sup>ds</sup> Pewter at 1/1.  
246
- Misc. 174. H Webb. 1660, had in Pewter 6<sup>ts</sup> viz. 24 butter dishes,  
(prob. some that are called saucers opposite). 1 party plate, 1 other plate.  
3 basons, 22 trencher plates, 4 porringers, Chamber pot,  
quart Pot, 2 flagons, egg dish, 3 salts. — old pewter  
[Trencher plates seem flat like a trencher. Party plate deeper  
[“Trencher salts” sometimes used. were they flattish? or does it  
mean Trenchers & Salts? put together by mistake?
- Mass. 5. 232 (Miss Dillingham) — 40<sup>ds</sup> pewter. 2 Chamber pots.  
1639. 25 saucers of 6 porringers 6/1. — A Bedpan (material not given)
- Mass. 5. 235 } S Lerow 1645. 16 old pewter dishes, Pewter pot & Candlestick  
1645 } Pewter Beer Bowl, & salt.
- M. 6. 186. 2 Gosnips cups 3/1
- M. 6. 369. 137<sup>ds</sup> pewter @ 1/8. (J. Fayerweather) 1772. viz  
1 party plate, 2 pye plates, 15 dishes, large bason  
2 pewter candlesticks, 25 plates, 1 flagon, great pot,  
porringer, chamber pot, bedpan & pint pot.
- Mich. 6. 353. 114<sup>ds</sup> pewter (old) at 1/16. 1688
- M. 13. 263. 1656. Pewter Candlestick, & Pewter Bottles 262<sup>ds</sup> pewter 1/2
- M. 13. 263. 1653. The Graver, 183<sup>ds</sup> pewter (for his own use) @ 1/1.
- M. 13. 266. 1658. Pewter Cannel & Cottle 1/6.  
1658. Pewter Pye Mass 5. — were all pewter?  
1659. Mrs Coytemore. 102<sup>ds</sup> Pewter @ 1/6. Pewter chamber pot  
1660. 71<sup>ds</sup> Pewter @ 1/3.  
1665. N. Davison 188<sup>ds</sup> Pewter @ 1/4 and an Ewer  
1665 p. 11. Bedpan & Chamber pot. 1/1  
1663 p. 273. Quert Pots 44/1 den. Pint Pots 30/1 den. 1/2 Pints 18/1 den. 1/4 p. 15/1.
1677. David Anderson of Ch. had in Pewter 12. Brass 5 Iron Ware 4<sup>ts</sup>  
and Tin Ware 2<sup>ts</sup>
1681. 2 Pewter Pye plates.
1703. Asprague 272<sup>ds</sup> Pewter @ 1/2.
1694. R. Martin 731<sup>ds</sup> Pewter @ 1/6
1722. Pewter 2/16.
- 1704 M. 14. 149. Pewter 96<sup>ds</sup> @ 1/1. 1707. 74<sup>ds</sup> Pewter @ 1/6. again Pewter 1/6
- 1714 ——— @ 1/6. 1718 Pewter @ 1/8
- 1722 14. 162. @ 192<sup>ds</sup> @ 1/8.
- 1749 M. 14. 168. Gov. Burnett, Pewter — about 600<sup>lbs</sup> @ 3/4 & 3/6. 170. 12<sup>ts</sup>
- “ “ “ he had 37 pewter candle holders, 18<sup>lbs</sup> @ 3/2. 57
1738. “ 174 144<sup>ds</sup> pewter @ 1/2
- 1736 M. 13. 376 164<sup>ds</sup> pewter dishes & plates @ 4/1.



# 412 Pewter continued

M. 13. 263 1656. Chamberpots, all had. One 1657.

M. 13 277 1666. "2 Jordaines"

M. 13. 280. 1681. Chamberpot, Bedpan & Urinal

M. 13 285. 1681. 5 pewter Chamberpots & bedpan 12. (Earthen Chamberpots p. 348 of this)

M. 13. 288. 1683. An Inkkeeper had Pewter 15<sup>s</sup> & plate 85<sup>s</sup>.

Pudding Pans are common Mid 1657. &c. of Pewter, and some may be of brass or tin. - a Pan p. 407

1717. M. 13. A Pudding Pan 4<sup>s</sup>

1704. M. 14. 149. Tin pudding Pan.

Sucking Bottles, mostly pewter. M. 6. 244. 1683.

Pewter Ring. M. 14. 1742.

M. 14 Pewter. Articles kept by Sarah Dolbeare. 1745. M. 14. 180, a Boston female trader. to 185

Her London Pewter cost 10<sup>lb</sup>. sterling <sup>29<sup>s</sup></sup>. She had

Sucking Bottles, pt & qt Pots, pt & qt Basons,  
Wine measures, 4 long Church beakers @ 4/9, Teapots,  
Beakers, porringers, Dishes, Surringers, Sauces,  
Tankards, cans, plates, chamberpots, clorestool pans

Chamberpots were, round brimmed 9/9 ea. N.E. money. made in N.E.  
Flat brimmed 9/5 ea N.E. bills

Bedpans cost 4/2 sterling. - 19 more Bedpans @ 4/2 sterling

N.E. pint pots 6/2 ea N.E. N.E. pint Tunnels 7/ ea N.E.

Pewter Sauces 1/6 ea. N.E. (wrong) Blood Porringers 1/8 N.E.

Gill pots N.E. - 2 gill pots 4/8 doz sterling.

3 pint Basons cost 1/3 sterling. London.

Quart Tankards, London, cost 2/6 ea sterling

13 Cwt. 14r. 2 lbs Old Pewter at 4/6 lb. N.E. £ 334. 7. 7.

8 2 lb lbs Pewter Dishes at 9/4d sterling cost.

Soup Dishes, pewter @ 3/3 lb. N.E. Sucking Bottles cost 1/0<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> each. St

Clorestool Pans, cost 3/4 & 4/8 sterling each.

Pewter Basons cost 10<sup>s</sup> apound sterling, London pewter

Pewter Candle molds cost 5<sup>s</sup> each sterling

Two quart Communion Flaggons, cost 6/ ea sterling

Other Communion Flaggons cost 9/ ea do.

1748. M. 14. Pewter 12/ lb. (about O.T.)

1771. M. 14. 195. 100 lbs Pewter C. 11. 4 (near 1/4.)

1773 M. 14. 198. 42 Pewter Candle molds, 33 D. 1/

1774 M. 14. 200. 190 lbs Pewter @ 10<sup>s</sup>

1768 M. 13. 216. Pewter plates, Basons & dishes 9/8 D. O.T. (1/2. C. m.)

1760 M. 4. 204. Pewter in abundance a do.

Pewter.

- 1756 m. 13. 182. Communion Flaggons & Beakers.  
 1746 m. 13. 156. London Pewter dishes, plates, Basons, Spoons,  
 pint and quart pots, porringers, tankards  
 { 1746 m. 13. 156. Hard metal pint and quart Cans. Bedpans,  
 Teapots & measures

1706 m. 6. 365. Cheese plate & pye plate in tw. not  
 said to be pewter.

Con. 5. 1739 { Jonathan Arnold bought in Boston 1712,  
 1712 { Pewter plates, dishes, platters, saucers, tankards,  
 basons, porringers, tumblers, qt pots, Chamber pot  
 pt pots, alchymy spoons - all 44<sup>cts</sup>. also brass tin &c

1714 Con 5. 175 { Pewter bought in Boston at 2/3 lb. 1714  
 1700 Con 5. 215 { Pewter bought in Boston at 1/6 lb. whole sale.

1720 Con 5. 190 { 141 lbs Pewter in N.Y. at 1/10 lb

1770 m. 4. 209. 59 cases wrought pewter imported in 6 mo

1733 m. 4. 75 Pewter adv. in Philadelphia - Plain dishes  
 and plates, soup dishes & plates, pye plates, Dish covers,  
 cullenders, porringers, spoons, basons.

[Pye-plates of pewter are noticed several times yet seem not  
 common.]

1738 m. 4. 72. Pewter adv in Phila. dishes, plates, porringers, spoons,  
 tankards, mugs, wine measures, basons, funnels, &c

Prices 226. E. Pomeroy. 1762. London pewter platters cost 1/4 & 1/7 per lb.  
 " " " plates & basons cost 1/9 "  
 " also pewter pots, porringers &c. Old pewter 9d lb. Bed Pan 13/4  
 " 227 in house - 62 lbs pewter @ 1/4. 17 block tin plates at 1/9. (same as London P.  
 " also Basons, porringers, tankards 5/3. qt & pt pots,  
 " also Sugar dishes of pewter at 2/4 ea. pt-basons 2/3  
 " 16 large Chamber pots at 5/2. qt-pots 3/9. Porringers 1/3 & 1/4  
 " " Pint pots 2/2 ea. Bed pan 13/4 & 14 Chamber pots 2/3 in house.

m. 4. 157. 1735. Kitchen Furniture was of copper, brass, pewter.  
 iron. also of wood.



# 414 Iron Manufactures from Musc. C. & other sources

musc. 2. 208.

Hampshire

246 Smoothing Iron, widow Coates 1647.

m. 6. 183. Smoothing Iron. Th. Lamb. 1646.

6. 199. 3 Smoothing Irons. H. Shrimpton. 1666 & 2 more 2/6, 1/6

6. 208. Smoothing box 5/- 1667. Smoothing Iron box 2/6

6. 207. "Heating Iron". m. 6. 214. Smoothing Boxes.

man. 5. 255. Smoothing Iron. 1645.

(Continued on page 431)

m. 17 } locks. J. Pyncheon Padlocks at 2/6. 2/8 & 1/4. Stocklocks 2/8.  
73 } 1652 & 1/2 doz boxlocks 8/.

m. 14 } locks for doors, cupboards & chests. Wadding 1652. Padlock 1653. mid. 286  
180 } French locks. - Stocklocks 1665. mid.

m. 2. 292 c. - m. 6. 207. 1666. Stocklocks 2 3/4 ea. Chest locks 1/6 ea.  
m. 14. 180. Locks, cupboards, box, cabinet, stock, Drawback, tail, Desk  
and door locks. Staples. Padlocks. Trunk locks. 1745

p. 425 Ninges. 1652. 1639 14. 183. Brass Knobs & other brass Locks

Iron Pick, mid. 1681, 4/ mid. 1661.

Mattocks. 1657. & after, many 1653. 1640. 5 mattocks, 2/5. 1666. 1668. mid. 1657

p. 444 Noes. early & common. 1639. 1666. 1668  
Co narrow. 1653. mid. 1657. 1663. 1668 Bristol Noes 14/ doz.

Hammers. 1657. 1645. mid. 1661.

Gimbles or gimlets. 1657. mid. 1661 [m. 15. 199: 1725. m. 13. 370. Gimblets cost  
in England 1/2 d. each. 1745]

Rakes 1660. 1666.

Pitchforks 1656. 1666. 1667. 1668. mid. 1657. 1658. 1695

Cung forks 1656. Rare. 1667. one 1712. mid. 1658. 1662. 2/6. 1665. 1695. 1722

p. 444 Broad axes 1656. - mid. 1657. 1663. 6 at 2/6.

p. 436 Chains - 1656. 1644. 1668. mid. 1661.

Beeth with Rings 1656. mid. 1657. 1661

Wedges. 1656. 1653. 1657. 1640. 1666. mid. 1657. 1661

p. 444 Axes. 1646. common 1666. 1667. 1668. mid. 1657. 1712. 6 axes 1/4  
m. 14. 1704. Al Boston Smith had 32 axes 0 1/4

p. 433 Sickles 1653. 1666. mid. 1661. 8 sickles 1665

p. 434 Scythes 1653. 1639. 1666. 1667. mid. 1657. 1658. Sup. 1712. Scythes & Felling  
m. 13. 296

opposite. Saws 1646. many had. 1653. 1660. 1645. 1644

Hooks. 1653. Dudley.

p. 433. 77 Reaping Hooks @ 5 1/2 each & 14 Sickles 8? (m. 15. 199. 1725. m. 13. 370. Scythes & Felling  
m. 13. 296)

p. 445 Fletters, not uncommon 1657. 1668. Horse Fletters, mid. 1657. 1662. 2/6. 2 p. 1665

p. 416. Hatchets 1656. 1666. mid. 1657. 1662. 6/6.

p. 444. Hatchet. 1657. 1645

2. 2. 212. 0 } Trowels 1676. mid. 1661. Stone Trowels m. 13. 156.  
Plastering & stone Trowels m. 14. 180. 1745

m. 2 } Razors & cases Edmund 1676. Razors mid. 1707. Razor & Stone 1713.  
296. c. Razors & Stone m. 6. 367. 1708. Razors & Stone m. 13. 156.

Noting axe. mid. 1661. 1662. 1/6. 1662. 3/6. m. 4. 195. 1744. Hammers for Razors

p. 444 Pole axe. 1712. m. 6. 369. 2/6. what?  
Broad axe mid. 1661. 1663. 3 broad axes 11/6. 1726. 8/9. + 10/6 ea. m. 13. 372  
w. 10/6 ea.



Ware.

u.2.267. Frying Pans see p. 341

M.6.354. 18 Cwt Frying Pans 1688 @ 36/. (wt. sterling) (48 lb. E. silver  
 man 5.233. Mrs Dillingham one 1639. S. Crosby one 1645. 172. et. E. "pan".  
 Thompson 246. Coytman "a Copper Frying pan" 1647.  
 Middelsex 1659. one Frying pan. 1745. Sarah Delbeare had them  
 1746. m.13.156. Frying Pans ad. M.17.74. Wm Pymon sold frying pans 2 3/6  
 m.17.74. Sam Pymon sold at 5/ 5/6 + 6/ ea. 1652 to 1667. Prices 191. 1773. cost 4/8 ea.

Dripping Pans see p. 341. [Tin ones m.15.184

m.6.354. A quantity 1688 @ 36/ (wt. sterling - same as above  
 those without handles 5 per lb.  
 Mrs. Gron D. P. 1661. 4/ m.14.165. 1727. 58 Dripping Pans 2 1/3 + 5/8  
 m.14.187. 1715. Iron Dripping Pans with 2 1/2 doz. 1/2 doz. 7/ in lb. Sterling.

m.2. Roasting Irons one Busby 1660. They are not frequent.

Middelsex one 1680 one 1681.  
 a "Bread Toaster" 1729. m.14.171. 1759. a Toaster. 1771 Toaster.  
 1746. m.13.156. Dripping Pans. Dan White one 1713. are rare

m.2.275. Griddles one A. Busby 1657. They are not frequent.

Dudley one 1653. M.6. Dillingham one 1639. S. Crosby 1645  
 Middelsex 1656. & one 1654. Mid. 1661. 1 Q. S. 1/6  
 m.14. 1745 Griddle 8 bars. 1733. m.4.156. Round 8 quantity

Trivets. The Dudley two 1653. Busby two 1657. Mrs D. 1639.  
 S. Crosby one 1645. Middelsex a Trivet 1659. 1662  
 Mid. one 6/ 1680. ~~one 1703~~ one 1703. one 1711 6/. one 8/ 1717  
 Sup. one 6/ 1704. one 1/4. 1771.

m.6.202. Roasting Ladder 10'. Iron Ladder 1660 m.6.200.  
 Ladder m.6.1639. Ladder Mid. 1717. Roasting Ladder Mid. 1664.  
 non ladder m.14.182.

m.12.107. Fire Pan. S. Crosby 1645. 5 bars

p.417 Iron Fender 1660. 1666.  
 Iron Hooks & Fender, 1658 mid.

m.2.296. { Roasting Iron. Rev. G. Phillips 1644s } Gov. Barnett m.14.1729  
 { Roaster, mid. 1687. Tin Roaster 2/ 1685 } had Coffee Roasting, Wood  
 { Pork Screws 3/ doz. 1708. (See m.15.84) } Roaster, Apple Roaster.

m.17.73. Adze. 1712. m.6.370. Mid. 1657.

m.2.298. Whipsaws 1653

see off print.  
 p.341 Crosscut Saws 1653. Mid. 1657. 1660. Gov. Barnett one 1709. 40/ 1  
 S. Delbeare 1745. one 1700 32/ 2. m.13.156. 1749

Pit Saw 4/ Mid. 1657. 1660. 1681.

7 prs Skates 2/ pair m.14.1739. M.13.156. Skates.

m.12.178. Ploughshare. mid. 1656.

Mandril, a blacksmith's Tool. M.13.299. 1709, 10/. & once before  
Forceps m.14.162. 1722

p.339 Iron Wire Mid. 1694. 2/6 lb. m.14.165. 1717. Wire 3/6 lb.  
Iron Wire m.14.165. 1380 2/2. m.13.156 brass Wire



416 Iron Ware

Con. 7. 61. E. Touch had Iron Ware £6. 19. 0. + Tools 58/ 1640

m. 2 2986 Scales & Weights are common with traders. & often appear in inventories. Others had Scales & Weights.

"Beam. Scales & Weights 90/". Then were large Scales. H. S. 1666. & he had 8 Cent. Weights 1/2 18/.

Money Scales of Brass were common: larger ones.

Steelyards were often Recorded. 1656. 1663.

"Lead & Brass Weights". Derby 1657 & Scales and Beams

Hartb. Scales & Weights. 1660. J. Cullick, Scales & weights 1663

1676 Edmunds "Beams, Scales & weights".

1653 Thomas Dudley. Scales & weights.

1657. Madderix. Brass Scales & weights 1681 Brass Scales, not uncommon.

1681 m. 13. 284. Iron beam, Scales & weights 28 - 13. 1694 Brass Scales & money Scales

1745 m. 14. Scales Beams. Brass Scales large & small. Scale strings. Weights brass & iron

" " Money Scales & weights. m. 13. 156 Scales.

1657. mid. Steelyards.

1695. mid. a Shave. } See m. 17. 74  
1707 mid. Drawing knife }

p. 414 Hetchell. Mid. 1659. 1661

Iron Goose. m. 13. 296. 1695 [m. 31. 62.

Fine Fork, sometimes.

Fleshfork mid. 1703. 1717. 3/. m. 14. 181. Flesh forks for sale 1745

Hay Knife mid. 1706.

m. 9. 223 Jews Harps mid. 1659. 19 at Peach  
Con. 110. 446

a Holdfast mid. 1661. what?

m. 16. 346. A Wh. mid. 22 d. 1/2. 1661.

p. 417 m. 13. 284 3 Brand Irons 1681. (seem to be for branding criminals or animals. (p. 417

m. 13. 1692 Whiffle Pew chain. one 1695, one 1707.

m. 13. 187. 1758. Lock Gaffs. adv.

Trammels. (see m. 11. 192. and 432 of this.

Encyclopedia, Chambers, 1752. says "Trammel is also taken in many places for an iron moveable instrument in chimneys to hang pots over the fire". (Name seems not general in England also he says applied to a long net for fowling by night. fishing he omits. also applied to a leather fitted to horses' legs to make them a mile."

Hamp. 246. Mrs Coytmore has "Screw for Almonds". What was it?

M. 4. 186. Langebrun, Doorknacker adv. 1742

Knocker m. 14. 1724 p. 171. Lion Race Knocker  
Brass Knocker of all sizes, m. 13. 187. 1758

do in Middlesex 1654. 1657. 1662, 1681. — 1695.

Hamp 253. Frogs in Hampshire. 1662 & 1678. Temo. Nash a "froo" 27. 1699. Col 5. 333. Froes. 1666 and 1668.

11.12.143.

Hayhook Mid. 1701.

for Brand Irons. Mtd. 1657. 2 Brand Irons 1657. & 2 per Brand Irons.  
 (see in the place M.B. 284, 3 Brand Irons 1681.)

Smiths Vice reg. med. 1658.

on 14.150 J. Adolphe  
2 Iron braces for a  
sign (a glove). 7/6

Pear Hook. and 1662. 1664

Hedge Hook Md. 1681. / 284

Hardware & a  
great variety kept  
by Sarah Polbeare  
1745, ill. 14. 10. 181

*Boisfleury*, 1 Case 187. m. 14. 165. m. 14. 183. u 13. 156. Con. 5. 175. 1714

Fish Hooks Mid. 1683. 1694, 1695

Fender in C. 352 seems connected with fireplace.

Fender in 1633 - seems connected with fire place.  
 Fender used 1703. 1695 Fenders common. 1717 Fenders 11  
 seem to belong to wire or cord - Men put feet on Fenders 1814.  
 1729 Gov Burnet had "Iron fender to keep children from the fire" 23

1729 Gov Burnet had "Iron fender to keep children from the fire" 25



## Wooden Ware. [See page 24.]

Bowls. 1640. 4 Bowls, 1660. Gr Bowl. 2/. 1660. E. Holyoke 1712. Had Bowls & Trays.  
 m. 6. 372. 1717. Legnum vitæ Bowl 5/. 14 Shrimpton had Bowls & Trays 1666.  
 m. 13. 271. 1662. Bowls. 1678 do - 1678 Bowls 4d.

Tray. J. 1645. 1639. 4 Trays 5/. 1660.  
 m. 13. 262. 1654. Wooden Trays: also 1660. 1678. m. 13. 271. 1662. 7 Trays 10/  
 m. 14. 184. 1645. S. Dolbeare. 5 Trays 22/ - 1760. p. 192. 10 Milk Trays 8/. all  
 T. N. Ash. 1699. had 4 Trays.  
 Dishes. 1640. Mid. 1661.

Bushel Measure. 1640  
 1/2 Bushel Measure. 1660. 2/.  
 Peck Measure. 1640

Hog's trough in England was made from a tree. Bailey.  
 Hog's Trough. now often appears Chopping Trough. m. 14. 170.  
 Kneading Trough. 1646. do 2/. 1666. 1668. 1717  
 meal Trough. several times.

Riddle (for grain) 1646. do long, coarse sieve.  
 Screen is nearly the same.  
 "Barley Screen" E. Holyoke, Brewer. 1712

p. 345. Trenchers mid. 1660. also 1660, 60 Trenchers 3/. 2 doz. 1680  
 m. 14. 141. England imports trenchers 1682.  
 pnc 4308. Rev John Williams J.D. 1729. 12 old trenchers 2/. 12 new trenchers 2/8.  
 " Col Wm Pyrchon Esq.

Wooden Platters. Mid. 1657. 1660  
 m. 14. 141. England imports wooden Platters 5800. 1682

Wooden Ladle Mid. 1660. A ladle. mid. 1702.

Wooden Spans 4/. 1695. m. 13. 296.

Trenchers  
 pnc 235. Richard Ingraham of N.H. was a Trencher maker. David  
 Wilton conveyed for him a hhd of Trenchers to Windsor, about 8/6.  
 Tmo. Nash. 1699. Inventory. 8 doz. Trenchers 8/.

2 Barks mid. 1660.

Wooden Ware

Coopers Articles, &c. [m. 2. 248. m. 15. 178.

Hdls. 1640. 1653.

Barns. 1646

Firkins. 1653.

Runlets. 1640. 1645

Runnls 1668

Churns 1644. 1645. 1656. 1666. 1668

Earthen Churn mid. 1707.

m. 15. 198

Pails. 1650. 1656. 1666. 1668 Milk Pails, mid. 1654, 20/4  
mid. Water Pails 20/1. 1662.

Cheese Press. 1644. D. & fats 1667. 1668  
Cheese models. 1668.

Tunnel of wood. S. (usby 1645

m. 15. 42

Dairy vessels 1644 (with Cheese Press 20/1)  
do 1656 (Keeler) 90/1.

Keeler. 1656  
mini. 1622.

Milk Pails middlenx 1654, 210  
Wash Keeler do. 1656. 5 Keeler 1683.

Rolling Pin mid 1666 - 1700 m. 14. m. 14. 166. 1729.

do do middlenx. 1659. 1717.

3 Rolling Pins 3/1. m. 14. 171. 1729.

Wooden Bottles mid. 1695

Press 308. do do Wm Pyncheon & Tunnel

Press 262. do do J. Hawley, 2 Oct 1730 at 3/6.

" 249 do do do 1 Gallon bottle 1728. 3/6

Skivers m. 13. 298. what?



420 Wooden W.

m. 2. 2126. Tubs.

Becking Tub 1653.

m 13. 266. 1658 Meal Tub.

m 13. 279. 1678. Tub of meat 401

Other Tubs. 1653. 1660. mid. 1660.

m. 2. 246. Powdering Tubs 1653. 1639. 1645. 1666. 1667

do do. middlesex. 1654. 1661. 4 P. Tubs 1679 & 3/9. 1701

Do do. 3 Powdering Tubs £7. 7. 0. D. T. 1771

Pickling Tubs Gov. Burnet had two 12/ 1729.

Messing Tubs. mid. 1661. Brewin 1680 has 26 Tubs. 26/.

Butter Tubs mid. 1658. 14/.

Dye Tubs 57. 1771. O.T.

Corble. mid. 1654. 1658.

1 Tubs cont. in M. 18. 288

b. 418 meal Trough 5/ m. 13. 288. 1683.

b. 436 Harrows. 1656. In mid. 1654. 8/

Long Ladders 1644

Ladders.

Scythe & Hoe Handles 1669.

"Indian Ware" 1666. in kitchen

Indian Spoon 1666

Spinning Wheel (see p. 304)

b. 304 Reels 1667. Mid. 1661. 1662

Rake with Iron Teeth. 164. 6. 370

Wood Raker mid. 1657.

m. 12. 179 Oxhook, mid. 1656. 1661. 2 yokes 1662 & 2 sket 26 rows 2/; yokes,

"Hook for a yoke" 3/6. 1662.

Ladders mid. 1654

Long Ladder mid. 1665

1610. 163

- 9 of 14 Boxes. Middlsex, 1654. See 1610. 163. Salt Box 1654.  
 1 Salt Box med. 1695. 1/1 — 11. 12. 152. 1708. Salt box 2/1  
 1 Salt Box. Gov Burnet 1729.  
 Puse 334. Salt box at North field 2/1. 1750. do at Long meadow 1/1. 1727. Pr. 333  
 " 316. Dr. John Barnard. Hadley, Salt box 1/6. 1726.  
 " 317. Eliakim Smith. Hully one 6d 1776.  
 " 315 Salt box 1710. 1/1 more are found.

1679. 11. 13. 283. Trays, Trunks, Boxes & tubs 25/.

1680. Wooden Funnel med. 1680. 1/6.

1675 Wooden Funnel med. 11. 15. 4/9.

med. 1680.

1666. 12 Indian Trays & alade 28/ . 6 Bark Indian Trays 24/ . Indian Tray 2/

1662. 3 Indian Baskets 1/1. — 1663 Indian Baskets.

1666. Indian Dishes 1/1.

1742. 3 Indian Barks 1/8.

Med. 1665. a man had 33 pieces wooden ware to sell, & 4. 11/

a Kitt. med. 1686.



## Turning Lathe

M. 13. 277. 1664 One milled Essex with tools. 10/. one before this in Mid.  
 m. 6. 183. 1644 One Geo. Phillips, one.

m. 13. 277. 2 Nitches in an Inventory  
 13. 278. 1665. Nitches & boxes. Trunk & 2 Hales in Battle 9/.

## Stands

1678 m. 13. 274. Plum road trunk  
 1774 Silens muffs & stands, m. 15. 203  
 " Fruit stands  
 1704 Com. 9. 122 a Stand 3/.  
 1748 m. 14. 186. 2 stands with a looking glass  
 1759 Mahogany Stand  
 1745 p. 408y big lampers had a "stand"  
 1765 small mahogany stand 6/  
 1749. 14. 171. Stand & some two cushions & one Tea table  
 1677. m. 13. 280. 2 Stands 5/. what? other stands, one m. 15. 128. 1702  
 1697 m. 6. 357. Olive wood stands. 1704. m. 14. 149. 2 small stands  
 1716 m. 14. 157 oval Japanese Stand 15/. 6h. Hobby. what?  
 1717. m. 14. 161. Peacock stand: Japanese Table & stand.  
 1744 m. 14. 167. Tea Table & broken stands 45/  
 1729. m. 14. 167. Geo. Bunsell head stands connected with tea things.  
 1713 m. 14. 168. a stand was an article of China on a pedestal  
 1758. m. 13. 169. mahogany stand. m. 13. 182. mahogany stands 1756  
 1677 m. 13. 280 Gunter's Calc. m. 14. 153. 1708 Gunter's Scale 4/.

1678. m. 13. 283. a Letter 15/.

1681. m. 13. 284. Wood Sink

1681. m. 13. 284 a Battle Door 4/

1707. Hay poles. Mid.

1765. Cloth Horse in Boston (m. 14. 194). 2/8.  
 1711 Cloth Horses " (m. 14. 195).

" 3 Handmaids 2 5/." 1729. m. 14. 171. What were they?

Savealls - what were they?

5 Tinsavealls 2, m. 14. 153. 1708.  
 Save all. what is it? m. 13. 298  
 4 Savealls m. 6. 365. 1706 - 1707. m. 14. 150, Savealls.  
 4 Savealls m. 14. 162. 1744  
 Bran Candlesticks with savealls.

Things of wood, &c

423.

cll 13. 294. 1694. Wooden Ware 20/.

m 6. 181. 1653. John Glover had wooden ware 26/.

Cedar Bolts. misc 6. 357. 1692

Cedar Bolts 80/ misc 13. 297. 1701

Lignum Vitae wood - Brought at 74/8 lb. Boston m. 14. 1760.  
many mortars of lignum vitae.

m. 14. 161. Ladders, new. 14/4 ea

1770. m. 4. 209. "Boxes of Turnery" were imported from England. What was it?

Rev. Henry Flint 1668. m. 6. 240. Lard in Silver Plate 10 £  
Iron Ware 6. 10. 0. Pewter 9. 15. 0. Brass 10. 0. 0.  
Wooden Ware 1. 4. 0. Glass & Earthen Ware 1. 0. 0

Bowls, dishes, &c

1772. J. Judd Jr. S. H. had a large load of wooden ware, and sent  
it down the river at June, to Hartford. Seems to have got  
only 20/ per 100 feet for his ware at W. I. goods

1709 to 1720 Samuel Copley sold his wooden ware at 33/4  
for 100 feet, money some depreciated. Sold Sam's  
mortars at 4/ each



1428<sup>1</sup> *Restorings of Garments in old times.*  
m. 2. 264

Misc. 5. 161. *Account of Old Points & Leaces.*

Page 3<sup>34</sup> 400<sup>1</sup> Pins. of several sorts.  
of this

P. 373 of this. Buttons. see p. 428.

M. 6. 173. Hooks & Eyes 4 pairs. M. 6. 184. Busby. Hooks & Eyes. 1657.

M. 6. 186. Hooks & Eyes 4 gross @ 2/1660. In book of Rates, also.

Page 372 of this. Hooks & Eyes appear 1794.

M. 6. 185. Hooks & Clasps for breeches & buff do.

m. 13. 294. 1694. Hooks & Eyes.

m. 13. 187. 1758 Hooks & Eyes. (manly adv.)

M. 17. 72. 73. } Hooks & Eyes for garments were 3<sup>3</sup> for 8<sup>3</sup> or 4d a doz.  
1653 to 1677 } Often 4d per doz; but 2 gross at 3/1 gross. many use  
Pyne harts } for breeches. "Hooks & Eyes for Believers breeches". 1649-  
G. 8. 12 pairs bought at a time. Often 12 pairs 4d.

17. 128 = 1653. 1. Gross Hooks & Eyes 3/. — 17. 172. 1654. 1 doz hooks & eyes 4/  
17. 178. 1653 1 Gross Hooks & Eyes for breeches 3/.

P. 372 of this. Sleeve Buttons & Sleeve Links. 1791. to 1800

1727. M. 14. 164. 12 Card Sleeve Buttons @ 3/. m. 14. 164. 1727

1726. m. 13. 372. 1 Gross Sleeve Buttons 17/6. (1/15<sup>2</sup> doz

1758 m. 13. 163. Sleeve Buttons very showy & rich, of stone, silver, gold.

1749 m. 13. 156. Sleeve Buttons. m. 13. 228 Sleeve Buttons

1743 m. 4. 191 Sleeve Buttons a.s.

m. 2. 243

p. 372 of this. Clasps for shoes, &c. 1793.

M. 6. 360. 261 Clasps for bibbles 20/11. 1700.

M. 6. 178. 1000 Clasps 2/. (same error 1653).

M. 17. 72. 1652 Clasps a few 4<sup>2</sup> pairs; some 3d doz. pairs

Some very cheap. & perhaps only hooks & eyes

Breech clasps & Breeches Clasps were 3/1 gross, or 3 doz

and some 2/8 gross. 8 pairs black Clasps & eyes 3d.

17. 120. 1 doz breech cloths 2/8. should be 1 doz breech clasps 2/8

17. 72. 2 pairs fore clasps @ 4<sup>2</sup> — 17. 120. 1 doz fore clasps at 3/1 doz. (What were these)

17. 164. 1655. 1 doz waistband clasps 3/. (same as breeches clasps, prob)

17. 128. 1665. 4 pairs clasps at 6<sup>2</sup> d. pr. — 171. 1657. 3 doz Clasps at 8<sup>2</sup>.

1714 Com 5. 175. Shoe Clasps bought

m. 2. 241 Chapes — (see p. 372).

m. 13. 198. Steel shoe Chapes & tongues

m. 13. 182. Steel chapes & tongues.

m. 13. 150. shoe & knee Chapes.

m. 13. 162. Chapes & Tongues. Silver shapes for ladies (can not these chapes?)

pages 372 of this. Shoe & knee Chapes. 1774.

Box paper, 1774. Steel Chapes, adv.

m. 13. 136 1776. Prize Gold. 125 gross shoe & knee Chapes.

- mine 2.236.  
 P. 337 of this. Buckles for shoes, breeches, stocks, girdles, &c.  
 b. 379 - - Kneebuckles.  
 m. 6.371.1714. Shoebuckles 2s. u. 13.293.1694 Shoebuckles p. 295. do  
 m. 14.149.1704. Shoe Buckles.  
 m. 14.165.1727. 3 doz Shoebuckles 6s. - 1729. Silver Shoe Buckles.  
 m. 14.1745 Shoebuckles. Also women's Silver Shoe Buckles  
 m. 13.163.1759. Shoe, knee, neck & Garter Buckles.  
 m. 13.198.1763. Punchbuck, bathmetal, steel, stone & japan. Kneet & shoe  
 m. 13.298.1695 Shoe Buckles 31s. Buckles.  
 m. 14.135.1682. In exports, or Stone Buckles appear  
 Runny 1838 } Buckles succeeded ribbons or wide strings (& roses) about 1780.  
 They had been used on the side of the foot long before to fasten the  
 straps over the instep. Buckles at first were quite small,  
 but gradually increased in size. Hogarth's Rake & his  
 companions have good sized buckles. Under George III. the  
 buckles became very large, & the fashions.  
 m. 13.162.1757. Girdle Buckles.  
 m. 13.156.1749. mens & women's Buckles. Shoe & Kneebuckles  
 " " 1755 mens & women's & children's Buckles  
 m. 13.226.1772. Gilt, plated, punchbuck, and black shoe buckles,  
 m. 4.716.1722. Shoe & Girdle Buckles.  
 Con 5.175.1714. Shoe Buckles 18s. 6d.  
 m. 4.191.1743. Shoe Buckles a do.  
 1774. Adv. Shoe Knee & Stock Buckles, plated, punchbuck, metal, &  
 stoneset in silver. - Prices 198 Buck & Hunt 1773. 217 pairs  
 of shoe Buckles from 3d to 10d

(Continued from P. 379.)

- m. 2.280 Hinges 1/2 p. 379. 1/2 p. 414 Screws. Butt Hinges see p. 379  
 1745 Sarah Dolbeare had 911 180. &c  
 H Hinges Cupboard Hinges  
 H Hinges Desk Hinges  
 Table Hinges  
 Chest Hinges  
 Square Pew Hinges  
 Brass Screws  
 Wood Screws 1/2, 1/4 & 1/8 inch. Screw plates.  
 200 lb. Hinges  
 Shutter Hinges  
 Box Hinges  
 Pew Hinges  
 Side Hinges, great quantities, cost 2/1 to 7/11, also Sterling  
 Hooks & Hinges small.  
 1756. m. 13.182. H. H. & Pew Hinges. m. 13.156. Hinges.  
 Hooks & Hinges.  
 Book Case Hinges  
 m. 17.73. John & Guchon m. 12 pairs hinges 3s. 6 pairs for door 23/4 20s  
 1652 Chest Hinges at 3d pair - Trunk Hinges 8d pair  
 3 pairs Case ment Hinges at 6d pair  
 1659. 1 pair dovetail Hinges 1/2s.  
 m. 17.120 3 doz pairs hinges 2/6 each 76.  
 m. 17.74. Hasps & staples



# 426. Whisks.

m. 2. 244a.

- m. 6. 190. Jellwate, 1676, had 6 whisks @ 2/10 ea. 1 laced Whisk @ 6/ea.  
 m. 6. 192. Jellmunde. 1676. " Laced Whisk @ 3/8, and Budneye Laced Whisk 26/ea.  
 6. 192. 193. " " Lustre weller Whisks @ 3/6 ea. 13 Whisks @ 3/  
 6. 205. ABoye 1669. 2 hawt last Whisks @ 30/. Black Whisks 15/. 20/. & 4/ea.  
 6. 215 Childrens Lustre Whisks @ 1/6. 1686—6. 355. 2 Whisks.  
 m. 13. 1663. Muddlenx  
 17 Gambue Whisks + one Gorget 80/. goods.  
 m. 13. 1633. 5 Gambue Gorgets & Whisks 28.  
 m. 13. 292. 1694. a Laced Whisk 12/.

"Whisk. a sort of neck dress formerly worn by women". Bailey.

"Whisk. part of a womans dress: a kind of tippet". Webster.

Whisk "A womans neck-whisk is used both plain & laced, and is called of most a gorget or falling whisk, because it fallth about the shoulders." Randle Holme.

The cut to which Fairholt refers exhibits the whisk as a broad band on shoulders & breast, before and behind, plain. Seems a kind of band, collar or neck cloth of women—Resembles the covering for the shoulders called a tippet.

m. 8. 297. about 1690. Thos. Lyman sent for a whisk. Also he was to get a "whisk for me & Dorothy," viz. Jos. Hawley.

## Purses.

- m. 6. 193. 1676 Spring cut Purses 3/each. Sling skin Purses 1/8 & 1/10 ea.  
 m. 13. 160. 1754 green silk Purses, add. m. 13. 156. 1753 money Purses add.  
 Purse of leather <sup>laced with silk</sup> hung to the girdle in Chancin time. Purses  
 of crimson <sup>laced with silk</sup> satin & other materials, mentioned 18th cent. Fairholt.  
 Some splendid gipciere or purses in 14th & 15th centuries. } p. 305. of F.  
 of cun bouille, velvet, &c.

Scarves (or Scarves?). What are they?

- m. 6. 192. 1676. Double laced Scarves, 26/ea. Birdseye do. @ 1/7  
 m. 6. 194. 1676. 60 Scarves (or Scarves) worsted, at 2/10. 3/2. & 3/6.  
 [are these like whisks? There were laced whisks & Budneye whisks]

Quintin appears several times in Misc. 6. What is it?

- m. 6. 354. 1688. 1/2 Quintin 9/2. Some part of Quintin at 1/8 & at 2/4

427.  
M. 2. 210. Tape and Inkle.. Binding. Caddis  
See p. 321. of this

- M. 6. 185. 1657. Manchester Tape, White Tape.  
M. 6. 191. 1676. White Tape 10/ doz.  
M. 13. 269. 1659. Manchester red & white Inkle 1/6  
M. 13. 272. 1683. 19/4 Tape, colored & white 13/6  
M. 13. 296. 1695. Linen Tapes, & worsted ferret 32/.  
M. 14. 149. 1704. Aylmer head Tape £ 11. 6. 0  
M. 14. 149. 1704. Same head Tapes, Filling & Carting. 8. 11. 4  
M. 13. 292. 1694. pure Lace Tape 4/6. p. 293. Lace Tape & Tape  
" 293. 1694. 3 straps Colored Binding 2/6. — more binding  
1682 } England exported Inkle 89k. & wrought inkle 32 doz  
M. 14. 138 } 140. also imported Inkle

Caddis is a kind of tape or riband, Webster.

- M. 14. 140. 1682. England exported 114 doz. Caddis  
M. 13. 175 1752. Tapes by William — [M. 17. 58. 4 yds Caddis 26. 2/6.  
M. 13. 159. 1749. Tapes. 1768.  
M. 6. 354. Scarlet Caddis at 18/ doz. 1688  
1694 M. 13. 298. Worsted Caddis 3/ a piece.  
1726 M. 13. 372. 2 yds "Caddis" at 20/6. — M. 4. 157. 1735. Silk & worsted Caddis  
1694. and always. Tapes in abundance. 1745. M. 14. 180. Tape.  
1723 M. 13. 365. 11 doz Holland Tapes at 20 1/2 doz. (10/4. 1. m) Fitch.  
1736. " 376. 1 doz Tapes. 3/ a piece (about 1/4. 1 m  
1652 Con 5. 168. Whiting, Coronation Tape 1/1 piece. Colored Tape 112 piece

M. 2. 256. Quality or Quality Bindings

1749. M. 13. 159. Quality. Quality bindings  
1752 M. 13. 175. Worsted & silk Quality Bindings & Ferrets by William  
1754 M. 13. 162 Silk & worsted Qualities [Same 13. 176. 1755  
1694. M. 13. 294. Bindings. (see Cotton bindings M. 17. 389  
1745. M. 15. 184. Worsted Quality in S. Dolbeare, nearly the  
first use of the name (Quality) for binding that I have seen  
1725. M. 13. 370 Quality Binding. 1 Gross 10/ Fitch

Caddis, Fairholt says, is worsted, such as is now termed Crueli.  
used to ornament the dresses of lower classes, in 16th century. Caddis  
garters are mentioned. — Webster's definition seems better for later times.

1747 } Trades had a great abundance. Small goods, such as used  
for making & decking garments & fastening them, & for other purposes



# Buttons - Cont. from Misc 12.53.

Con 10.336.373. 424.

- 1714 Misc. 6.371. 12 bags Buttons of. 4 Gro. Buttons 23/  
 " " 6.371. Shirt Buttons - Gold breast Buttons of do
- 1700 M. 14.147. 4 Gold Buttons 20/  
 m. 1653. m. 13.263. Coat with gold buttons.
- 1659 m. 13.269. Silver & gold Buttons 3/ do. Hair Buttons 2/6 gro.  
 1663. m. 13.272. Gold & silver & silk & silver Coat Buttons 18/ gro  
 " " " Silk & silver Buttons 14/ gro. Silk Coat Buttons  
 " " " Crown Coat Buttons. Breast Buttons  
 " " " Breast silk Buttons 1/6 gro. Breast gold & silver do. 4/ gro
- 1663 13.271. Garments with Silver Buttons & whole suits.  
 1663. 13.273. Garnishes of Buttons. 5/ 3/9. 2/4. 2/2. 2/ & 1/8. doz garnishes  
 1694. 13.292. A head. 26 do Pewter Buttons 22/  
 23 gro thread coat buttons 40/ 23 gro thread breast do. 23/  
 Hair Coat Buttons. Silk Gimp Buttons. 13 gro silk coat Buttons 5/  
 16 gro Gimp coat Buttons 25/ 16 gro gimp breast do. 21/10  
 Thread white buttons 2/ gro. Glass Buttons.
1694. 13.293. 16 do gold & silver Buttons 29/  
 1695. 13.296. Hair, gimp & thread Buttons 36/. Glass do 14/. Metal do 6/  
 [6 kinds of buttons or 6 materials in one pr. 10 Pewter do - 3/6  
 1699. 6.358 Mohair Coat Buttons 1688 Gimp & Thread Buttons  
 m. 14.164.1727. Bath Metal Buttons 18/ & 10/ gro. 50 Bags Mohair Buttons 69/  
 m. 13.361.1720. Bags of buttons 212/ 15/ & 16/6. Many
1722. 13.365. 80 bags of buttons 28/  
 1720. " 360. 14 bags at 12/ 40 bags 215/ - P. 371. Bags of buttons abundant  
 1726 " 371 some metal buttons. Bags at 10/ 12/ & 16/6. 372  
 1726 " 372 Bullet top Buttons 7/ & 8/ gro. Metal do 26/3 gro  
 1721. " 363. 141 bags of Buttons 29/ Some called Bath
1767. " 211. Death head, Basket, needleworked, horn, horsehair,  
 white & yellow metal Buttons.
- 1758 " 187. yellow & white coat & breast buttons. Horn & glass buttons
1704. 14.149. Metal Buttons 43/ -
- 1738 14.175. Shirt Buttons 21/ do. 1 bag Cherry derry Buttons 15/  
 682.3. 14.140 England imported hair Buttons  
 14.135 do exported hair buttons 159 gro. Silk Buttons.  
 14.135 do do Hair Buttons 3 gro.
- Con. 9.298. But few buttons worn in 16th century (15. v. 1600) more  
 C. 9.299. worn in next century, when 20' Henry VIII. &c. Yet many worn.  
 lace, were long a substitute for buttons.
1749. m. 13.156. Coat & Breast Buttons. Buttons a great variety.  
 1749 m. 13.159. Silk Buttons. 1758 Silk hair & horsehair buttons.  
 1756 " 182 Shirt Buttons. 1772. m. 13.226. Gold & silver twist buttons.
- M. 17.75. Buttons sold by the Purchores. - Materials  
 were Thread, Silk, Pewter chiefly. Crystal & Gold Buttons  
 Some called Silver. Some called Alkum or glass. a few



## Buttons

Old Buttons (not metal) were formed of molds of wood, &c. with a hole in the center, and covered by the needle with various kinds of thread, or sewing silk. A century ago, all the buttons (not metal) made in England were covered thus by thread. Afterwards the tailors contrived to cover them (the molds) with the same materials as the article of dress, on which they were to be worn. The thread & silk button makers petitioned ~~parliament~~ against this new practice.

A woman in Williamsburg, widow of S. Nathan Graves, first made cloth buttons, or buttons covered with casting, &c. in 1826. Her son in law, Samuel Williston, after this began to make casting buttons. For many years they were made in families & females in all the towns around, Mr W. and others in the business furnishing the wooden part turned out in a hand lathe, & little squares of cloth cut out with scissors. Casting was used for years; subsequently, velvet, satin, silk, &c. machinery earned by water was first used 1833; and was first successfully applied at Haydenville a year or two after 1833. Various alterations & improvements have been since made. Mr Williston & ~~John~~ Hayden were in partnership some years - all purchased by Mr Williston 1848, and the whole business removed to East Hampton.

See Hampshire Gazette Feb. 27. 1855

1738. M. 4. 174. Gold &c. Buttons 1/2 doz. Gold breast Buttons 6/12  
 " " " Silver Coat Buttons 10/6 Silver over - buttons 5/12  
 1714 Con 5. 175. Bags of buttons; Metal buttons. Con 5. 170. bags of buttons  
 1743. M. 11. 191 Mohair coat Buttons 1/2 doz. Silk & hair buttons (at 10/12 doz)  
 1774. Dec. 8 Provincial Congress at Cambridge. say that  
 "Buttons of excellent qualities and of various sorts  
 are manufactured among us" and recommend their  
 their general use.  
 1773. A man from London professes to make all sorts of metal  
 m. 13. 232. Buttons  
 1776. m. 13. 237. John Clarke makes Buttons at Concord - his going into  
 Catgut making, from the running guts of sheep.

Buttons were worn by men on their gowns in days of Gower.  
 Fairholt &c wore large buttons. Women wore buttons some. But before  
 1500 or towards end of 15th century, laces and points were used to hold together the various portions of the dress.  
 Under Elizabeth & James I buttons were large and covered with silk that is silk worked over wood. Silk buttons were worn till George III.  
 Metal & horn buttons were in use. Some buttons had a face of silver in time of Charles II. The long, broad coats (from the 16th to the 18th) had abundance of great buttons, some in later part of the time were 3/4 inch across. Many were of white metal on a gilt ground - some of pearl & ivory. Double buttons for the cloak.  
 Sleeve Buttons & Shirt Buttons were of many fanciful forms. Very many of the buttons figured were spherical or nearly so.



430. *Andirons & Dogs.* [Cont from M 12. 107.]

*middle ages except first*

*or cobirons*

M. 14. 147. Iron Andirons & Iron Dogs. 1700. [What is the difference

M. 13. 262. In Cobirons 1653. 4/ white. 1654 In Cobirons 15/.

M. 13. 262. In Cobirons 1654. 6/-

M. 13. 263. In Cobirons with brass bones.

13. 263. Cobirons seem Andirons - some had brass bones

1653 13. 263. Brass Andirons; 13. 264 Andirons

1657. 13. 265. "2 Cobirons and an iron to hold up wood 5/."

1658. 13. 266. In Andirons & Cobirons

1659 & 1657. 1 In Brandirons; 2 In Brandirons; 2 Brandirons

These seem to belong to fireplace. One is 2 prs. B.D. Shovel & Tongue up

1661. Fire Iron, viz. Treadmill, Tongue, Fried Shovel & Cobiron 6/8

1665. Small Creepers. Brass Andirons 30/. Brass Andirons, & others

1665. Cobirons fire pan & Tongue 6/.

1681. 13. 284. Cobirons (in fireplace). Cobirons with brass heads.

1678. 13. 287 7 prs Andirons with brasses & brass Tongue & shovel £ 7. (R. T. Shepard)

1703 - R. J. Brass Andirons, Tongue, Shovel, fender & bellows 60/.

1694. M. 13. 295. Brass Andirons, Tongue & fire pan & looking glass 53/.

1700. M. 13. 297. Brass dogs & Iron dog

1709 M. 13. 299 Dogs, Racks, & Fender, weigh 128 lbs of Iron 3. 32/.

1711 M. 13. 300 "Cobirons & dogs" put together.

Sup. M. 14. 153 1708. pair of Creepers 1/6. - M. 14. 154 In Andirons & dogs 12/.

M. 14. 151. 1712 In Brass Andirons & dogs 35/ M. 14. 154. another Andirons & dogs

M. 14. 166. 1729. Brass headed Andirons 15/. Brass headed Dogs 10/. <sup>Seem</sup> 32 things.

M. 14. 168. 1729 Gov. Burnett; Brass He. & Dogs 80/."

M. 13. 376. 1736. Th. Fitch. Brass Andirons 40/. 2 prs Dogs 14/

1746 M. 13. 156. Andirons adv.

1694. M. 13. 295 Iron dogs (Mrs. Cuthb.)

1783. M. 4. 156. Andirons for Chambers

Hadley 3. 68. Elcarran Portu 1758. Andirons 8/ 10/8. 4/ 11/9

and pan dogs 20/.

Prices 301. Moses Portu 1756. Andirons 17/4. 6/ 4/ 2/8

Shovel & Tongs. Peel & Tongs, Fire pan & Tongs.  
Peel alone. [Cont. from misc 12.107] 431

- M. 2. 296. A peel was a shovel or tool used to put things in and out of the oven by bakers.  
The common fire shovel was called peel in Hadley.  
1762. Esham Smith of Hadley made a wooden peel for bread for 3/08. or only 4<sup>th</sup> d. Probably the man who had it found the board.  
Pues 309. Peels in Hatfield 1710. 1711. Peel stongs R. Montague 1723  
307. Peel & stongs Ach. Dickinson, 9/1729. Ad 1723. old Peel 2/6  
307. Eleanor Warner 1729. Shovel & Tongs. (and shovel & tongs.)  
316. John Marsa 1725. Peel & stongs 10/ & another  
" John Nash 1743 Peel & stongs 4/ in March 1731. P. stongs  
" Dr John Barnard 1726 Peel & stongs 3/ Jas. Goodman 1744 peel 12/6  
317. Samuel Marsh 1761. Peel & stongs 5/4.  
316. Plitton 1696. Tongs & slice.  
310. Jos. Kellogg. 1708 Tongs & peel 4/; John Goodman, tongs & peel 4/4. (1725.)  
336. J. Shubbin. Dunfield. Bread peel 6d.  
301. Capt Moses Porter. 2 peels & tongs, 1756 - 5/4. 4/6.  
Hadley 3. 70 John Dickinson 1762, had a wooden peel & 2 peel stongs.

- M. 2. 208, 6. Smoothing Irons. + Box & Heaters see p. 379.  
(Continued from page 414)  
Misc. 13. 1657. Smoothing Irons - 1658, 28 smoothing Irons 2/.  
Misc 13. 1662. Heater & box. m13. 1665. Smoothing Irons  
m 13. 1666. Box iron & 2 heaters 3/  
m 13. 295. 1694 Smoothing Iron, box & heaters all 4/6.  
m 6. 365. 1706 3 box irons & heaters 12/6.  
m. 14. 1745. p 180. Box Irons & Box Iron frames.  
" " " Sad Irons 23 1/2 lbs @ 3 1/2 pence sterling (first notice  
" " p. 182. Ironing Boxes, various sizes, 1/4. 1/6. 1/10. 2/2. 2/9. 2/11  
" " " 2 pence Sad Irons 17 d. cost 3 1/2 lb. St. Each, sterling  
" " " Box Iron frames 4/6 to 6/ sterling per dozen  
(wire frames to set on the boxes & hold them?)  
Box Irons  
m. 13. 368. 1724. 6 box Irons @ 8/6. - 1726. p. 371. 3 Box Irons @ 8/9.  
13. 372. 1726. 16 box Irons @ 8/9 - (Cost 2/6 sterling, with 250 percent adv.  
13. 187. 1758 Floodgate Box Irons, & Flat Irons (same as Sad?)  
13. 186. 1749 Box Irons & Flat Irons  
m. 4. 195. 1744 Box Irons adv. and Flat Irons (same first noticed.  
(Flat Irons or Sad Irons were taking place of box Irons as above)  
Hadley 3. 68. Eleanor Porter 1758. Box iron, heater & stand 1/ -  
Smoothing irons 6/8.  
Pues 301. Moses Porter 1736. Box Iron & heater 4/6.  
307. Box iron & heater. E. Ham 1774. 3/4. H. Dwight 9 box irons & heaters (good)



Prices 308. Rev. J. Williams 314. 1776. 2 Tr. 12. 2 hooks 2/1  
 " 309. Samuel S. 1776. 1 Tr. 5. Ch. John P. 1705 2 Tr. 9/1  
 " 310. 1776. 2 Tr. 18. 308. Rev. J. Edwards 4 Tr. 16/1  
 " 307. Rev. Ed. Taylor 1776 2 Tr. 12. 2 hooks 2/1  
 " 311. Eliakim Smith 1776 2 Tr. 12. 2 hooks 2/1

# Iron Backs

[Cont. from disc. g. 219]

433.

Middlesex.

1653. m. 13. 262. 2 Iron Backs, 13. 263. 1 Iron Back. 1653.  
 1665 m. 13. 276. Small Iron Back. — 1679. Iron Back  
 1676 m. 13. 286. 2 Chimney Backs. — 1710. Iron Back 8/  
 Suffolk  
 1704. m. 14. 148. a back Iron (indeed a Bick Iron, and back with  
 1718 m. 14. 156. Old Iron backs of Chimneys.  
 1725 m. 14. 163. Iron Back in Hall 20/  
 1732 Iron Back in the Chimney 15/  
 1742 m. 14. 176. Iron Back 30/  
 1736. m. 14. 186. 12 Cwt Iron Backs 50/cwt, cast apparently  
 1771. m. 14. 195. Iron Back 4/  
 1682. m. 14. 138. England exported Backs for Chimneys.

u. 2. 2084

## Sickles.

- u. 17. 70. Wm Dymond sold Sickles at  $1/4$ ,  $1/3$ ,  $1/4$ ,  $1/4$ ,  $1/4$  many at  $1/4$   
 1645 to 1650 }  
 1652 to 1678 John Dymond sold sickles @  $1/3$  several; at 6. 1658.  $1/8$ ,  
 m. 17. 71 and u. 1659 at 2/. later 2/.  $1/2$ : to 1678, generally 2/.  
 " " Reaping Hooks. 1652 to 1658.  $1/2$  and  $1/3$  each  
 Crooks 7<sup>d</sup> & 9<sup>d</sup> each. (what were they?  
 a grass hook 14d. (what?)  
 Page 414. Reaping Hooks 5<sup>d</sup> each. 24 sickles at 8<sup>d</sup> (Shrimpton  
 p. 414 Sickles in Middlesex &c.  
 m. 14. 182. Sickles in S. Dolbeare 1, 10  
 m. 13. 156. 1746. Sickles adv  
 Con 5. 190. 1720. Sickles in N.Y. 16/6. adv.  
 m. 18. 138. Reaping Hooks seem to have been shaped like sickles  
 but were not serrated — had a smooth edge  
 Prices 211. 1767. Sickles sold at  $1/6$ . Prior 202. 1764. Sickles  $1/6$  &  $1/8$   
 319. 1725 Marshall. 12 sickles at  $1/10$ .  
 249. 263. 1717. Jos. Hawley retained Sickles @  $2/8$ ,  $3/6$  and 4/  
 to 1727 4/ after 1727



# 434 Shovel, Shades. [Cont. from M. Y. 276]

- Madame  
 M. 13. 264. 1657. Shovel, Shade. 1661. 1 Shovel 2/1.  
 13. 271. 1662. Shovel 2/1. Shade & Shovel.  
 13 276. 1665 1 Shovel & Shade Trees 4/3 3/4 by a shad.  
 13 277. 1664 Shovel & Shade 5/1. — 1695 Shovels & Shades 18/6 + 6/1  
 1717 Shade 5/1.  
 1729. Gov. Burnet. 2 Shaders, iron shod. @ 10/ea  
 1729. a garden spade 7/1. 1 shod shovel 2/1.  
 M. 14. 1745. a "Socket Shovel" cost 1/4 Sterling. Garden spades cost 2/10 sterling  
 " " 2 shod shovels @ 3/1. 3 Devonshire Socket Shovels @ 1/4 Sterling  
 " " 7 aefuge Iron Shovels @ 2/6. 11/2  
 " 1765 30 shod shovels @ 1/ea. Lampulm.  
 M. 14. 1364 England exports 42 doz Shovels, and  
 1682 7 doz Scoops or Scoops. [Bailey says a Scoop  
 is a wooden shovel to throw up water with.  
 1757. M. 13. 163. Shod Shovels adv. M. 13 156. 1744. English Spades adv.  
 1666. M. 17. 277. Medad Pomeoy made a spade 5/1.  
 1658 " " 276 Thomas Stanley charged 3/6 for a spade.  
 1664 to 1666. Iron Shovels were 6/1. & 6/6. two of each 1664 to 1666  
 M. 17. 70 } one called Devonshire, by Pyncheon  
 do 1647 to 1666. Iron Spades. Pyncheon has spades a t  
 6/1. 5/8. 3/1. 5/1. 3/4. 5/6. 5/6. 5/8. 5/1. (perhaps the cheap ones are shod.  
 Prices 202. Shovels 2/1. 1764 wooden double. [Cont. on page 458  
 " 249. Jos. Hawley, Spade 5/1. 1725.

Snead - is the handle of a scythe. J. Worlidge, 1681.

Scythes - [Cont. from p 444. & from Misc. G. 276]

In France, 1855, they still cut grass with a scythe,  
 curved, wide-bladed, straight-backed, 11th century implement.  
 These scythes cut about half as fast as ours in U.S.A. French  
 men say they have an excess of labor, & it is not their study  
 to save labor, but to find an plow. Horace Greeley.

174. M. 13. 156. English Scythes, long & short. adv.

1666: M. 17. 125. Pyncheon sold 6 scythes to D. Willon at 4/0 ea. M. 17. 128. 1 Scythe 4/8

Wm Pyncheon sold Scythes at 3/10 - next at 5/1 & 4/6. 3/8. 3/10

M. 17. 70. 1645. to 1650. Short scythe 3/8. Long scythe 4/4. Scythe 4/8

" " 4 short scythes @ 3/4. a scythe 4/4. Two Tholes & 1 ring 1/2 11/2

M. 17. 70. John Pyncheon sold scythes at 8/8, 4/8, 4/1. 3/1. 5/1. 4/4

1652 to 1680 4/6. 4/8. 3/8. 5/1. 5/1. 6/1. 4/8. 5/1. 6/1. 5/6. 6/1. 6/8. 7/1. 6/1. 6/1. 5/1

3 at 6/1. 1672. 5/6. 6/1. 6/8. 7/1. Some stub scythes sold [Misc. G. 276  
 Snaith & 2 tugs, & 1/4 - "A scythe to mow or reap" 5/1  
 M. 17. 165. 6 scythes @ 4/6. 27/1. 1656. Cont. on page 457



*Carts & other wheeled vehicles, in old times & wheels.*  
*including wheelbarrows, &c* Horse carts p. 456.

- Middlesex*  
 Misc. 13. 265. 1657. A wheelbarrow 3/. Cart & wheels 34/. 1658.  
 " 13. 264. 1656. Cart & wheels. 1658 Old cart & wheels 20/  
 " 13. 266. 1658. pr shoe wheels 35/- a Tumbrel  
 13. 268. 1657. Cart Tumbrel 1660 Tumbrel & wheels 6/  
 13. 270. 1661. Carts. & 662. Tumbrel & cart wheels  
 13. 271. 1661. Tumbrel 10/- 1665 Cart & shoe wheels £5.10.0  
 13. 277. 1666. One cart, plough & harrow, all 20/.  
 13. 277. 1665. Carts, & wheels, shovels, rakes & plows from 7£.  
 13. 277. 1678. Cart wheels & sled & cart rope £5.10.0  
 13. 281. 1684. Horse Cart & wheels 15/-  
 13. 281. 1681. Old cart, pr shoe wheels & pin & shackle 30/  
 13. 282. 1680. Cart with Spanish shackle 8/. Horse cart  
 13. 284. 1681. Old horse cart with shoe wheels 50/ <sup>p. 283.</sup> Cart from 50/.  
 13. 285. 1681. Cart & wheels & span shackle 35/  
 13. 288. 1683. Cart & furniture to it 60/. 4 hoops for cart wheels 4/.  
 Iron for a cart 14/  
 13. 297. 1700. Old horse cart & Tackling for horses  
 13. 297. 1701. Cart & wheels & Clevis & pin 45/.  
 13. 297. 1701. 8 strakes for cart wheels 20/- wheelbarrow & sled 5/.  
 13. 300. 1712. Cart & from £5.12.  
 M. 14. 161. 1718. 1/2 a horse cart 40/ { wheelbarrow frames 9/  
 { wheelbarrow cart & sled 2/ for  
 M. 14. 170. 1729. Geo. Burnet had 200 wheelbarrows & sleds  
 M. 14. 172. 1731. Hand cart & sled  
 M. 14. 179. 1744. A Boston cartman had New cart & wheels 32£  
 Another cart 27.10.0. Old cart & wheels 20.10.  
 New sled 80/.  
 M. 14. 182. 1745. 32 Cwt Cart Boxes & 74/. Cwt-  
 " 185. 1745. Small cart & Tackling 15£  
 14. 187. 1747. Horse cart wheels & Tackling 12£ (only 35/ or 40/ l.c.  
 14. 191. 1760. Wheelbarrow 6/ l.c.  
 14. 192. 1760. Horse cart and Tackling 40/. Dorchester.  
 14. 193. 1763. Cart & wheels 5.10£  
 No waggons yet found in inventories.  
 14. 195. 1771. Horse cart 20/- Ox cart & Ladders 90/  
 " 196. 1771. 2 Ox carts 46/. Horse cart 40/  
 " 201. 1785 Ox cart & wheels 9£. Horse cart & wheels 13.10.0.  
 1741 M. 4. 1741. Men were taken to the fells on a cart, probably where  
 Cart.

Coffins Newbury. The sick & infirm were removed on ox carts, as there was  
 p. 379 no other vehicle —

Hadley 3. Jona. Atterton of East Hadley, was removed home on a cart  
 after he had been operated upon for the stone.

Ed. Enc. Fitzherbert 1534. mentions that carts & wagons were then  
 F. 207 used in agriculture; & they were commonly carried on wheels  
 entirely of wood. F. recommends that they be shod or  
 bound about with iron

Hadley 3. 142. Cart cost in Hadley 1765. 5 days work on body & 2/8. 13/4. Wagon 1/6  
 all 6/4 1/8 boxes 28£ lbs at 3/4d 7/7 1/2. Linchpins 8. Ladder 2/8  
 wheels 32/. 4 bands for wheels 9/9. more pins Cart on page 437



436. Harrows. m. 2. 177 See p. 420

mid. m. 13. 264. 1657. Harrow in inv. 1658 Harrow with 28 teeth 14/

m. 13. 1662. Harrow with wooden teeth. 1666. a Harrow.

Sup. m. 6. 180. 1653. 33 harrow pins.

m. 17. 276 Pyncheon 1658 bought set harrow teeth, 21 Drat 9? 1579

{ Harrow. A lettuce instrument, fully of teeth, drawn upon the ground. Systema Agricultura. 1681. has Harrows

Barnebe Goge. 1677. Markham describes figures a Tree Harrow - similar to our Yankee bush-harrow.

many in Hadley had 2 harrows, one corn harrow & seed harrow.

(m. 13. 211) John Marsh & another had seed harrow 20/. weed harrow 18/. 1725

310. And Goodman, 1725, had 47 harrow teeth 18/- 303. San Smith (corn h. 8/ 1724)

310. Jys. Kellogg, 1708 had corn harrow 17/ seed harrow 12/- 303 Drag teeth 13/

311. John Selden 1745, seed harrow 20/ corn harrow 16/

m. 2. 241. Chains. [See p. 414] 1725, 303, Peter Montague weed h. 14/6. seed do 20/ [Cont. on p. 445.]

mid. m. 13. 264. 1657. Chains in inv. 1658 4 chains 22/.

m. 13. 1661. Chains. 1665 Cog chains, Jack chains.

m. 13. 1665 5 Iron Chains.

m. 17. 276 1658. New Chain 15 lbs at 7? 9/ (when iron was 3 lb.

17. 305. 1680. Plough chain 7 1/2 feet long - had hooks & swivel.

Had 3. 206. 1733. 2 pairs horse chains 24/ 2 chains at 10/ T. Eastman Jr

m. 2. 295. Rake or neap. A wooden device to bear up the fore part of a laden waggon or wain. Bailey

m. 2. 248. Cope.

Waincope. that part to which the hinder oxen are yoked to draw the wain; or a long piece that comes from the wain body. Bailey. [This seems the neap.]

Cope Sale and Pin - are irons that fasten the chains with other oxen to the end of the cope of a waggon. Bailey

[Here is the Yankee Cops & pins.]

m. 17. 305. Pyncheon has a "Cops yoke" - probably a yoke fitted for the cart cope or neap

Shackles & shackles & Pins or Bolts. what were they?

m. 13. 200. 2 span shackles, 2 pins

13. 1662. Bolt & shackles, connected with a yoke

13. 1663 2 shackles & a shackle & bolt 19/.

13. 1666. Bolt & shackle 1/6

13. 1681. Pin & shackle (connected with ...)

13. 1684. 284. Cart wheel, 8 span shackle 35

Clevis & Pin (See Webster.)

Used on a cart neap, and on a plough beam. Was used on a cart neap to hold the chain of the forward oxen or horses.

m. 17. 305 "Clevis & pin" used by Pyncheon.

m. 13. 36. Clevis & plough clevis - as by Markham



Carts, Wheelbarrows, &c. [Cont from p. 435]

The bullock wagons or carts (both words are used) that convey grain to Odessa across the barren steppe that lies around the Black Sea, are all of wood, no iron, as they were 1000 years ago. The vehicle goes along jolting and creaking & the waggoner carries a stinking mixture for greasing the wheels. The carts are rickety, harness of rope knotted, bullocks, driving & load wretched. Such is the Russian. The German colonist has an iron mounted, well contrived cart. A year in Russia. 1855

Carts in John Pynchon's days.

M. 17. 96 } New Cart wheels cost 28/ & 30/ for wood work - common  
17. 160 } by 28/. Cart body cost... Showing a cart cost...  
17. 299 }  
A new cart is sometimes valued at 60/.  
Carts had ladders or some had in early days.  
New axle trees often wanted. Carts had iron boxes on many wheels, however were made of solid plank or timber, & had no tire nor boxes. Such answered for farm work.

Tumbrels, a sort of cart, were used by a few. I suspect they were not tired.

Wheelbarrows appear in early days at Springfield - but probably not many there.

Cart Ropes were used by some - cost 12/ & more.

M. 13. 349 Barrow is of two sorts - Hand barrow & Wheel barrow. [What was the difference? Systema Agricultura. 1681.

London 3/18. The Hand barrow in London seems a box lashed at the top, carried by levers at the sides - no wheel to it. [Carried by two men / Webster says.

Barley's Definitions

Wain is a cart or waggon; a cart drawn by oxen and having a wain cope [Cope is a reaf. Neaf is a New England word. p. 436

Waggon. a long cart with 4 wheels

Tumbrel - is a dung cart. Same J. Worlidge. M. 13. 348

Dray - a sort of cart used by brewers.

M. 13. 399. Heribachius & Googe 1578 - have Wains, Carts and Waggon.

Ed Enc. F. 336. Livingston says the wagons (in the Northern States) are like those used in Holland, but wider & larger.

M. 13. 346. Worlidge says they have neat, light Waggon in Holland. 1681.

An American in Lisbon, 1857 says the wheels of common wagons are dug out of solid wood, & the axle runs with the wheels. at 4/ Evangelist

[Cont. page 457]



438 Buckram — Cont from page 321

1720 Thor. Fitch

M. 13. 358. 19 ps Buckram 345  $\frac{3}{4}$  yds at 1/9. (about 18  $\frac{1}{4}$  yds to a piece  
1726.  
M. 13. 371. 3 ps do - 54 " @ 2/4. — 180 yards @ 2/.

1728 " 374. 14 ps do - 317 " @ 1/8 — 1725. 2 ps 35  $\frac{1}{4}$  yds @ 2/6. (cost 8<sup>3</sup> Sterling

1746. &c 4. Buckrams. and Stay Buckrams adv.

M. 13. 157. 170 yds Buckram @ 1/4. and 407 yards @ 2/

M. 6. 371. 14. Buckram 1/8 yd.

Prices 248. 1717 to 1734. Retail price of J. Hawley was 2/6 some years —  
then advanced to 3/4. 3/6. & to 4/4 and 4/8.

1659. M. 13. 259. 107 yds Buckram @ 1/2.

1694 M. 13. 27. Buckram 2/4 yd. p. 294. 1/8 yd.

1682. M. 14. 138. 140. England imported & exported Buckrams. + 142

1736 M. 13. 376 Buckram 2/8 yd. Con. 5. 190. Buckram 2/7 yd. & 4

" Buckram. A cloth stiffened with gum. " Farquhar's Customs.

" do Coarse linen cloth, stiffened with glue " Bailey. Webster.

M. 2. 212 Wadding.

M. 6. 371. 1714 Wadding 1/4 ps yard

Prices p. 248 Jos. Hawley relates Wadding 1721 to 1730  
at 1/10 generally; often at 1/8 & 1/9. It did not advance in price

M. 13. 163. 1755. Wadding adv.

M. 13. 158. 1755. Wadding adv.

M. 13. 370. 1725. 16 pieces Wadding at 42/ Fitch

M. 13. 371. 1726. 6 ps Wadding at 15/ Sterling; adv 200 percent, all 45/ ps.

" " " 10 ps Wadding at 44/ C. M. 1727. 11 piece 45/

439

Cards for wool, Cotton &c. (Contd. from p. 337 & 377.)  
 from m. 12. 183

1768. m. 13. 216. Wool cards adv. in Boston at 10.0.1. doz. pr. (26/8 l. m.)  
 1729 m. 14. 165. Wool cards 5/ per pair (about 46. l m.)  
 1736 or 46. 14. 186. Wool cards 95/ a set. said to be made in N. England.  
 1682 m. 14 135. England exported Wool cards 89 doz. Tow cards 13 doz

Worcester  
 Magazine } The making of Cotton & wool cards was commenced  
 Vol. 2. p 74 in Leicester about 1785 by Edmund Snow, & after-  
 wards Pliny Earle engaged in the business. — The writer  
 says the machine cards that carded the first cotton  
 that was spun by machinery in America, were  
 made about 1796 for Whollister, by Pliny Earle. A  
 great improvement made 1797 — Cards  
 were made in Boston before they were in Leicester,  
 & in some other places in U.S. before in L. but the first  
 extensive establishment is supposed to have been in L.  
 In 1826, there were 10 card establishments in Leicester.

m. 13. 156. 1749. Wool cards adv.

In the time of the Revolution. Wool & Cotton cards  
 were set over, in Warrington. (or. prob. ably in other places)  
 It took about 3 old cards to get teeth enough for 2 new ones.  
 The teeth were set in new leather. See Con. Courant 1778  
 The same business was done in Farmingbury. Con. Cour. June 1777

W Sp. Leicestershire Cards (see above). In 1792 Pliny Earle & brothers made "all  
 kinds of wool & cotton cards, sheet cards, and twilled work for  
 the cotton manufactory, Carding machines of all kinds".  
 [at least, they have apparatus, for making all these cards.]

Prices 319. P. Marshall 1725 had 13 pr. wool cards @ 3/8. cost  
 " 129. Jos. H. 1725, retailed Cards of some kind at 8/ per pair 1725



## Whips — see 1790 to 1800 on page 379.

- 1695 m. 13. 296. Horse whips of. (the first noticed).  
 1682 m. 14. 137. England exports whips 3 dor  
 1755. m. 13. 163. Switch whips. Woman's whips adv  
 " " 13. 163 whole; half Hunter's whips  
 1757 " " " London Twigs. adv. (were whips).  
 1749 " " 156. Horse whips, & brass wire for horse whips.  
 1757 " " 182. Plush handle ladies whips. also whips  
 1701. " " 297. Cane. Horse Whip & Spurs 44/6  
 1743 " 4. 191. Whips adv.  
 1755 " 4. 203. Women's whips (for riding)

## m. 2. 284. Jews Harps. (Cont. from m. 9. 223.)

- P. 416. 1659. 10 Jewsharps in Middlesex at 1d each.  
 m. 17. 72. 1667. 3 Jewsharps at 6d.  
 To Traders - m. 17. 121. 1653. 4 dor Jewsharps at 3/. 3 dor Brass do at 4/6  
 17. 121. 1654. 12 dor Jewsharps at 3/2. - 1653. 9 dor Jewsharps 0 3/  
 17. 164. 1655. 12 dor Jewsharps @ 3/5. - 1653. 3 dor Jewsharps @ 3/5  
 Prices 3/8. P. Cunningham 146 Jewsharps 3 12/. (1/4 dor. 1725  
 " 32. John Wallfords 5 Jewsharps 1/. 1711.  
 " 277. Jos. Hawley gave in Boston 1732. 6/ for 600 brass Jewsharps  
 " 261. do. sold one at 10. 1733. 1/ for 600 brass Jewsharps

# Combs [Cont. from p. 366, and illus. 12.53. 441

Misc 13. 156. 1746. Horn & Ivory Combs

14. 180. 1745. Curry combs. Horse combs.

13. 182. 1756. Curry Combs.

M. 17. 74. Pyncheon sold Combs - of horn, bone, wood & Ivory.

1650. } wooden combs were 1 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 2d, 3d & 4d each, & 5 $\frac{1}{2}$ .

1680. } Bone combs, many at 8 $\frac{1}{2}$  ea - some 8 $\frac{1}{2}$  ea; some 10 ea

Horn combs - only one named - 6d each

Ivory combs, many at 1/6, 1/8, 1/10 and 2/1 ea. These sold after 1660.

All bought combs - commonly the bone combs at 8d, but some at 9d, 10d & 11d.

Comb & case 1/2. 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  doz box combs at 2/ doz (wood prob.)

Curry Combs, sold by Pyncheon 1664, & 1665, only 2, very nice at 1/1.

Pyncheon sold to traders - 1652. 2 lbs bone combs 12/6. 25/

1653. 20 combs at 6d - 1657. 6 combs @ 1/1.

17. 121. 1653. 1 lb bone combs 12/6. - p. 165. 1657. Bone combs 14/

17. 170. 1657. 1 Curry comb 1/6 - 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  doz bone combs @ 9/4. 1657

17. 165. 1656. 2 doz Wood Combs @ 5/

17. 124. 1653. 10 Combs @ 6d

17. 173. 1665. 1 Ivory comb 1/8 & 1 comb 1/3.

17. 176. 1652. 1 lb bone combs. 3/6. (error). Wines at 1/2 and 6 ea

M. 13. 228. 1772 Ladies, Tortoise Shell Combs. (Sup. 366.

These used to keep hair in place or to comb hair?

All previous ones seem to be for combing hair.

Com 5. 175. 1714 Combs & Comb cases bought

Combs of ivory & bone, were used by British, Romans & Saxons. in England. The Saxon combs are large & were not worn in the hair, much ornamented in middle ages. In the time of Elizabeth, men used combs to comb the beard; and the large peruke brought combs into full use. Men combed their wigs at public places. Had large combs of ivory or tortoise shell, curiously chased & ornamented, which they carried in their pockets. Fairholt's Costumes.

[I do not see any account of combs worn in the hair by ladies, in F.

Prices 243. J. Hawley in 1718 & 1720 sold Ivory Combs @ 1/8 & horn combs 28 $\frac{1}{2}$  29

Ivory combs, as money depreciated, advanced to 2/1, 2/6, 2/8 & in 1734 were

Pr. 282 3/6. In 1735. J. Hawley combs at cost even, Ivory 2/6. horn 8d.

" 274. In 1726. 1 combs cost 5/1 in Boston & Ivory combs 23/ & 25/ doz.

" 277. In 1723. horn combs, 2 sets, cost 4/6 & 9/6 doz. & Ivory do. 2 sets, 18/1 and 25/ doz.

" 277. In 1732 Ivory combs, cost 25/ & 32/ doz. 1728, Ivory C cost 26/ & 28/ Horn 7/1.

" 283. Almost all had ivory combs. - Pr 284. 1 Ivory comb 5/1, 1747.

" 283. In 1722. Horn combs cost in Boston 7/1 & 5/1 doz. & Ivory combs 20/1.



*Shade* - an ornament for a woman's head. Bailey.  
[not found in Webster, in this sense. The dictionaries say the ancients used this shaded cloths on their heads to make their foreheads appear less like the women.

- 1738  
m. 4. 102. *Worsted Shades & masks. adv.*  
1755 m. 13. 163. *Velvet masks adv.* 1754 m. 13. 162. *Velvet masks.*  
1751. m. 13. 162. *Flowered Gauze for shades.* m. 13. 160. *Gauze shades*  
1749. m. 13. 159. *Velvet masks.* 13. 179. *milliner has shades*  
1752 m. 13. 175 *milliner has shades & hoods: masks & shades p. 176*  
1755 m. 13. 179 *do has masks & shades.* - 13. 175 *Shades of Naples floss*  
1754 m. 13. 175. *Velvet masks* - 13. 159. *women's masks*

Musc. 5. 151. *Shakespeare in 2 Gent. of Verona mentions, as in use "the sun expelling meek", & when laid aside, the sun burnt julia's face. [The mask in those days seems to have answered the purpose of a parasol.*

- 1735 m. 4. 157. *masks adv among halpundashery.*  
1736. m. 4. 158. *Velvet masks. adv. among halpundashery*  
1739 m. 4. 194. *worsted shades.*  
1737 m. 4. 160. *masks adv.* - m. 4. 191. 1743. *Velvet masks adv*  
1750. m. 4. 102. *Shades adv. with hoods. &c.*  
1755 m. 4. 203. *Perfumed masks. Shades & canvas. Velvet masks*

[see below

## Al. 5. 161 *Points & Laces*

m. 2. 2966.

*Punchon sold to Traders*

- m. 17. 120. 1652. 1 *Gron large Points* 7/8. - 4 *Gro Points* @ 4/1. 16/1.  
17 121. 1653. 1 *Gro. Thread Points* 4/1. 1654. 2 " *Thread Points* @ 4/1  
17 121. 1654. 1 *Gro Flat points* 5/1. 1 *Gro Thread Laces* 10/1  
17 124. 1657. 1. *Gro Points* 3/1. { 1654. p. 121. 7 *dor Leather* 5/10  
17 164. 1655 2 *Gro Points* @ 5/1. { *laces & points* @ 10/1

## *Masks & Shades. cont*

- 1760 m. 4. 204 *women's shades new fashioned. Masks*  
1765 m. 4. 205 *women's shades*  
1769 m. 4. 211. *A parcel of masks adv.*

Misc 1. 181. *Granger says, the mask continued till George II - used he says "to shield the face from summer sun and winter's wind"*

*Masks.* These face coverings were not worn in England till reign of Elizabeth. They were small then, & did not cover the whole face, like the modern mask. They were worn to the Theatre by females; none went to theatre without one in time of Charles II. and few but demireps visited the theatre thence. Pleasant Quipper 1892 says of masks. "But barring only wind & sun, Of very pride they were begun." { were of various colors. See p. 11. 93.  
Vizard masks covered the whole face, & were held by a round band on the inside held with teeth. Sometimes carried by the side on a string hung on the arm. A figure 1743 has one on the side, showing holes for eyes, mouth and projection for nose.



Con 9. 324. *Pinner*  
M. 2. 296. 6.

A head cloth for a woman - young Latin Dic.  
The lappet of something on the head. Webster.

M. 4. 96. "A suit of women's Pinner" lost in the road.

*Pinner*. An apron with a bib pinned on front of the dress.  
Its more modern name is *pin-cloth* & *pin-afore*  
"A straw hat & pinner" were a country girl's dress 1674. As  
mentioned by Swift seems a cap. 1768. "pinner instead of coifs".  
A lady's head-dress with long flaps hanging down was called  
a *pinner* by Randall Holman. Fairholt. p. 582.

### Ruffles & Ruffs

M. 13. 159. 1753. *Ruffles* adv. M. 13. 161. 1754. *Gauze Ruffs*.  
M. 13. 176. 1755. *Ruffles* adv. 13. 175. *Ruffles*.

*Ruffs*. The large circular collars were common in time of  
Elizabeth. Some were monstrous. Worn by men & women.  
Citizens wives & Puritans wore small ruffs. Ruffs were  
plaited & doubled. Fairholt.

M. 2. 298. *Shapes* (seam for men & for Vests. Sup. 380.

- M. 13. 160. Men's Velvet Shapes. 1749
- 1760. 13. 160. Men's Velvet, Tabby & Program Shapes.
- 1758. 13. 160. Velvet. Paduasoy & Satin Shapes
- 1757. 13. 182. Scarlet flowered Velvet Shapes
- 1753. 13. 160. Hair Shapes
- 1768. 13. 216. Tabby Shapes 25/6
- 1750. 4. 202. Hair Shapes adv.
- 1760. 4. 204. Cotton Shapes. (just - ones.

*Ruffle* for the hand he calls a *frill* & a *hand-ruff*.  
Worn by Henry VIII and after. Under Elizabeth some  
were pleated like the ruff and edged with rich lace.  
*Bosom Ruffles* or *Ruffled Shirts*. None appear in Fairholt  
until after 1700. They continue till 1793 and after.

### Tassels

1735. M. 4. 157. Mantle Tassels adv.  
1736 M. 4. 158 Tassels for Hood's & mantle adv.



# Axes — Continued from 414. *Hatchets* p. 414

- m. 2. 230  
 m. 4. 109. *How Axes adv. 1740. Huling Axe p. 414*  
 414 *for. Pole Axe and Broad Axe. Prices 294 Huling axe & broad*  
*1712*  
 Prices 242 *for. Hawley 1<sup>st</sup> ed Axes at 9/6 and 10/- some called "Boston Axes"*  
*1718. & 1725* *perhaps 6/- Langf.*  
 m. 17. 84. 276. Axes were made in N.E. in early days. Some.  
 John Stewart made axes & hatchets for J.P. 1653. *any fur. 4/-*  
 Laying a hatchet 2/. Laying axe 1/. — Thomas Stanley of  
 17. 276 Hartford 1658 sold to J. Pynchon new axe 4/. Hatchet 14/.  
 and for Thos Cooper 4/. *2<sup>nd</sup> ed axe 4/. broad axe 6/.*  
 m. 17. 276. Tahan Grant, 1667, made 2 axes at 5/6, + one 5/6. 1671  
 17. 277. Medad Pomeoy 1666, made broad & narrow axes, both 13/.  
*(perhaps 5/6 and 7/6. or 5/ & 8/.) — M.P. made an axe 5/ 1675*  
 17. 73. 1652. Felling axes 3/4 & 3/8 — Laying an axe 1/6  
 " " 1652 and after. Hatchets, 1/4, 1/4 and 2/6. [new axe 4/]  
 m. 14. 181. 1745. Wood axes 12/ea  
 Prices 208. Benj. Colt of Hadley left axes with Timo. Dwight  
 to sell at 6/4. Nov. 1766.  
 Hadley 3. 206. T. Eastman Jr, Broad axe 9/. Narrow axes 8/. 5/ 2/

## Hoes. Continued from p. 414. Broad Hoes p. 414

- m. 2. 281.  
 P. 417. of this. Garden Hoe. 1661.  
 Pynchon's accounts.  
 m. 17. 89. 1652. A broad hoe 4/. — 1658. a hoe 4/. + broad hoe 4/.  
 [a common hoe was a broad hoe] m. 17. 276  
 m. 17. 277. 1675. Medad Pomeoy made broad hoes 25/.  
 m. 17. 276. Tahan Grant made (Bogging Hoes 1665 at 1/6) nearly  
 " " " " 2. Stubbing Hoes 1668 at 7/6. same  
 " " T.G. 1671. a hoe 7/6. (probably stubbing) + 1678. 2. at 7/6.  
 m. 17. 70. Stubbing Hoes (Pynchon) 2 at 3/6. 1653.  
 " " Bogging Hoe " 1 at 8/ 1678  
 " " Broad Hoes " 3/6 + 4/.  
 m. 14. 181. Hoes at 5/6 1715.  
 Prices 303. Brush hoe 4/6. Neh. Dickinson. 1729; 1711. Nathl. Warner, Brush hoe  
 " 310. Broad hoes & Stubbing hoes. W. Rooker 1705. *and Eleazar W. Warner 5/*  
 " 302. Rev. Ch. Williams 1754 had broad hoe & narrow hoe. *and Eleazar W. Warner broad hoe 1303*  
 " 316. Wm Rooker 1705. had broad hoes and stubbing hoes  
 Hadley 3. 206. Timo. Eastman Jr 2 broad hoes 4/6 + 2/. Brush hoe 3/

Hadley &c  
 Prices 303. E. Warner, 60 harrow teeth 34/ 1729  
 " " Lt. Wm. Dickinson 27 do " 1723  
 " " Capt. Moses Porter 1756. Corn Harrow 5/4. Seed harrow teeth 6/8.  
 " 302 Rev John Williams. 1729. Seed harrow teeth 16/ corn harrow 15/  
 " 311 Mattt Warner 1714 28 harrow teeth @ 4. 9/4  
 " 310 Wm Rooker 1705 had harrow teeth  
 Hadley 3. 206 T. Eastman Jr. 1733. Corn Harrow 11/. Seed Harrow 20/  
 Prices 320. many had seed harrow & corn harrow after 1700

## Ab. 2. Fetters

205. Were used considerably in early days. Probably used to prevent **Horses** wandering to a distance when turned out to feed on the commons, as well as prevent their leaping fences.

Page 414. Fetters not uncommon 1667 & 1668. Are found in Middlesex Co. 1654, 1657, 1662 & 2/2 pairs 1665.  
 17. 276 Cahan Grant made for Pepuchon 1667. 2 pps Fetters 4/.  
 1777. do " " do 1654 2 pps do 13/6

M. 13. 348 Fetters are usually of iron hanged about legs of cattle, to keep them from leaping or running away

M. 13. 349 Clogs fastened to beasts to keep them from running away J. Worlidge

Prices 303. Fetters 4/. E. Warner, Hadley 1729  
 " 302 2 pairs fetters, Rev J. Williams 1729 80/. Rev. Ch. Wms. fetters, 1754 J. Worlidge.

Prices 315. Fetters & leather fetters, plenty before & after 1700  
 302 John Williams 1729. 2 pps fetters, 10/1. 1st copy 11/.

Hadley 3. 206. T. Eastman Jr. Fetters 6/ 1733

Prices p. 303. Fetters for horses were common. M. Uggless, Suffolk 1708. and Nat. Dwyght of Northampton 1712. had fetters. There were when no enclosed pastures - seen to keep horses near home where they could be caught. Capt. Moses Porter 1756, had fetters  
 Majewell 1854. says his father fettered a horse in a pasture for the purpose of catching him. It was difficult to take him when loose.

Con. 7. 118. Horse Fetters very common in Core. 1699. most had them



## Hoop, or Hooped Petticoats

- m. 2. 185. They were satirized & censured in Spectator No. 127  
The hoops were of whalebone, one above another.
- m. 4. 99. 1732. Origin of the hoop given - to cover a big belly.  
Fartingale represented as different from the hoop  
in its shape & origin
- m. 4. 262. Enormous Hoops of ladies said to bruise men's  
skins in dancing
- m. 13. 155. Hoop Petticoats adv. 1749. - newest fashion, from 3 yards to  
5 yards, made with long cords
- m. 13. 175. Lives on Hoop Petticoats. 1753.  
make your petticoats short, that a hoop 8 yards wide,  
may decently show how your garters are tied.  
Another couplet.
- m. 13. 180. Let her Hoop, extending wide,  
Show her garters and her pride.
- m. 13. 163. Fly Hoops. adv. (What were these?)
- m. 13. 175. 176. Milliners adv. Hoop petticoats & Hoops. 1752. 1755.
- m. 13. 160. Hoop Coats adv. (Coats used for petticoats) 1754.
- m. 13. 159. Hoop Coats adv. & English Hooped Coats of all sizes 1749
- m. 13. 159. Short Hoops.
- m. 13. 179. Milliner has Women's & Children's Hoops
- m. 13. 190. Suffolk. 22 Hoops out of fashion at 4/6 & 2/6.
- m. 4. 175. 1740 "Hoop Petticoats & Stays" adv.
- m. 4. 176. 1740 Hooped Petticoats, adv. at auction
- m. 4. 199. 1745. Hoops & Stays adv.
- m. 4. 203. 1755. Hoops adv. and Women's & Children's Hoops
- m. 2. 293. Popehas - Petticoats "stiff with hoops & armed with ribs of whale"
- "a Hoop eight yards wide" it seems is not an exaggeration.
- m. 13. 119. Fairholt says Garrick's Macbeth ~~represented~~ Mrs Yates acted  
Lady Macbeth "in a powdered head dress and a hoop  
at least eight yards wide circumference". Macbeth  
wore a wig, cocked hat, &c. What absurdity!

Fartingale, was the wide gown or petticoat, or rather  
the under supporter, used in time of Elizabeth & James I  
Keywood, said Fartingales must lie in the street for  
no door in the city was wide enough to let them in. This  
ugliest of all fashions was invented to conceal the illicit  
amours of a princess of Spain. Fairholt 256. 294. 498.

HOOPS. A circular whalebone structure worn beneath  
the gown to extend its width. Hoops & fardingale are mentioned  
in time of Elizabeth. Gosson mentions the hoops as then  
worn 1596 - The Hooped Petticoat came again 1711.  
It widened gradually from the waist to the ground - There  
came again under George II. was reduced some before 1760.  
It was discarded in private life, but Hooped Petticoats  
appeared at Court till banished by George III.



# Hoop petticoats 1856.

Have been creeping in for some time. and now, 1856, the country is full of them, & many, many are worn in Northampton, not only by daughters, but by mothers also. All females seem to be in a state of pregnancy. The hoops swell them out before, behind and on all sides, and one is reminded of the old pictures of Queen Elizabeth. Some are supported with hoops made of cotton rope,  $\frac{1}{2}$  or  $\frac{3}{8}$  inch diameter, stiff & hard but will yield some. The greater part use whalebone and the whalebone hoops are nearly round, like a "cone" hoop; smallest at the top & growing larger down to the bottom of the garment. Then over this hooped petticoat is a garment or dress loaded with flourishes, fur below & trimmings. This upper garment like the one under it is tapering or pyramidal from the bottom to the waist, or higher.

The London Daily News, July 1856, protests against the "selfish and hideous folly of their mode of dress" (ladies) and against the injury they are doing to dress-makers by ordering dresses loaded with unnecessary work, in the smallest conceivable time for the making. The poor dress-makers are overworked, their nervous system ruined, or they become blind, or insane or die. They work half the night and are paid with forth or strong green tea, to keep the machine in operation.

The News says - "Nobody justifies the existing fashion in dress; nobody likes it; yet every body adopts it. It is unbecoming, expensive & inconvenient, yet it must be adopted because it is the rage in Paris." He would have the ladies reduce their skirts one half & retrace their flounces altogether, rather than follow the present fashion.

See, Sept 1856. that there are frames made of whale bone cords & strips of cloth. This is put on under some of the garments; & the frame fastened to the waist keeps the garments over it & swelled out as far as the fashion demands.

"Enlarged Skirts" is a gentle name given to them 1856. They are said to have increased the price of whalebone.

Mr Toddard, born 1771, says hoops have been worn in Northampton, before this, in his young years. They were elliptical & not round, projecting out each side. 1857.

Hoops, it is said, are made of whalebone, wire, brass, steel, India rubber, rattans, cords, lampwick, leather. 1857. The fashion is still universal. 2. All, old & young, wear hoops. Every little girl in the street wears them, and so do the old women. Irish generally wear hoops - not all.



448. Girdles. Cent. furn. p. 323 & from M. 17. 389

Girdler or maker of Girdles was one of the trades of  
Common. sup. 323.

1757. m. 13. 162. Silver Girdles & Girdle Buckles adv. [Does not the silver belong  
to the buckles?]

1755. m. 13. 179 Girdles adv by ellalliner.

1738. m. 14. 174. 7 Silver Girdles at 10/ea (3a 4/6 l. m)

1762. m. 13. 198. Black Girdles (mourning puke)

Ferrets & Galloons ! Cent. furn. p. 321. & 387.

" " from M. 17. 58. 383.

m. 13. 159. Both advertised. 1746. m. 13. 175. 1752. Ferrets. p. 176 Ferrets & galloons

1738 m. 14. 174. Silver Galloon 8/7d. Gold Galloon 20/7d.

1720. m. 13. 360. Fitch has Ferrets 6gro. Galloons at 52/6 gro. cost-17/6 gro on  
sterling

Fairholt says Galloon is worsted lace: & finds a girls jacket.  
edged with it. He says nothing of its more common texture & use.

m. 8. 393. Galloon (for Hawley) about 1/85. 6d yard, retail.

Bobbins see pages 321. 381

m. 13. 159. 1749. Bobbins advertised

13. 294. 1694. Bobbins among goods

m. 14. 164. 1727. Bobbins & Tapes

m. 14. 184. 1745. Bobbins & Tapes

# Crewells or Cruel

See Crewell articles made in 1660, on page 323.  
 M. 3. 154. 1746. Cruel adv.  
 M. 14. 174. 1738. 168. Cruels at 32/11.  
 M. 14. 190. 1759. Cruels at 3/1. and 3/6 16.  
 M. 13. 154. 1758. Cruels & Slacks adv.  
 M. 13. 175. 1752. Fenebi & Crewells.

## Floss.

M. 13. 154. Floss adv. M. 13. 175. Floss adv. 1752; also Floss 1753. p. 176

M. 13. 294. Freests - 7 pairs (what?)  
 1694 Gold - 3 cabbage nets - (what?)

## Bodkins.

M. 12. 149. One of silver & gold was appraised at 18s. 1669. (Boyle)  
 M. 13. 285. Gold Bodkin in Middlesex (M. 15. 105). Mrs. Ruml. 1685.  
 M. 6. 143. Edmunds and Bodkins, not of gold or silver: were combs, scissors, &c. 1776  
 M. 6. 211. A woman had a silver Bodkin. 1668.  
 1694. M. 13. 293. 12 brass Bodkins at 1? 1/2 each.



1753. dl. 13. 162. Cocoa & bonestick fans.  
 " " Paper, gauze, & leather mounted Ivory fans  
 1752 " 175. Fans & Fan mounts. Bamboo, Ebony & Ivory Fans  
 1755 " 176. } Mk & White Fans all by milliners  
 Fan mounts & Fans mounted by milliners  
 Black gauze & paper Fans by. do.

1772+73. M. 13. 230. "Beautiful leather mount fans" still adv.  
 and Ivory, wove & paddle stick fans, & leather mount  
 some 3 to 5. - Fans from 5/6 O.T. to 5/12 O.T. (8d to 13/4 l.m.)

[The mount see note in the reverse of the fan. The sticks or  
 frame were the mount sticks. People carried the frame  
 of an old fan & had it mounted. - p. 350. The sticks  
 were of bone, ivory, wood, ebony & gumbeo, cocoa, &c. The  
 mounts were of leather and paper.

Con. 5. 181. 1715. Many Fans bought.

m. 4. 158. 1736. Fans adv. plenty

m. 4. 162. 1733. Mantua makers made & sold fans,

m. 4. 203. 1755. Fans of many sorts.

Con. 9. 304 - Paper folding fans introduced from China under Charles III.  
 Less beautiful than old feather fans. [See below. Brought in under James I]

Fans. } The lady's fans of 16th century were made of feathers.  
 Fairholt } and probably derived from the East, where large  
 p. 496 } feather fans are still in use. They were hung to the  
 girdle in England by a gold or silver chain. The handles  
 were of gold, silver, or ivory of elaborate workmanship. Queen Elizabeth  
 had some rich fans. Some fans cost 40 £.

In the early part of 17th century (soon after 1600) Coriati found  
 paper fans in Italy, & other fans not of feathers appear, arranged  
 in folds but not capable of being folded. Folding fans soon  
 came into use under James I; and about 1650 fans  
 with richly carved ivory handles, & pictures painted on them  
 appeared. Some were large, & still larger under Anne.  
 Fan prints were designed & engraved.

[Our Palm leaf fans with the handle, resemble some of those  
 used before folding fans appeared. - those not of feathers,  
 Gosson in "Pleasant Tripper for Upstart Gentlewoman" 1596

says they - wear fannes & flappers of feathers fond.

To flit away the flicking flies,  
 as tail of quere that hangs on ground  
 when heat of summer cloth arise.

Gosson says they are in hand "in house in field, in church, in street,  
 in summer, winter, water, land, - in cold, in heat, in dry, in wet,  
 and he judges they are "for wiser such tooke, as bangles are in play for foote."

[He appears to consider them an ornament, of little or no utility.]

Con. on  
 page 400 } Fans in time of James I were made of feathers inserted into  
 silver or ivory tubes. Newspaper 1856. [Gosson seems correct. Fans  
 seem to have been carried for fashion's sake. Nearly all fans in Fairholt are folded fans,  
 down to 1800.

M. 2. 23/ m. 1. 25/ Bands + Bandstrings. (not Hatbands)  
 M. 13. 269. 1660 many bands for sale. 5 bands 3/  
 M. 13. 271. 1662 W. Uppham had 13 bands + 13 bandstrings 33/  
 13. 271. 1663. Another had 10 Cambric bands @ 4/6  
 10 black bands @ 4/ - (a hat was also there)  
 13. 273. 1663. Sam had Bandstrings at 2/6, 3/ 4/ 5/  
 6/ 7/ 8/ & 9/ per doz.  
 13. 272. 1663. 2 riding Holland bands at 2/9. 5/0.  
 Com 5. 168. 1652 Whiting had Bandstrings at 7. 10 & 11/ pair

Feathers & Flowers for Ornament & Plumes

[Cont. from p. 366.]

1763. M. 13. 198. Feathers & Plumes adv. Silver Flowers  
 1753. M. 13. 159. Flowers, French & Italian adv. - Garlands  
 1755. M. 13. 176. Flowers adv. M. 13. 179. 1755. Bosom Flowers, Feathers.  
 175. M. 13. 179. Flowers French & Italian.  
 1767. M. 13. 211. Head & breast flowers, adv. Black Plumes & Feathers  
 " M. 13. 211. Black & white Plumes for Hens & bonnets.  
 1769 M. 13. 221. A Flower-maker from London makes head  
 flowers &c. Suppl: Broaches sticking in the hair.  
 1772. M. 13. 228. Feathers for ladies riding hats  
 " " " Head Flowers. Pstrich Feathers.  
 1773 " " white, orange & green feathers; some for ladies hats.  
 1765 4. 206. Head Flowers adv. Feathers.  
 1769. 4. 211 A Flower maker from London makes  
 and sells head flowers.



452  
m. 2. 277. Handkerchiefs — 1790 to 1800 on pages 360 + 361.  
Before 1790 see p. 194. 1809. and some earlier

in earlier days — see P. 326. 327.

1749. m. 13. 159. Handkerchiefs adv. 1749. 13. 160. Gauze Hkfs  
1758. m. 13. 159. Silk & linen Hkfs. Lawn Hkfs — p. 160. Taffety Hkfs  
1754 m. 13. 162 Silk & linen Hkfs — Kenting Hkfs  
1757. m. 13. 163. India cotton Hkfs — 13. 162. Dresden Hkfs.  
1749. m. 13. 160. Bandanna Hkfs — 175 Hkfs. by a milliner  
1753 m. 13. 176. Silk & cotton Hkfs, by a milliner  
1739. m. 14. 175. Barcelona Hkfs 130/ doz. (11/ ea. — just noticed).  
" " " Silk Hkfs at 10/ ea  
Same merchant had Lungee Romalls @ 7/6. 19 Cotton Romalls 24/6  
3 Baftas at 4/6. (These 3 kinds not said to be Hkfs)  
1759. m. 14. 190. Barcelona Hkfs. — Gauze Hkfs.  
1749. m. 13. 160. Romalls, both cotton & silk, (Hkfs) adv.  
" " " Taffety Hkfs. — Gauze Hkfs.  
1753. " 159. Lawn Cravats. 1758 Lawn Hkfs.  
1758 " 163. Black Cravats.  
1702 " 198. Hkfs of thin sorts — Striped & bordered Kenting,  
colored & black gauze, paste work, India Taffety,  
Bandanna, Calico, Scotch check, Cotton Romall  
1740 m. 4. 175. Brocade Aprons & Hkfs. (Were the Hkfs brocade?)  
1772 m. 13. 228. Check Hkfs.  
1720 m. 13. 360. Silk Hkfs, 3 doz silk at 81/ (6/9 ea. Fitch  
1720 m. 13. 360 Gauze Hkfs 1 doz. 81/ (F  
1720 m. 13. 361 Silk Hkfs 5 doz at 24/8 Sterling — £ 6. 3. 6  
Fitch. } and 200 per cent ~~cost~~ <sup>cost</sup> 12 7. 0  
Cost to mfr. pt 6/2 ea + 74/ doz — £ 18. 10. 6  
1720. m. 13. 362 { Handkerchiefs 13 doz. cost 15 10. <sup>doz</sup> Sterling — 10. 6. 0  
Fitch } e.d. 100 per cent increase, but heady } 19 1 8.  
cost 3/0 ea. l.m. } only 185 per cent } 29 7 6  
1722. m. 13. 364. Gauze Hkfs. 144/ a piece.  
1726. m. 13. 371 Floured Gauze Hkfs 10/ ea with other things.  
1729 m. 13. 374 Lungee & wend sold. (Went they Hkfs.  
1731. m. 4. 94. Silk Hkfs. Muslin Hkfs adv.  
1738. m. 4. 102. Brocade gold & silver Hkfs.  
1722 m. 4. 116. Muslin neckcloths  
1736. m. 4. 158. Romalls adv. with sooves. Wine Romalls always Hkfs?  
1736. m. 4. 159. A runaway had silk Hkfs on his neck.  
1760 m. 4. 203. Black Cravats. (seen in mourning).  
1760. m. 4. 204. Cotton Hkfs. ~~not in 1800~~  
1774. adv. Blue & white Hkfs; Lawn, paste work & razzwork Hkfs  
" " Pollicat Hkfs. purple China Hkfs. Printed Hkfs.  
" " Kenting, Linen and Lawn Hkfs. (Kenting Hkfs adv. often  
" " checked Hkfs. Barcelona Cravats; black cravats.



Con. 5. 168. 1659. Buttons for "Handcher". or Handcher Buttons.  
 whitening had them at 2/4 & 1/2 doz. and at 1/11. & 2/5. & 1/6.  
 [Perhaps "handcher" does not mean handkerchief, or a  
 it was sometimes spelled, Handkercher.

Con 5. 175. 1714. Stark of proton bought in Boston. Hkfs,  
 Silk Hkfs.

Con 5. 190 1720 Bought in N York, 27 doz silk Hkfs from 20/ to 65/  
 per doz. N York currency

Bandannos Hkfs - are not advertised previous to Revolution

M. 13. 3017 Mrs Elizabeth Bank of Billerica, had 2 pocket Hkfs  
 1714 and a silk Hkfs.

M. 2. 192. Montaigne says in his time, 1580 to 1588, it was  
 not fashionable to blow the nose between the fingers  
 in France? linen Handkerchiefs were used, and  
 were carried in the Pocket. [Is there any  
 earlier notice of Pocket Handkerchiefs?

m. 2. 147. Cravat on the neck.

m. 2. 140. Napkins were used as Hkfs in Shakespeares time.  
 Con. 9. 321. Napkins used to wipe eyes: also to wipe sweat

Herbert 122 } Herbert mentions a Handkerchief, to be used  
 "when grief draws tears."

m. 1. 177 Cravats came in under Charles II. A few worn before by  
 Common use at the men. Succeeded Bands, but latter continued.

Con. 9. 298. Cravats brought in by Charles II. & Courtiers. Superseded Bands.

m. 1. 251. Cravats or Neckcloth worn generally under Charles II. & came  
 from France. Some called Steinkerkos. Succeeded Bands & ruff  
 still worn 1794.

N. A Review!  
 1823. p. 168. The Romans were utterly unacquainted with  
 Pocket Handkerchiefs. now used by all.  
 [yet Noel says, Sudarium in Latin means a Pocket Hkfs. The Latins  
 seem to have had no word for a pocket in a garment.

M. 8. 296. First for Hawley about 1690. sold "Womans Neckcloth 3/."

8. 293. sold Neckcloth. 1689. at 2/ — 8. 297. Seasy for Handkerchiefs

8. 296 sold Neckcloth. 1687. at 3/ + 2/6.

Prices. 284. Bandannos, Hkfs. 1747. (Maj. Hawley) 60/ 65/. flowered -  
 8/ and 8/8. lawful.

" 284. Barcelona Hkfs 32/. 1747. (4/3. lawful or 5/.

" 284 Cotton Hkfs 11/1. & 12/1a 1747. (about 4/6 + 1/8 lawful

" 14 Barcelona Hkfs sold by S. Hunt 1739 at 16/ (perhaps 5/ 6 m



*[Faint, illegible handwriting at the top of the page]*

*[Faint, illegible handwriting in the middle section]*

*[Faint, illegible handwriting in the lower middle section]*

*[Faint, illegible handwriting in the lower section]*

*[Faint, illegible handwriting at the bottom of the page]*

# Silk & Twist. (Cont from p. 349)

1714 Con. 5. 175. Sewing Silk 4/3 in Boston - 1720. Con 5. 190. Silk & Mohair  
 1700 Con 5. 225 Sunday Silk 3/3 in Boston. 1714 Con 5. 175 Mohair  
 1736. m. 4. 158 Belladine Sewing silk adv.  
 1774. adv. Silk Twist, Silk & hair.



456 Pins. [Cont. from page 451.]

- Prices 202. Timo. Dwight, 1762 to 1764, sold many pins:—  
large ones  $1/8$  to  $1/10$  per m. smaller  $1/4$  to  $1/6$  per m.  
" 202. Corking Pins  $3/4$  m. { Pr. 283. Corking Pins cost  $3/4$  m. 1722.  
Pr. 277. Corking Pins cost  $2/11$  m. 1723.  
Pr. 277. Corking Pins cost  $3/6$  m. 1732.  
" 235. J. Hawley 1679 sold many pins at  $1/8$  m. also great pins  
" 237. D. Wilton had of J. Pynehon, Boston, 3 m Pins at  $1/2$  m. + 2 m. at  $1/4$ .

m. 2. Horse carts — for one horse probably.

There are a few horse carts in Middlesex, page. 435—  
over one 1680; two in 1684; 1700. 1714. 1747. 1760. 1771. There were  
doubtless some in Suffolk.

Con. 5. 333. George Phillips had one in 1678. 15. in Council, 1<sup>st</sup> Motue.  
" 5. 354. T. Thrall had a horse cart 1697.

A wood says he came to N. Hampton 1810, & Eliza Clark then  
ride about in a horse cart — owing to some infirmity. He does  
not recollect another.

m. 2. 207 Scythes - continued - M. 9. 276. Con. 10. 444. 2434. 457

Prices 319 Patrick Marshall had Scythes at 7/2 } l. m. perhaps  
and short ones at 6/8. 1725 } 4/ and 3/6

do - 211. Benjamin Colt of Hadley left with Timo. Dwight  
1767. scythes to sell at 5/6. - Dwight allowed Colt 5/ l. a.

Prices 242. Jos. Hawley sold Scythes at 10/ 1721 - 1725 10/6 and 11/.

" 263 1729, 1718 - 1730 to 1733. 14/ l. Then prices indicate 6/8 a p. l. m.  
1718 scythes & rakes 11/6. & 10/8. Very many had scythes & rakes

275. J. Hawley bought in Boston May 1727. 1 doz long scythes @ 9/ 108/  
and 1 doz short scythes at 8/4. 100/. Perhaps  
in lawful about 4/ and 3/8.

73. E. Hunt, scythes, 5/4. 1750

191. Brock & Hunt Scythes at 3/8

227. Elisha Pomeroy 1762, Scythes at 60/ abt. in 5/ ea

Mowing Machines. Maj. Sylvester Smith had the first in Hadley  
in 1855 - now (Sept 1859) he says 2/3 of the grass is cut by  
machines. Horse rakes have been used a much longer.

## Carts - continued from page 435 and 437

Prices 252 Joseph Wright N.H. made cart & axle trees 1719, at 16/6.

" " He sold Cart Wheels, in 1720, 1723 & 1725 at 35/ pair.

" 270. Samuel Wright Wheelwright, made pr Cart Wheels 1732 for 50/

Hadley 3. 69. Eleazar Portu, 1758, had 1 Cart £ 5. 6. 8 one do 40/

3. 206. Timo. Eastman Jr. 1733. Cart, ladders & clevis & pin 9/.

3. 206. Do Cart Boxes & bands 20/.

Prices 3. 303 Capt. Moses Portu, Cart & ladders, 1756, 34/ 8

do 302 Rev John Williams, 1729, had Cart & wheels, boxes &  
hoops, axle trees, pins, washer pins, clevis & pin - all these parts  
of the cart 31/8. Must have been old.

Connecticut Inventors, early. Parts of carts

Con 5. 332, 333. Cart. Cart streaks (tire). Cart Irons & wheels. Tumbrel 1666  
1662. 1665. - Lynch pins & washers 1666  
Cart body 1666. Cart Ropes 1675.

Hampshire Carts or parts in early days.

Hamp 253. Cart Wheels 1661. Cart ropes, Lynch pins, Axle tree pins,  
Carts 1662 & boxes & bands, washers

Prices 227 Elisha Pomeroy 1762, had 2 new carts & wheels at 53/4 ea



## Shovels &amp; Spades. [Cont. from p. 434.]

As written in the Traveller (Boston) Jan'y, 1857, says in the last century, "most of the shovels in use, hereabouts, were of wood, shaped out by the farmer, and then a head or edged with iron or steel by the blacksmiths. About 80 years ago [say 1775] Mr John Ames of Bridgewater began the manufacture of shovels. He used American iron and the bars were brought from neighboring forges by his son, on horseback, say two bars at a time. The rolling, shearing, hammering, &c. were done at his shop; the handles were made by cabinet makers. A Mr Dyke was engaged in the same business in N. Bridgewater. Mr Ames gave up this business in the revolutionary war, and made weapons of war; afterwards made knives & forks, scythes, &c. About 1800 his son Oliver Ames recommenced shovel making at Bridgewater, & afterwards at Plymouth & Easton. More recently he has erected shops at W. Bridgewater, Braintree & Canton. At N. Easton 300 men are employed, and shovels are made at the rate of one in 15 seconds, or 200 doz in a day or 10 hours; but one sixth of the number are spades. The handles of white ash are made in Maine and Pennsylvania. 900 tons Sweden iron & 400 tons cast steel are used in a year. Sales in a year about 60000 doz. at about 10 dollars a dozen, or 600.000\$. Very few shovels imported since 1828—many made in Pittsburgh, &c.

## The Spade

misc. 5 } "He who first hammered out an iron spade, was  
27 } a greater innovator and a more important personage  
than he who first led armies over the Alps." Carlyle

Pm 498. 1788. Iron Shovel 6/8.

" 202. 1763. Shovel Tree. T. Dwight. 2/— 210. 2 wooden shovels @ 2/ 1767  
Had 3 206. T. Eastman Jr. Spades 3/6. 1733.

Prices 307. Learen Warner 1720, 2 trammels 9/  
 " Lt. Nch. Dickinson 1723, Trammels 9/  
 " Nch. Dickinson 1725, Trammel 5/6. + pr. pot hooks 4/  
 311. Nath<sup>l</sup> Warner, 2 Trammels 6/ 1714  
 Hadley 3. 205. Timo Eastman Jr. Trammel 6/. Trammel & hook 7/.

Mortars & Pestles. [Cont. from page 432.]

Hadley 3. 205. T. Eastman 1733. Mortar 2/  
 Prices 294. • Lignum vitae Mortar & pestle, 1719



## Fans. Cont. from page 450.

Winter of 1857 - I saw fans in motion in Edwards Church in February 1857, when all the men wore overcoats and needed them, though the weather was mild for winter. I have before noticed fans in motion in winter, though the atmosphere in the meeting house was not very warm. In March 1857, fans were going on some of the Sabbaths - not very many but 12 or 15 one Sabbath. Is this the effect of habit, or of warm blood, or warm dress? The heat from the furnace is but moderate. The common fans are mostly circular or oval, made of palm leaf. Paper, folded fans are not common.

## Fans in England.

In English Qc a list, 1815 (See Analectic Mag. VI. 358) speaks of Fans "where still used by ladies, in summer, or at public places" as hurtful to the eyes by their brilliant colors, & transparency. Should be, he says, green, blue or grey; not red, white or yellow; not worked in gold, silver, ivory or mother of pearl. Should not let the sun through. He says, the object of a fan "is to intercept the rays of the sun". [According to this English writer, fans were used in England for a different purpose from what they were in the U.S. - used in the room of a barasol! No allusion to using them in a Church or other building in England.]

## Fans in Gay, &amp;c. Domestic Life in England. p. 312 to 314

Fans were made of peacock's feathers & ostrich feathers formerly; some were set in gold, silver or ivory handles and were very expensive. Were introduced from Italy after 1500, or perhaps before. Conyate's fans in Italy were carried by men & women to cool themselves in time of heat, by fanning their faces. Were a painted piece of paper with a wooden handle, the paper adorned with pictures and verses. Our modern paper fans were brought from Japan & China by the Jesuits.

Domestic Life, 313, 314

Gay describes fans in his poetry, evidently in fold 3. Handles of Ivory and tortoise shell, and "pearly circles" round the pivot. Came from India, stained with gaudy colors, exhibiting the dress, customs & religion of the peopled India. Females screened their faces with fans, and "in temples the shy maid concealed" Gay says "gay France made the fan her artist's care, with the costly trinket crowned the fair. The fan was then 12 to 18 inches long; would be common now, when the small pierced ivory fan, an elegant article is brought from India."

1870  
1871  
1872  
1873  
1874  
1875  
1876  
1877  
1878  
1879  
1880  
1881  
1882  
1883  
1884  
1885  
1886  
1887  
1888  
1889  
1890  
1891  
1892  
1893  
1894  
1895  
1896  
1897  
1898  
1899  
1900

2. 1870-1871 1872 1873 1874 1875 1876 1877 1878 1879 1880 1881 1882 1883 1884 1885 1886 1887 1888 1889 1890 1891 1892 1893 1894 1895 1896 1897 1898 1899 1900

10

1870-1871 1872 1873 1874 1875 1876 1877 1878 1879 1880 1881 1882 1883 1884 1885 1886 1887 1888 1889 1890 1891 1892 1893 1894 1895 1896 1897 1898 1899 1900

1870-1871 1872 1873 1874 1875 1876 1877 1878 1879 1880 1881 1882 1883 1884 1885 1886 1887 1888 1889 1890 1891 1892 1893 1894 1895 1896 1897 1898 1899 1900



Expenses, after I arrived in N. York & had come to Son J. Walkers.

Sept. 18.	2 ferriages and 1 paper	0. 05
	Wife, to & from Greenwood Cemetery.	0. 12
19	For 16 Ferry tickets	0. 25
20. 21.	Omnibusses to His. Society & back.	0. 18.
23. 24.	Co to & from do. "	0. 19.
25.	Snuff for wife 6 <sup>c</sup> . Omnibus 13 <sup>c</sup> .	0. 19
26. 27. 28.	These days spent chiefly in the record Office.	0. 33
	Mending boots & Omnibus 25. Ferry 8 <sup>c</sup>	
		1. 31

Expenses to & from in Connecticut

Sept. 30.	Rail Road across Long Island & Steamboat to N. London	1. 00
Oct. 1.	Expended in New London	0. 26
2	Rail Road from N. L. to Hartford 75 + 87 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	1. 63
3.	Steam Boat down to Middletown	0. 25
4.	Expended in Middletown 95 <sup>c</sup>	0. 95
4	Steamboat to Essex	0. 25
5.	Expended on way from Essex to Guilford for riding &c	0. 40
		4
		6. 09
Remains on hand Oct. 7. 1850		26. 30
		\$32. 39

Bill at Guilford from Oct. 5. Saturday	\$4. 65
to Friday morning Oct. 11.	0. 38
Oct. 11. Stage to Branford in morning	0. 39
Co to N. Haven in P.M.	0. 63
Oct. 12. Bill at Mrs. Woodworth's N. Haven	1. 50.
12 Rail Road from N. H. to N. York.	0. 17
Omnibus, ferry, &c in N. Y.	0. 44
Paid Arctura for money wife borrowed	7. 66.
12. From Brooklyn to New York	1. 64
14-15 Steam boat from N. Y. to Hartford, for me & wife	1. 00
15 from Steam boat to depot in Hartford	0. 50
15 Rail Road from Hartford to Springfield for 2.	1. 50
15 Rail Road from Springfield to N. H.	1. 00
15 Wife & trunk from depot to house	0. 13
	11. 93
Took a count of 1/2 dollar	0. 50
Expenses on opposite page	5. 89
Co on this page above	6. 89
Total of expenses	\$24. 19
See Oct. 15. in note book	



Monday September 16, 1850.

Set out with wife for Brooklyn, Long Island, at 7 A.M. Reached Brooklyn about 7 A.M. September 17.

Expenses on the journey.

Paid Strong to carry us & trunk to Depot. N. H.	0.25
Rail Road to Springfield for two.	1.00.
Hack from Springfield Depot to Boat. " "	0.50
Fare in Steamboat Halkyoke to Hartford	0.50
Eatables in Hartford, & Tribune	0.23.
Fare of Stateroom in Steamer Connecticut } from Hartford to New York	2.50
Baggage & selves to Fulton Ferry, across Ferry, and to the residence of J. Walker, Brooklyn, L.I.	0.69.
	<hr/> \$5.67

Had when I sat out \$38.06

Remains on hand Sept. 17	32.39
	<hr/> 38.06

We reached Hartford about 1, or a little before - boat went very slow down the river. Left Hartford at 3 P.M. and reached mouth of the river about 8. and New York about 4 A.M. Crossed Brooklyn Ferry about 6. or sunrise, and after some hindrance, reached Walker's residence a little before 7.

J. Walker is absent in Maine. & Boston. Daughter Apphia is here under the care of a physician. Arthur is in an Academy of boards in J. Walkers. J. W. lives on Court Street more than a mile from the ferries. J. W. came home Sept. 21.

In the afternoon of Sept 17 went with wife to New York, and far up the city, and called upon Hophni & S. Judel & Edwards, as we returned. Hophni here in evening.

Sept 18. Walked to N.Y. University where is the library of Historical Society. Spent the day there & walked home. Distance on N.Y. side, 2 miles or more I think, & over a mile on Brooklyn side.

Sept 19. In same place as yesterday. Walked to & from.

(My dear father died 18 years ago this day)

Sept 20. 21. At Astor Library. Bond St. & Hist. library.

Sept 22. Sunday. At Mr. Beech's meetinghouse N. W.

23. 24. 25. At Historical Library

25. 26. At City Record Office

27. 28. at Record Office



# Descending the Connecticut. Sept. 16. 1850

Autumnal Leaves. I saw hardly any that had turned red or yellow, from Northampton to Haddam. Could not distinguish below Haddam. Trees & shrubs were green.

Broomcorn. I saw considerable in Springfield, and Long Meadow, and some in Windsor, Wethersfield, and Hartford. I think some in Glastenbury. It seemed no more ripe or advanced in the lower towns named than in those higher up.

The Connecticut is very crooked, & where the soil is alluvial & soft, it is becoming more so, wearing on one side and increasing on the other. Such is the fact between Wethersfield & Glastenbury, and elsewhere. There is considerable meadow in Glastenbury, more than I supposed. Houses come to the river in one place, where the ferry is, but most of the way they are on higher ground, east of the meadow. There is a peninsula in Glastenbury, upper part, water sets up some distance east of it.

Wethersfield Meadow is very extensive, and extends down almost to Rocky Hill village. Glastenbury meadow goes still farther south, but is not wide. Corn & broomcorn I could see, but much of the land is mowing, and good, I should judge.

Andropogons. The reddish brown panicles and spikes of these grasses could be seen in the meadows in Wethersfield and Glastenbury, and in other towns. When the boat came near them, they seemed it. *A. nutans*, and had panicles apparently. They were mowing now in these towns, and elsewhere. Some had been mowed in days past.

Below Rocky Hill, the banks of the river are more high & uneven - country rather hilly. Trees are pine & hemlock & many kinds of deciduous trees. - pine where it is light sandy soil & some elsewhere. It was white pine. Considerable woodland seen - hills & vales.

Very small huts erected to aid in Fishing are seen in various places, on the banks from Wethersfield to Saybrook, or as low down as I could see.



Descent of the Connecticut. Sept 16. 1850

465

About the upper part of Old Middletown, on the East side, now Chatham or Portland, there is quite a meadow - may run into Withersfield (Old) now Glastenbury, which shows Andropogon nutans - is mostly grass - a bank or hill in the rear of the meadow, which comes round to the river, at the lower end of the meadow, and on its slope here are houses & smooth lands & orchards. An island in the river opposite this meadow. The river is here very crooked, & meadow, & bank of meadow - old Wingham. The meadow is a sort of crescent, concave next to river. Some meadow land below these houses, next to river.

West side of River, has a meadow below Rocky Hill next come Middletown upper Houses - a Meeting House, &c. whatever by river side, not much land now. Some meadow East opposite. Good land on both sides of the river, along here.

Sandstone Quarries begin on E. side of river a little lower than Upper Houses village. Vast excavations; & abundance of stone left. A stone building with two towers may be a church. Whole land seems underlain with freestone - some soil on the top. Many workmen there. An Island opposite.

Middletown city, begins on W. side just below the Quarries. A meadow begins below the upper Houses & continues down to near the buildings. I could not see it very distinctly being separated from it by an island. The Matta besick river comes into Connecticut in the lower part of meadow. Low land opposite Middletown city on east side, & then hills farther east.

The Connecticut at Middletown turns from South to East - or turns almost at right angles, against the lower part of city & runs till it is entirely cut off from the sight by a range of rocky, wooded hills which seem to go N.E. & S.W. - There seems a kind of baron in the river at Middletown, being interrupted by Islands above & cut off by ridge below or Easterly, & by the land southerly. Yet it seems no wider here than in some other places. - The course of the river from Middletown to the range of hills may be E. & may be S.E. I cannot tell. On the W. side is meadow or low land to the range.



Descending the Connecticut Sept. 16. 1850.

The river running easterly, turns southerly before it crosses the range of hills, & so is out of sight farther up, at Middletown. It crosses the range in a southeasterly direction I think, running almost at right angles through the range, but bearing a little south of right angles, & it becomes more narrow than above. The range is broad, rocky, and mostly covered with shrubs & trees not large - is not very high.

The river having passed through these higher lands turns southerly again, and a village in Middle Haddam appears, <sup>(not in East Haddam)</sup> on the side & at the bottom of a rocky hill - The rocky hills continue both sides & seem considerably wooded, & here & there a farm and house appear. - A small meadow on West side, with a brook in south part of it, & hills back & some houses.

The village of Higganum next comes on West side of river, at bottom & side of a hill; a stream comes in above the village; but little meadow on it. Meeting House in this village.

Some meadow on E. side, below Higganum and town still, a long narrow Island. Below the Island comes old Haddam, W. side, in a hilly region with some smooth slopes; having a meeting house, and a large stone building which may be an Academy. Along the river, in front of the village, is a long narrow meadow, some places wider, all in grass - seems good mowing. This is Haddam meadow. The boat stopped at a landing, where was only one building, an old red store or warehouse, connected to the village by a road across lower part of meadow. Below the meadow many brownish thin stone & some thicker, are piled up along the river, brought from some quarry farther west - some hammer and or most like so. A stream comes in here.

Rocky Hills continue on both sides, with some slopes that are more smooth. Hills & slopes green with trees or grass.

Sunset when I was along here.







Descending the Connecticut Sept 16. 1850.

Below Deep River, we stopped at Essex, Lyme and Saybrook, but I could not see far enough to know how the land lay.

Saybrook is on a point or promontory not very high, & a little below is a higher point that projects farther into the river. Still farther South, a point of land or of sand extends more eastwardly and has a lighthouse at the eastern extremity. The steamer passed by this lighthouse and then turned southwesterly, in the Sound. Long Island in sight by moonlight.

I was surprised at the number of vessels we met going up the Connecticut. We were almost constantly passing them, & some going down. The wind was southeasterly, and was favorable to vessels ascending the river. I was not aware of the commerce on this river, which is increased by stores from the quarries.

Old landings on the river. Several of these are in a forsaken state, with grass growing on them. Many old stores or ware houses remain; and these are almost all with a gambrel roof, & many old houses are seen with a gambrel roof. There are several such at Middletown.

The old landing place on the Cove at Wethersfield is cut off from all vessels the cove being mostly filled up. An old gambrel roof ware house stands near the cove. The present wharf or landing is on the river.



# Shade Trees. Sept 18

I found on the Battery, New York, seven species of Trees, but they were chiefly of four species, viz. Elm, Buttonwood, Willow, and Silver Poplar. The other kinds were ~~Silver Poplar~~, Ailanthus and Bass or Linden, and Catalpa.

These are the common shade trees of N.Y. and Brooklyn. The Ailanthus is more common than any other in Brooklyn, and is ~~often seen~~ in New York, in many parts.

Sept. 19. I found two more trees or kinds of trees in the Battery, viz. Horsechestnut one or two and some Balm of Gilead poplars. The latter, in the color of body & limbs, look like the silver poplar.

In Washington Place, by the University, I found 9 sorts of trees, viz. Elms, willows, Buttonwood, Ailanthus, Silver Poplar, Linden, Balm of Gilead, Catalpa, Gleditschia, Ash. Horse Chestnut & maple are seen near this place, but I did not notice them in it. Horse Chestnut & maple do not seem to thrive in New York & Brooklyn. Willows are of two species, I think, viz. weeping W. & another.

No trees are very large. Ailanthus seem to grow fast and flourish more than most others.

Sept 20. I find the Ailanthus more common in New York than any other. Some maples & horse chestnuts in Brooklyn. Do not thrive, apparently.

I find in all only 10 sorts of shade trees in N.Y. and the same in Brooklyn - none large - about half of the whole Ailanthus, which are young trees mostly. The 10 sorts are willow, buttonwood, elm, Bass or Linden, Silver Poplar, Balm of Gilead, Catalpa, Horse Chestnut, maple, Gleditschia. I have seen but one ash, & may be mistaken as to that. Most of the Willows are weeping willows - perhaps all

must be



Kerfs, Grass. &c. in Brooklyn, Sept 18.

Thorn Apple or *Stramonium* is most abundant by side less frequented streets, and in almost all vacant lots. Has both flowers and green burrs.

Another plant, with small burrs, is in same places with the *Stramonium* - is very plenty. I know not its name.

Weeds, &c. Pigweed, *Amaranthus* two kinds or more; wild wormwood (*Ambrosia*) Fleabane, No. 5, and *Polygonum aviculare*, are more or less plenty. The latter covers much of the lean soil. The *Digitaria* or purple finger Grass is here; also the slender *Digitaria*, and another species that may be a *Digitaria*. Thistles the lanceolatum species.

Grass. Clover, white, is plenty. I have seen no red clover. *Poa annua* is plenty. *Poa pratensis* is probably here, and maybe, other *Poas*, not yet observed. A little hard grass. I see the dead stalks of two species of grass - one has a panicle and may be red top but I think not; the other has a dead spike like *Triticum repens*.

Heartcase is not uncommon.

*Setaria* (foxtail, annual,) some is here.

*Panicum crus galli* - a little is here.

A finger grass almost covers an eminence in S. part of Brooklyn - soil rather sandy.

The cut-grass grows on same elevation

Pokeberry, small, is on same " "

Wild peppergrass is common here.

Three seeded Mercury is in dooryards

Purslane is near the Navy Yard

Red Clover is " " "

Dandelions are still in blossom.

Beggar ticks (*Bidens*) grow here - not common.



471

## Soil in Brooklyn, &c.

It is rather light, certainly not rich, where I have seen it, but was never a sandy pine plain. The earth where excavations are made & hills dug away, is full of rounded stones, from gravel to stones two, three or four feet in diameter. The earth between them is not loose sand, but rather hard. Some hills are of a more loose, sandy formation. When a hill is levelled, they find great quantities of stones about large enough for paving. Stones roundish & hard. Very many are granitic, but not all.

Some low places seem connected with the sea, and may be overflowed at times. They are moving land. This is the land by the side of the cove that sets up from the south. The upper part seems a brook, but may be salt water, & has moving by the sides.

## Katadids, &c.

I heard many on the trees on the Battery about  $6\frac{1}{2}$  O'clock, P.M. Sept. 18.

Crickets make the usual night noise at Brooklyn. I do not hear Katadids in Brooklyn. P.S. I heard a few later, I think.

A Cove or Bay sets up into the land ~~into the land~~ in S. part of Brooklyn, and by the side of it are many acres of tall, wideleaf Salt Marsh Grass, which has not been mowed this season. It is from 3 to 4 or 5 feet high; has a good supply of leaves, and at the top has 3, 4, 5 or 6 spikes, one above another, 3 to 5 or 6 inches long, which now show white anthers. The spikes lie close to the stem—do not spread.

The same kind of grass is on the shore beyond the Navy Yard. Some heads (panicles?) have 10, 12 & 15 spikes, and are 10 inches in length. A shorter, finer species of salt marsh grass grows by the cove & beyond the navy yard. Shows no heads.

[See page 58.]



## Brooklyn Heights

I ascended there Sept. 21. in the N.E. part of the city, - perhaps S. of the Navy-yard. The old Catches and ramparts remain, and much of the heights remain, but ~~this~~ spot seems destined to destruction. Indeed, much of the eastern part of the hill has been carried away including a part of the works, and Irish are now digging off that part of the hill, and their pits stand below, where the hill once was.

The heights are quite green; the grass is white clover, and a grass with leaves like *Poa annua*, but probably is not that, - perhaps *Poa pratensis* and *Agrostis*.

Garden Flowers in Brooklyn are nearly the same as in Northampton, as Dahlias, Asters, Hellebores, Morning Glory, Manyolds, Phlox, Zinnia.

Old Houses of Brooklyn, great & small, are mostly gambrel roofs. Many of these must have been built some years after 1800. But few buildings here in 1800.



Brooklyn Plants. &c.

In a morning walk to Greenwood Cemetery and back, I took in returning a road on and through the hills, west of the common road to the cemetery, which is, much of the way, near the water. Some banks through which the road was cut near the water have little else but sand, but the ridges & hills crossed by the upper road farther east have the usual quantity of stones and rocks. I found growing on the lower or upper road several plants not before noticed:—  
as Star Flowers . . . . . Golden Rods.

*Panicum capillare*, same as our tickle grass.  
A shrub of the same genus with Jacob's Ladder,  
—abundant in some places.

Red Cedar, small trees, on the hilly road.

A flower & plant like dill or caraway, & fragrant,  
or aromatic, grows wild abundantly in &  
about upper road.

Grasses on the roads & elsewhere.

Redtop. The grass having green leaves and  
a dry dead stalk & panicles ~~red~~ ~~at~~  
redtop. I think it is.

The spiked top grass, not common, may be *Triticum*  
*repens*; may be rye-grass or something else.

Hard grass heads, dry; and green leaves are common.

*Alopecurus*, or fox tail, is here, I think.

Common English Poa—see leaves, I think, but  
no panicles, dry or otherwise.

*Poa annua*, is common, I think, with white clover.

*Digitaria*s & some *panicums* & *setaria*, are frequent.

Saltmarsh Grasses. On further examination  
I find the tall grass before mentioned in all the  
Salt marshes which I see. It is a real grass,  
not a sedge—stem round & hollow. It is said that Cows  
eat it in hay. It grows in the wettest part of the marshes.  
Some heads are a foot in length, & the spikes or branches  
lie so close to the main stem, that the whole seems like  
one long spike. It is more or less in flower  
must be *Spartina alterniflora*. See page 58.



Brooklyn Plants, &c.

Salt marsh Grasses - continued

2d sort. On land a little drier & higher, than ~~those~~ those just mentioned, but adjoining, a low, thick grass covers the ground. It seems a real grass, with narrow leaves, and small round stems; the head as a loose spike, or perhaps a panicle, not much spread, like ~~clerval~~ clerval grass. I think it will make tolerable hay, & though not tall, it is so thick, that it will yield a good burden. I observe cows feeding upon it. [Seems to be *Poa Michauxii*. See page 57.]

3d sort. I find in one place a *Carex* or sedge with three cornered leaves or stems, ~~and~~ the inflorescence comes out on the side of these three cornered stems or leaves, towards the top, but 2 or 3 inches below, like that of some of the *Juncus* genus. This grows on the edge of the marsh, but where salt water comes.

See page 436

A plant all about streets & vacant lots in the less settled parts of Brooklyn, mingled with the *Datura Stramonium*; I find by Torrey to be *Plantainum spinosum* - See 65th page

Another plant all about Brooklyn, is very prickly. It has an abundance of branches & every branch is full of alternate leaves, every leaf has three points, ending in sharp prickles, like ~~the~~ the thistle; and there is a purple blossom in the axils of these three pointed prickly leaves. Leaves are small; are little else but three prickles.



# Long Island

5

Sept 30 Monday.

Went by Rail Road from Brooklyn to Greenport. The land is tolerably good through Jamaica & Hempstead and a little further, and the fields are fenced & cultivated or used as pastures. After this for 40 or 50 miles, the Rail Road passes through a pine & shrub oak plain - a miserable country, with very few enclosures, or houses. On the northern & southern borders of this pine plain, deciduous forests & houses may be seen here & there, and there is a ridge, or succession of hills, seen to the north in many places. Much of the pine plain is covered with shrub oaks, small oaks of other species, small pines. The pines large enough for wood are mostly dead, the land having been burnt over. The east part of the way shows better land. St George's Manor seems poor enough, & next comes Riverhead which is better, & then are decent farms scattered along to Greenport, & east of it. Most of these farms seem to be in Southold. Easthampton on the other prong of the island is said to have good land & Southampton farther west.

The principal trees on Long Island, besides the yellow pines of the pine plain, are Oaks of 2, 3 or more species, Walnuts, Chesnuts and red maples. There are some trees of the Ash, Cotton wood, Birch, hard maple, wild cherry. In some places, an abundance of red cedars, sassafras. The piperidge, sumack, & others are here.

The principal wild flowers now seen are Golden Rods & blue and white Asters.

The Trees & shrubs which have become reddish are piperidge, red maple, Sumack, & other shrubs as whortleberry. Some trees show brownish or yellowish leaves.

There is little or no red on the trees in New York and Brooklyn, and not much yellow. Some of them show brownish leaves. I presume no brilliant colors are seen in these cities, on any of the trees, in autumn.

The common locust is cultivated in many places on Long Island.

Stones. After going a few miles west of Brooklyn, I did not see a stone on Long Island as large as my two fists.



176 Greenport to New London. Sept. 30. 1850.

This was a very pleasant sail; the two eastern points of Long Island extend along to a great distance, especially the southern one; and Shelter Island, Gardiner's Island, Plum Island, and Fisher's Island are conspicuous. Sag Harbor is behind a point of land on a part of Shelter Island, and only one steeple could be seen - none of the houses visible.

New London. Oct. 1. 1850

I staid with Mr Haven's, half brother of Miss Caulkins, two nights. On Tuesday, Oct. 1. Miss Caulkins and I crossed the river to Groton, and after continuing some distance eastwardly, we turned to the north and rode up to Ledyard (old north Groton) and northeastwardly to the vicinity of Meshehtuxet the place of the remnant of the Pequot Indians. The few who remain here ( $16 + 8 = 24$ ) live among the hills where a carriage cannot go, and as Miss Caulkins could not walk to their huts, we did not see them, except a few that we met in the road. Most of them are a miserable indolent, drunken race. One or two that we saw looked bright. (I saw some squaws at Greenport of the Long Island Indians that had good countenances)

Miss Caulkins and I stopped some time at the house of Col. Morgan, some distance south of the Indians. He is overseer of these Meshehtuxet Indians. He says there are 16 of these Pequots, and 8 more Pequots here in two families, who came from those who reside on the east side of the Mystic. These eastern Pequots residing in bounds of old Stonington, are few; Col. M. has not the care of them; thinks they are not more than 10, besides the 8 at the other place. So it seems that all the Pequots at both places number only about 35, & few of these are of unmixed blood. The Mohegans are said to number 60, mixed; most of them.

## New London.

This is a busy, thriving place. The houses built on a side hill to the top, with an abundance of trees, shrubbery & flowers. The hill is very rocky but in general the rocks are not now seen. The country around is ledgy & rocky, but there are seen fine green fields, and green slopes. The appearance of city & country is better than I expected. Groton opposite is very rocky but here are some pleasant slopes, and Groton monument.

Groton & ledyard where I went are full of stones, rocks, ledges, hills & vales; yet the farmers seem to get a good living, though not without hard labor. The fences are almost all built of stones, generally high, and thrown together without regularity or symmetry. The land seems to be good wherever it is recovered from the rocks & stones. Here are fine pastures, good mowings, stout corn, and an abundance of peach & apple trees, <sup>some</sup> quinces, &c. which seem to bear well. Much wood land still remains and is very valuable, & helps the farmers to live. Potatoes, &c.

The land in Stonington or North Stonington is said to be still more rough & rocky.

## Trees and Shrubs & herbs.

The principal trees here, and in all the southern towns of Connecticut, near the Sound (and on Long Island, in many parts) are of four kinds, viz. Oaks, Chestnuts, Walnuts, Red maples. — I found in Groton, ledyard, &c. white, Red, scarlet, swamp white, and I believe, yellow Oaks, white Oaks, may be the most plenty. Most of the Walnuts are Big nuts, but some have a thick pericarp, I must be shagbarks or mockernuts.



47 Trees, &c. in Southern Connecticut.

Besides the four kinds of trees just mentioned,  
m. 11. 43 Red cedars are plenty in many rocky places,  
and white cedars in some swamps.

Hard maples are seen - not plenty.

White wood, or Tulip trees are in Groton, Ledyard,  
Saybrook, Westbrook &c.

Button Balls grow in almost all the towns.

Wild Cherry grows in all towns.

Basswood - not plenty - very few seen

Birch trees. The small white birches, deltoid leaf,  
m. 11. 43 are seen in all towns, and on Long Island. I do  
not notice the ovate leaf white birch, Black  
birches are seen; and farther north yellow birches.  
N. Y. cedar birches at Stamford.

11. 43 Ash. This tree which has now a purplish foliage, is  
seen in all towns.

Butternut is seen in most towns.

11. 43 Dogwood. The flowering, & some smaller species, are seen  
in most or all towns. Foliage reddish.

11. 43 Piperidge. This tree is not uncommon, on rocky as  
well as smooth lands, in moist grounds. It is on Long Island.

Poplar is rare - am not certain about it.

Elms appear in most towns, growing wild. Not very plenty.

11. 43 Pines. I saw very few, white or yellow.

Sanapras -

Shrubs.

11. 43 The wing rib Sumach is very common. I do  
not notice other species. It is reddish.

11. 43 The Clethra is plenty in Groton, Ledyard, &c.

Alders & Laurels are in " " &c.

11. 43 Sweet Fern is in all towns and on L.I.

Witch Hazel is in some towns - not plenty; in blossom

Poison Sumac. is in several towns.

11. 429 Bayberry or waxbearing myrtle is abundant  
about New London, Groton, Saybrook, &c.

In some places is full of berries, whitish on the  
outside by the waxen coat. [Is abundant Boston, Plymouth, &c.]

Ampelopsis is common - ~~is common~~ & is now red,  
and is seen encircling many green trees & shrubs.  
Whortleberry bushes are in many places - reddish  
Common Elder.



Shrubs &c. in Southern Connecticut - cont.

M. 11. 429 The *Prinos*, full of red berries is not uncommon. (now)

M. 11. 429 { *Blackberry* } These are in most or all towns,  
                  { *Runningberry* } but seem not very plenty.

*Smilax* (not *Jacob's ladder*.)

Sweet Briar & other wild Rose - Red hips plenty.

Barberry bushes full of fruit. plenty.

Juniper low Bushes are often seen

Herbs.

Golden Rods, yellow, & some white are in all towns  
and in blossom

Star flowers - blue, and white, are in blossom in all towns.

*Erigeron canadensis*, is in all towns.

M. 11. 429 Tall *Hebeberries*, or *Gargets*, are in all towns,  
& full of dark berries.

Reed weed is the most common weed in fields & gardens.

Pig weed is not common; nor the *Amaranth*.

*Panicums* & *Barngrasses* are among the weeds.

*Escopias*, of two or more species, is not uncommon.

*Plantain*, common & *ribwort*, are plenty.

M. 11. 436 *Thoroughwort*, white & purple, are common.

*Chelidonium* is here. Fire weed. *Prenanthis*.

M. 11. 429 *Datura stramonium* is in some places

*Polygonums*: *Mayweed*. *Burdock*.

*Toadflax*. *Beggar Ticks*.

*Thistles* in all this region are the *Calanccotalum*

I see no *C. pumilum*. A few Canada *Thistles* in  
Guilford - they are rare.

*Ren. Herb* with leaves on long petioles, (leaves large) and  
pericarps or seed vessels shaped like those of *Propices*,  
are by road sides.

*Marsh Rosemary*, so called, grows in Guilford salt marshes.

M. 11. 429 *Wigwag Bower* is common in Conn.

The Rail Road from New London to Norwich  
is very near the river, & I could not see  
any thing scarcely on the west side. On the  
east side, hills, rocks & green slopes could be seen  
& a few houses. A little village appears just below  
the *Poguetamrock*.



Wednesday, Oct. 2.

I went by railroad from New London to Norwich or to the south side of the Yantic; thence crossed the Yantic two or three times, & continued to Willemanette river and village, and on to Andover, &c. Went through the notch of Bolton Mountain within a rod or two of the common road through the same notch, and on to Hartford. Took tea with Nathl Goodwin. Lodged at Mr Chapin's, where Mr Wing lives.

There is some good land, some middling, and not a little that is poor on the route from Norwich to Hartford. Not in general rocky like that farther south. I saw on this route some Hemlocks & White pines. The four kinds of trees noticed back are common here.

Thursday 3<sup>d</sup>. Went down to Middletown, in the morning remained until next day towards night. Was in Town Clerk's office. This is a very pleasant village - broad streets with an abundance of shade trees - Dooryards & other places full of shrubs & flowers; Gardens with fine fruit trees, flowers, &c. It is not a place of much business, but is certainly the most pleasant place for a residence that I have seen in Connecticut in this tour. The ground rises gradually from the river to the street where the college is. West of this is a higher ridge, not built upon, which Sowhead is said to have lived upon. The land around is very fertile, & there are fine farms.

Above Middletown is a long Island coming down to opposite the upper end of the city. Above this are two islands, against each other. The stone quarries on the east side of the river, which employ 5 or 600 men are opposite the lower island, and with



About Middletown continued.

the houses, come down to near lower end of island. On the west side of the river, against the upper and lower islands, is a meadow which comes down to near the city, and extends up to the village of Upper Houses, or near there. It is not over about two miles from Upper Village down to city. This meadow on the skirts or higher part has good grasses, but the greater part of it,  $\frac{4}{5}$ th or  $\frac{7}{8}$ th seems to be too low, & is too often flooded, to produce good hay. It had been mowed and creatures were on it. It was, when I observed it, & seemed generally so, covered with sedge, or grasses of the Carex genus, & some other sedges & rushes. must have been so from the beginning. The highest part is next to the Connecticut, and here is the road to Wethersfield, &c. but this is overflowed to some depth in winter & spring floods.

The little River or Mattabeset seems to run on the western side of the meadow, but towards the lower end, it strikes across the meadow to the Connecticut, leaving some meadow south of it. Its bank next to the meadow is lower than the bank of the Connecticut, & the meadow is commonly flooded from this Little River.

The meadow above the Upper Houses is said to produce better grass than this.

In many positions, the river opposite Middletown appears like an isolated lagoon or pond of water, the islands cutting off the prospect above, & the sudden turn of the river to the east not being seen. The river seems to end there.

Middletown has fine shade trees, including many hard maples.



Essex, &c. Oct. 5. 1850.

I came down from Middletown to Essex after 4 $\frac{1}{2}$  O'clock P.M. did not reach the house of Rev. S. Nash till after 7 O'clock. Staid with him, looked about the village in the morning. It is a larger place than I had supposed, and does considerable business. The village is on a sort of peninsula, having a cove setting in below it, and a narrow above it, and farmers live west of it S.W. & N.W.

Opposite Essex, on the Lyme side, is a long, low island, which prevents a ferry in this place & always did. The ferry is above, a mile or two. A road from Essex crosses the upper cove & continues along up on the edge of a long peninsula, which is but little above the water, till above the island and nearly opposite where the Elys live, a place below a rocky ridge called Joshua's ridge.

Higher up the river is Brockway's ferry, which on the east side is just below a high rocky ridge that ends on the river.

Below Essex two or three miles is Riley's Point & Ferry. Another ferry at the Point below.

The land at the point, viz. the high bluff is said to be about the same it was long ago; not diminished essentially.

The rock Wattonupsk.

In coming down the river, I again noticed the two strong cliffs, opposite the upper part of Chester meadow (see Sept. 6.) and just below the lower one a stream of water, coming in or going out of the Connecticut. A man on board said this was near the line of Lyme & Haddam; that this body of water connected with a cove that joined the Connecticut some distance below. Some lowland between; Seldens live here now.



Route from Essex to Guilford. Oct 5.

I started from Essex (a part of Saybrook) at 9<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> AM on foot, intending to take the stage from Saybrook to New Haven, at Westbrook, about five miles from Essex, & about the same from old Saybrook. I was about 10 minutes too late. I went into the Westbrook burying yard, then started on leisurely, and came to Clinton, or old Killingworth about 2 PM - 4 miles from Westbrook. I remained 1<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> hours or more at Clinton - went down to the harbor about <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> or <sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub> of a mile south where were several vessels; examined salt meadows, &c.

West Brook is a considerable stream and so is ~~Mammett~~ <sup>Hammett</sup> set - both I believe have salt meadows on them, though I could not see much of them - perhaps the latter has a sandy shore, towards the mouth. Two streams, up which the tide sets, cross the road in Clinton, & both have salt meadows above & below the road. I think both may be large brooks besides the tide - do not know. <sup>One in center is called Indian river.</sup>  
<sup>One near western border is Hammett set.</sup>

The land in Essex, or Saybrook, and Westbrook is rocky, & hilly, in general with many places not stoney, and sufficiently level. It is less rocky & more even than Groton & Ledyard, and more of it can be ploughed; indeed there are considerable tracts of land that is easily ploughed.

The Trees, Shrubs and Herbs, as far as I could judge, were just the same as about New London, Groton, &c. Nothing new presented itself. If any difference, the variety was greater near the Thames. Here as elsewhere, Oaks, Chestnuts, Walnuts and Red maples formed the greater part of the forests. Here are Tulip Trees, Button Balls, red cedars, white cedar, Ash, piperidge, &c



Great Road from Saybrook to New Haven  
This is just where the old post road was  
100 and 150 years ago. It goes through the  
main street of these old villages,  
or the main street running east & west.

Killingworth, now Clinton, except some  
rough land on eastern & western borders, has  
one street, on level, smooth land, with  
houses on one or both sides, most of the way,  
and some on cross streets. Quite thick in  
the centre. On this main street the planters  
first settled. The Sound is seen from it in  
several places. It may be  $\frac{1}{2}$  mile,  $\frac{3}{4}$  and  
a mile from the Sound, & in some places more.  
The land South of the street is level land & may  
all be ploughed (salt meadows excepted) and there  
is some of the same kind of land north of the  
street, & north of this is higher, stony land  
much of it cruceagred & covered with trees.

This rough land in some places comes near  
the street; in others retreats far from it.  
The land seems to yield pretty good crops  
but is only moderately rich, being rather  
sandy, though it is what is called a loam or  
sandy loam. Seems to yield good grass,  
rye, potatoes, fruits, &c. Has much salt  
meadow, & this sustains the lean cattle  
& helps the manure heaps. They sell  
here potatoes, wood & hay.

From Marmetset to Guilford, the woods  
are gone near the road, and the kind of timber  
in the forests do not appear near by, but I think  
the same kind of trees grow, as in Saybrook  
Groton, &c.

I believe that Saybrook lands towards  
the sea, & those of Westbrook, are smooth, &  
their production like Clinton. They sell  
potatoes, hay, &c.



Road from Saybrook to Haven.

183

Madison (old East Guilford) is on the same great road, though not all on one road. It is not so level & free from stones as Clinton, but has quite as strong a soil. Indeed, all these towns are free from stones towards the sea. There is no stream in Madison. I saw a small pond west of the road, but there was little or no water in the outlet across the road. On the western border, perhaps the boundary is a large stream called East River, up which the tide sets, & it has salt meadows above & below the road.

I came to Guilford in the evening of Oct. 5. Called at R. D. Smith's & then first sleep at Bradley's hotel. Went to meeting A.M. & P.M. and heard Mr. Field preach, a son of Rev. Dr. Field of Haddam. Mr. Hall the settled minister here is on his return from Europe. He has married a daughter of Dr. Malan of Geneva, Switzerland. He is a brother of Dr. Hall of Northampton.

Chestnuts. I observe that a few burrs are open, & but a few. In general they are unopened.

u.g. 358 Stone chimneys. I observed a few of these about Groton, Westbrook, Clinton, Madison &c. and there is a number of them in Guilford. There is no clay about these towns, and the chimneys of the first settlers must have been all of stone.

No pine in this region. They told me in Clinton that houses were formerly clapboarded with white wood. I saw some so covered.

Katadids, grasshoppers, crickets, & yellow butterflies are plenty in all towns.

Geese are in all towns, & many Turkeys. Geese look fat & large. Stone walls keep geese out of lots.

Monday Oct. 7. Heavy frost here at Guilford. They have had only a slight frost before.

Tuesday Oct. 8 Still heavier frost.



## The Streams.

West brook, in that town, 5 miles W. of Saybrook point,  
Clementonset, - boundary of Old Saybrook & Killingworth.  
Indian River, in middle of Clinton (Killingworth).  
Hamonsset, West bound of Clinton, or near it.  
East River, East bound of Guilford or near it.  
Clementonset -  $\frac{1}{2}$  miles W. of Guilford village -  
some places more - some less.

These 6 streams appear of some size where the road  
crosses them, but I am informed that West-Brook  
& Indian River are made by the tide & small brooks,  
and the tide makes the others appear much larger  
than they are. The last however is above the tide  
where the N. Haven road crosses it, and is a consider-  
able stream, though shallow, & running over stones  
& rocks.

## Shade Trees in Guilford.

Elms chiefly; many Sugar Maples, Button Balls  
Ailanthus, Horse Chestnut, ~~2 or 3~~ black Walnut  
including one large, widespreading black Walnut,  
full of round fruit; silan poplar, a few Balsam  
Firs, Ash, a few arbovitae.

Old Lombardy poplars are seen in some of the  
old towns in Connecticut.

## Forest Trees in Guilford & shrubs.

Are as in other towns - chiefly 4 sorts. Oaks, Chestnuts  
red Maples, Walnuts. - Some Sugar Maples,

m. 11. 434 Ash, Elm, Button Ball, Nettle Tree full of berries,

Dogwood, flowering full of red berries, & smaller kinds,  
Piperidge. Prinos with red berries. Sassafras,

m. 11. 436 Red cedar, & I presume white cedar. Bayberry,  
Barberry, Black & white Dotted Birch; Beech a few,  
Butternut, Ampelopsis, Poison Sumac, Bass, a few,  
Winged ribbed Sumac very plenty in most towns.  
Wild Cherry. Tuliptree, Sassafras, alders.

The old Stone House at Guilford I visited - I also  
went down to Guilford point.



## Guilford - continued.

115

This is a large & pleasant village, and I should suppose a desirable place of residence. The green contains about 11 acres - part of it was a burying ground until about 25 years ago. Roads go N. S. E. & W. from it. The houses are in good order, though not very expensive in general, but good enough. The land is good & produces crops of tall corn (southern or western) good grass, some rye, many potatoes, good pasturage, good fruits as apples, peaches, quinces, English cherries. Plum trees are rare in this region. Vegetation appears rank & good. There is much salt marsh, and this with seaweed & fish helps to manure their lands, as well as to feed their cattle. Oxen & cows are in good order, & horses. They raise some buckwheat for these towns.

Weeds are rank in their corn fields, rye fields, &c. Ragweed is the most common; but there are plenty of Amaranth & pigweeds; some heartsease, panicum & Digitarias, including the two species of barn grass, & some other kinds.

Salt Marshes. In the wettest parts of these and on the edge of tide streams, bays, coves, &c. the tall *Spartina alterniflora* (supra page 58) is plenty. They say that cattle eat it, & it is used to thaten small sheds, &c. Grass that appears like *panicum virgatum* is on the edge of salt marshes, a little above them, but sometimes in them. I examined the marshes near Guilford Point. Some had not been mowed in places. Besides the grasses mentioned, on the wet & dry edges, the ground is mainly covered with two sorts of grass; viz.

- 1 Black Grass, as they call it, from its dark color. The top is seeded like the toad rush or some other rushes. (36) Below sedges - the stem is 3 cornered. This they consider the best marsh grass for cattle.
- 2 Salt Grass so called. This is fine & green, full of very narrow leaves attached to the stem. I saw but little of the top - maybe a panicle. Stem is roundish, I think. It is hard grass, not eaten as well as the black. They of both kinds grow thick, but are not tall.



## Guilford - continued.

## Upland Grasses.

They cultivate hardgrass & clover. Here is much redtop, poas, panicum, white clover, &c.

*Andropogon scoparius* I find in every town from Groton to Guilford, but in general no other *Andropogon* is seen by the road.

*Andropogon nutans*, or another species with a panicle, is plenty in Guilford, in meadows above salt water.

*Andropogon furcatus* I do not see.

I found in Guilford a species of grass 7 or 8 feet high, with a panicle a foot in length or more, composed of 15 or 20 spikes, 3.4 or 5 inches long; the spikelets are close together on the underside of the spikes, & awned - look a little like the teeth of a fine comb. It is a real grass I believe. Perhaps a *Spartina*

I found at Essex, growing in salt water a real round stem, hollow, grass or reed, some stalks of which were 9 feet high. They had a panicle from 12 to 15 inches long, and the spikelets were an inch in length. I do not see this at Guilford.

A blue flower on a branched, hard wood herb is common in Guilford. I do not know its name.

A trefoil is common in some grass land, & as a weed among corn - grows tall & has yellow blossoms in a sort of spikes, blossoms hanging down. Perhaps it is *Sainfoin* or *Lucerne*.

*Panicum Repens*, or the real rye grass is common about fences, & cultivated fields, and shows the dry spikes, I have seen this in other towns.

Indian Corn - in Southern Connecticut is in three states. 1. Some is standing just as it grew & ripe.

2. Some is topped, that is the stalks are cut in the old way.

3. Some is cut up at the root & put in bunches, and the land ploughed & sowed with rye. Rye is generally up & greenish.

Oct. 12. I found Chesnut haws more or less open Chesnuts for sale in N. Haven. 14th Chesnuts in New York plenty.



## Branford &c

Oct 11. Friday, I rode to Branford, in the morning, and to New Haven towards night.

Branford is more rough & uneven than Guilford & more rocky, yet it has a good soil for the most part, has some fine farms, and green fields. Some of the soil is chocolate colored. Most of the fences are of stones, but it is not rocky like Grotton, though more rocky than any town between Saybrook & New Haven, and the soil where not too stony, is quite as good as that of any town in these limits.

I crossed two brooks, perhaps a mile and two miles east of Branford, both small, but these unite below the road, & make what is called Branford. This town has a harbor & runs a number of vessels. I could see several places where the salt water comes up towards the road - the salt grasses always discover these places.

Stone chimneys appear in Branford as in other old towns. They are generally well built & look about as well as brick.

Trees shrubs & herbs are the same in Branford as in Guilford & other places. The same kinds of trees predominate, viz. oaks, chestnuts, red maples, walnuts.

Near the boundary of Branford & East Haven is a pond in Branford, with a house on the east side in B. - and on the west side of the pond, or from S. W. corner, a brook issues & flows in East Haven southerly & is the old Stony Brook - has mills, &c.

East Haven is more sandy than the towns east of it, but has a middling soil. The ancient village & green are here - a settlement of farmers mostly.

## Autumnal Colors.

There are no brilliant colors here like those farther north. But there is much that is red or reddish, as red maple, persimmon, flowering & other dog woods sumacs abundant. plants of rubus genus, whortles, some branches of the oaks, &c. Bright yellow & orange are rare. Sugar maples show little red or yellow - some variegated leaves. Walnuts are green, or brown - some faintly yellow. Chestnut leaves are brown, yellowish & green. Ash is purple. Button balls show some brown & some yellowish green leaves. Tulip trees show yellowish green. In New York & Brooklyn there is no red, & not much yellow - some dirty yellow. Trees generally green - some brownish.



11.15.  
360.1  
Old Houses in Guilford, &c 1850

Mr Bradley who kept the Hotel in Guilford, a native of East Guilford and over 70 years old, says the old houses when he was young, in all these towns (or many of the houses, not all) were two story and had two rooms on a floor, and nothing more. They had no appendage, no shed or anything external, no buttery, no small roof of any sort. There were shelves & poles about the kitchen & perhaps some cupboards. The stone chimney in the centre was enormous. Celler under only one room in any house.

I observe now in Guilford and in all these towns, many of the old houses with one chimney in the middle; indeed, I think nearly half are of this sort, generally with three rooms on a floor, & a bedroom & buttery, or one of these, at the end of the kitchen. Mr Bradley says these which have a long, low roof on the backside, were originally only two rooms on a floor, and a lean-to was added afterwards which includes the kitchen, buttery, &c. He is confident that houses were not built in this shape, that is, one story on backside & two in front, when all was built at once, but the long roof on the backside to cover the lean-to, was an addition.

Yet I observe that the chimney tops of these houses are all square & built at one time, whether of brick or stone.

Gambrel Roofs. Mr Bradley does not know when they began. I observe many of them, both one story & two story.

S. W. Connecticut & N. York adjoining - are very rocky, but some good lands & fine farms. The same four species of trees predominate, viz. Oak, chestnut & walnut, red maple; - some ash, birch, wild cherry button wood, tulip tree, elm, &c. Red cedars plenty on the rocks.

















